

VOL. 71, PARTS 1-4 PAGES 1-312

Records of the Zoological Survey of India

A Journal of Indian Zoology

**Issued by The Director
Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta**

RECORDS
OF THE
ZOOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

Vol. 71 (1-4)



सत्यमेव जयते

Edited by the Director, Zoological Survey of India

1976

© Copyright 1976, Government of India

Z.S.I. LXXI

400

Printed in India By Venus Printing Works, 52/7, Bipin Behari Ganguly
Street, Calcutta-12 and Published by the Manager of Publications,
Civil Lines, Delhi

RECORDS

OF THE

ZOOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

(A Journal of Indian Zoology)

Vol. 71, Parts 1-4

Pages 1-312

CONTENTS

| | Pages |
|---|-------|
| GEETA BOSE and MITRA, T. R.—The Odonate Fauna of Rajasthan | 1 |
| CHHOTANI, O. B. and RAY, K. K.—Fauna of Rajasthan, India, Hymenoptera | 13 |
| GHOSH, H. C.—Two new records of Stomatopods with description of a female of <i>Harpiosquilla indica</i> Manning, 1969 (Stomatopoda : Squillidae) | 51 |
| MITRA, S. K.—Studies on the genus <i>Dicranocentroides</i> Imms (1912) (Collembola : Entomobryidae : Paronellinae) from India | 57 |
| MAHABIR PRASAD—Odonata of District Kangra (Himachal Pradesh) | 95 |
| SINGH, K. P.—On a small collection of Fishes from North Bihar | 121 |
| AGRAWAL, H. P.—Aquatic and Amphibious Molluscs of Himachal Pradesh, Pt. I | 129 |
| MAHAJAN, K. K. and CHANDRA, M.—Report on a collection of leeches from Rajasthan, India | 143 |
| SHARMA, R. C.—Records of the Reptiles of Goa | 149 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| VAZIRANI, T. G.—Contribution to the study of aquatic beetles (Coleoptera) 15. Subgeneric classification of <i>Platynectes</i> Regimbart (Dytiscidae) | 169 |
| LAKSHMINARAYAN, K. V., SUBBARAO, N. V. and SAHA, U.— Notes on the fossil <i>Pinna</i> (Pinnidae: Pelecypoda: Mollusca) from Trichinopoly cretaceous, South India, with a key to the identification of species | 175 |
| LAMBA, B. S.—The Indian crows. A contribution to their breeding biology, with notes on brood parasitism on them by the Indian Kbel | 183 |
| MAHAJAN, K. K. and AGRAWAL, H. P.—Report on a collection of fauna from Simla Hills, Himachal Pradesh | 301 |

THE ODONATE FAUNA OF RAJASTHAN

By

GEETA BOSE

AND

T. R. MITRA

Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta

I. INTRODUCTION

The study of the Odonata of Rajasthan is in continuation of the studies on the fauna of Rajasthan being carried out during the last few years by the Zoological Survey of India.

The Odonates, or dragonflies and damselflies, are carnivorous insects inhabiting marshy areas. The males usually remain near water whereas the females come there to breed. The larvae are aquatic. We find that the collections from Rajasthan are from the wetter parts of the desert.

The first record of these insects in Rajasthan is made by Adams (1899) under the general heading Neuroptera. He mentioned the family Libellulidae, but no species by name. Fraser (1933-1936) mentioned some species from North-West India. The second record is by Agrawal (1957) where he mentioned the presence of 15 species in Pilani but it was not possible to obtain the names of those species.

The present study is based on 9 small collections made by as many parties of the Zoological Survey of India.

In this study 13 species distributed over 2 suborders, 4 families and 12 genera have been recorded. Of these, 11 species are new distributional records.

Of the two suborders, the suborder Anisoptera forms the greater part of the Odonate fauna of the state (8 spp.). In this suborder the family Libellulidae is dominant (5 spp.). Of the other families, Gomphidae comes next to Libellulidae in number (2 spp.), and Aeshnidae being least represented. Coenagrionidae (5 spp.) is the sole representative family of the suborder Zygoptera.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We would like to acknowledge our thanks to the Director,

Dr. A. P. Kapur, for his help and encouragement and to Shri K. S. Pradhan, Superintending Zoologist, for his constant guidance. We would like also, to thank all those people whose collections have made the writing of this paper possible.

II. FIELD-KEY FOR THE IDENTIFICATION OF ODONATA FROM RAJASTHAN

- 1(2) Fore- and hindwings similar ; discoidal cell quadrilateral.
.....Suborder Zygoptera—17.
- 2(1) Fore- and hind wings dissimilar : discoidal cell triangular.
.....Suborder Anisoptera—3.
- 3(4) Robust primary antenodals present.
.....Aeshnoidea (Gomphidae & Aeshnidae)—5.
- 4(3) Robust primary antenodals absent.
.....Libelluloidea (Libellulidae)—9.
- 5(6) Eyes widely separated.Gomphidae—7.
- 6(5) Eyes contiguous.Aeshnidae [*Hemianax ephippiger* (Burm.)]
- 7(8) Hypertriangle traversed.
.....Genus *Ictinogomphus* [*I. rapax* (Rambur)]
- 8(7) Hypertriangle entire.
.....Genus *Onychogomphus* [*O. grammicus* (Rambur)]
- 9(10) Frons nonmetallic or rarely metallic—11.
- 10(9) Frons metallic.
.....Genus *Trithemis* [*T. aurora* (Burmeister)]
- 11(12) Pterostigma of the fore- and hindwings equal.....13.
- 12(11) Pterostigma of the fore- and hindwings, unequal.
.....Genus *Tramea* [*T. basilaris burmeisteri* (Kirby)].
- 13(14) Posterior lobe of prothorax fringed with long hairs.
.....Genus *Sympetrum* [*S. decoloratum* (Selys)].
- 14(13) Posterior lobe of prothorax naked or with only a few hairs
on sides.15.
- 15(16) Wings with only basal yellow markings.
.....Genus *Crocothemis* [*C. servilia servilia* (Drury)].
- 16(15) Wings with broad reddish-yellow medial fascia.
.....Genus *Brachythemis* [*B. contaminata* (Fabr.)].
- 17(18) Arc situated distal to the level of distal antenodal nervure.
.....Genus *Agriocnemis* [*A. pygmaea* (Ramb.)].
- 18(17) Arc situated at the level of the distal antenodal nervure.....19.
- 19(20) Pterostigma differing in size and shape in the fore and hind
wings.21.
- 20(19) Pterostigma of the same colour and shape in the fore and
hind wings.Genus *Enallagma* [*E. malayanum* Selys].

3. *Ischnura senegalensis* (Rambur)

1842. *Agrion senegalensis* Rambur, *Ins. Nevrop.*: 276.

1933. *Ischnura senegalensis*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 1: 346, 348, 351; figs. 150 and 151 (a & b).

Material.—1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5266/H8, 2♀♀, 5267/H8 and 5268/H8, Phulera, Rajasthan, coll. B. Biswas. 19.xii.1956.

| <i>Measurements</i> .— | <i>Male</i> | <i>Female</i> |
|------------------------|-------------|----------------|
| Length of Forewings | = 18.10 mm. | 19.1-20.00 mm. |
| Length of Hindwings | = 16.90 mm. | 17.9-18.10 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = 26.00 mm. | 29.10 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Phulera (present record), Maharashtra, Uttar Pradesh, Bengal, Burma, Ceylon and extends eastwards as far as Japan and the Philippines, and westwards throughout the greater part of the African continent.

Remarks.—Only the male differs from the description of the species, as given in the Fauna of British India, as follows : The specimen (♂) has 7 postnodal nervures in the forewing (*Versus* : 8 postnodals).

This species is very widespread in its distribution throughout the tropical parts of Asia and Africa.

4. *Enallagma malayanum* Selys

1876. *Enallagma malayanum* Selys, *Bull. Acad. Belg.*, (2), 41 : 536.

1933. *Enallagma malayanum*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 1: 372, 375-376.

Material.—2 exs. as follows : (1) 1♀, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4554/H8, Phulera, Rajasthan, coll. B. Biswas, 19.xii.1956 ; (2) 1 ♂ Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4555/H8, Rajasthan, coll. Z.S.I. party 6.xii.1956.

| <i>Measurements</i> .— | <i>Male</i> | <i>Female</i> |
|------------------------|-------------|---------------|
| Length of Forewings | = 10.00 mm. | 16.00 mm. |
| Length of Hindwings | = 15.10 mm. | 15.00 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = — | 21.10 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan, Phulera (present record), Assam, Nagpur., Ceylon, Burma.

Remarks.—The specimens under study differ from the description of the species, as given in the Fauna of British India, as follows : In the female the bluish red postocular spots are not connected by blue line (*Versus* : Bluish green postocular spots are connected by a narrow line of the same colour). Abdominal segment 10 completely black (*Versus* : Blue at the apical border only). In the male specimen the ventral side of the

abdominal segments 3 to 7 bluish (*Versus* : Abdomen pale blue at the sides changing to creamy yellow beneath)

This species is reported for the first time from Rajasthan.

5. *Agrionemis pygmaea* (Rambur)

1842. *Agrion pygmaeum*, Rambur, *Ins. Névrope*.: 278.

1933. *Agrionemis pygmaea*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 1: 379, 381, 398-401, figs. 163, 171 (a & b).

Material.—2 exs. as follows :—1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5081/H8, and 1 ♀, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5082/H8, Rajasthan, coll. Z.S.I. party, 6.xii.1956.

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan, (present record), Calcutta, Assam, Madras, Malabars, Nicobars. Throughout the Oriental region, Ceylon, Burma, Singapore, Java, Philippines, Seychelles, Australia [Queensland, Sydney], Formosa, China, N. Celebes, New Guinea, Manila.

Remarks.—The specimens differ from the description of the species, as given in the *Fauna of British India*, as follows : (1) In the male no apple green colour in the prothorax (*Versus* : the anterior lobe, lower parts of sides and the extreme edge of the posterior lobe apple green) (2) In the male the abdominal segments 9 & 10 orange coloured (*Versus* : segments 8 to 10 with dorsum clouded or not with black) (3) In the female, no green stripe on the occiput (*Versus* : Postocular blue spots connected by a narrow green stripe across the occiput)

This very widely distributed species is recorded from Rajasthan for the first time.

Suborder—ANISOPTERA

Superfamily—(1) AESHNOIDEA

Family (1)—GOMPHIDAE

6. *Ictinogomphus rapax* (Rambur)

1842. *Diaslatoma rapax* Rambur, *Ins. Névrope*.: 169.

1934. *Ictinus rapax*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 2: 371, 372, 373-376. fig. 1196.

Material.—1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4476/H8, Mandor Gardens, Jodhpur Dist., ca. 10 km. north of Jodhpur, coll. Motilal, 11.ix.1963.

Measurements.—

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------|
| Length of Forewings | = 44.08 mm. |
| Length of Hindwings | = 42.00 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = 5.01 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan, Jodhpur, Mandor Gardens (First record). Assam, Bengal, Burma and Ceylon.

Remarks.—The specimen differs from the description of the species given by Fraser (1934) as follows:—(1) Labrum bluish yellow, deep brown at the base, no black lines (*Versus* : Labrum yellow with a heavy black border having a medium black prolongation of it). (2) Upper surface of frons deep brown (*Versus* : frons greenish yellow, with black stripe running upwards from base), (3) Spine on the occiput clearly bifid (*Versus* : single or slightly bifid) (4) Prothorax yellow on sides (*Versus* : Black marked with yellow). (5) Pterostigma covers 7 cells in the Fore- and 6 cells in the Hindwing. (*Versus* : Covers 5 to 6 cells in both). (6) Discoidal cell 2 celled in both wings. (*Versus* : 4 celled in the Fore- and 3 in the Hindwing).

This is a very widely distributed species throughout the Indian subcontinent.

7 *Onychogomphus grammicus* (Rambur)

1842. *Gomphus grammicus* Rambur, *Ins. Névropl.*: 164.

1934. *Onychogomphus grammicus*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 2: 242, 256-257.

Material.—1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5072/H8, Chittorgarh, coll. S. Biswas, 9.ix.1965.

Measurements.—

| | |
|-----------------------|------------|
| Length of Forewings | = 25.9 mm. |
| Length of Hindwings | = 24.1 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = 3.1 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = 34.2 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan, Chittorgarh (present record), North and Central parts of India.

Remarks.—The specimen differs from the description of the species given by Fraser (1934) as follows: (1) No black line below frons, or between ante- and postclypeus (*Versus* : A fine black line below frons and another between ante- and postclypeus). (2) Thorax greenish (*Versus* : Yellow marked with black). (3) Nodal index $\frac{6-13/13-7}{7-10/9-7}$ (*Versus* : $\frac{9-16/14-9}{9-10/10-9}$)

This species has been recorded for the first time from Rajasthan.

Family (2)—AESHNIDAE

8. *Hemianax ephippiger* (Burmeister)

1839. *Aeschna ephippigera* Burmeister, *Handb. Ent. Band.*: 840.

1936. *Hemianax ephippiger*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3: 143, 147-149, fig. 446.

Material.—1♀, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4477/H8, Pali, Rajasthan coll. B. Biswas, 1.xii.1956.

Measurements.—

| | |
|---------------------------|-------------|
| Length of Forewings | = 47.10 mm. |
| Length of Hindwings | = 45.00 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = 5.00 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = 43.10 mm. |
| Length of Anal appendages | = 5.00 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan, Pali, (previous and present record). Poona, Bombay, Kathiwar. S. Europe and Asia.

Remarks.—The specimen differs from the description of the species given by Fraser (1936) as follows: No reddish brown colour in the area between MA and IA (*Versus*: reddish brown colour between MA and IA present).

This species is widely distributed over North western India.

Superfamily—(2) LIBELLULOIDEA

Family—LIBELLULIDAE

9. *Trithemis aurora* (Burmeister)

1839. *Libellula aurora* Burmeister, *Handb. Ent.*, Band. ii: 859.

1936. *Trithemis aurora*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3: 382, 383-385, fig. 1096.

Material.—1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5073/H8, Jodhpur, Mandor, coll. R. K. Bhatnagar. 19.vi.1960.

Measurements.—

| | |
|-----------------------|------------|
| Forewing damaged | |
| Length of Hindwing | = 24.0 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = 2.0 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = 21.0 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan, Mandor, Jodhpur (present record), Bengal, Bihar, Madhya Pradesh, Maharashtra, Uttar

Pradesh. Ceylon, Burma, extends eastwards as far as Phillipines and southwards to Java.

Remarks.—The specimen differs from the description of the species given by Fraser (1936) as follows: (1) No black marking on labium (*Versus*: middle lobe and sides of labium black). (2) Labrum dark brown (*Versus*: Black along the border). (3) Thorax not pruinose (*Versus*: pruinose).

This is one of the most common species of Odonata seen throughout India and in the islands of the Indian Ocean.

10. *Sympetrum decoloratum* (Selys)

1884. *Diplax vulgata* race *decolorata* Selys, *Ann. Soc. Ent. Belg.*, **28**: 35.

1936. *Sympetrum decoloratum*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, **3**: 371, 380-381, fig. 107c.

Material.—2 exs., Pali, Rajasthan, coll. Z.S.I. Party, 7.xii.1956, as follows:—(1) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4445/H8 and (2) 1 ♀, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4499/H8.

| <i>Measurements.</i> — | <i>Male</i> | <i>Female</i> |
|------------------------|-------------|---------------|
| Length of Forewing | = 25.1 mm. | 22.9 mm. |
| Length of Hindwing | = 22.0 mm. | 22.1 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = 2.0 mm. | 2.0 mm. |

Distribution.—India: Rajasthan, Pali (present record). N. Africa, Persia, Mesopotamia.

Remarks.—The specimens (♂ & ♀) differ from the description of the species, as given by Fraser (1936), as follows:—(1) Reddish brown stripe on the abdomen of the male (*Versus*: only tiny reddish dots on each side of the dorsal carina). (2) In both specimens (♂ & ♀) eyes black below. (*Versus*: Greenish Yellow). (3) Nodal indices.

$$\begin{array}{c} \text{♂} \\ 8-9\frac{1}{2} | 10\frac{1}{2}-8 \\ 8-7\frac{1}{2} | 7-8 \end{array}; \begin{array}{c} \text{♀} \\ 6-10\frac{1}{2} | 9\frac{1}{2}-6 \\ 7-7 | 6-8 \end{array} \quad (\textit{Versus} : \begin{array}{c} 6-6\frac{1}{2} | 6\frac{1}{2}-6 \\ 6-5 | 5-6 \end{array})$$

This is the first record of its occurrence in the oriental region.

11. *Crocothemis servilia servilia* (Drury)

1770. *Libellula servilia* Drury, *Ill. Exot. Ins.*, **1**: 112, 113; pl. xlvii.

1936. *Crocothemis servilia servilia*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*: 344, 345-347; fig. 100.

Material.—Lot (A). (i) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5077/H8. Rajasthan, coll. K. K. Tiwari & S. Biswas, 8.ix.1958. Lot (B).

2 eyes., Takhat Sagar, Kailana, Jodhpur Dist., Rajasthan, Stn. No. 6, coll. Z.S.I. Party, 21.iv.61, as follows: (ii) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5076/H8, (iii) 1 ♀, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5076/H8. Lot (C) (iv) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5265/H8, Patodi House, Paota lines, Jodhpur dist., Rajasthan, coll. R. C. Sharma, 16.viii.1963. Lot (D) 3 exs., coll. S. Biswas as follows: (v) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4836/H8, Happyvalley, Ajmer, Rajasthan, 14.viii.1965, (vi) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4835/H8, Bhilwara, Rajasthan, 17.ix.1965, coll. K. K. Tiwari and S. Biswas, 8.ix.1958,

| <i>Measurements.</i> — | <i>Male</i> | <i>Female</i> |
|------------------------|-----------------|---------------|
| Length of Forewing | = 29.8-30.0 mm. | 27.0-30.0 mm. |
| Length of Hindwing | = 26.0-27.0 mm. | 20.0-28.0 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = 2.9- 3.0 mm. | 2.9- 3.0 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = 22.0-24.0 mm. | 17.0-20.0 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan : Jodhpur, Ajmer, Gudha (present records), Bengal. Ceylon, Burma, S. Asia to Japan, Philippines and southwards to Sondaic Archipelago, Mesopotamia.

Remarks.—This beautifully coloured and very bright dragon-fly is one of the commonest species found throughout the whole of India from the base of the Himalayas to the shores of the Indian Ocean and beyond.

12. *Brachythemis contaminata* (Fabricius)

1793. *Libeliula contaminata* Fabricius, *Ent. Syst.*, 2: 382.

1936. *Brachythemis contaminata*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*: 364, 365-366, fig. 103.

Material.—Lot (A) (i-iii) 3 ♂♂, Z.S.I. Reg. Nos. 5078/H8, 5079/H8, 5080/H8, Jhapog, Rajasthan, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 25.iv.1958. Lot (B) (iv) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4834/H8, Sardarasamand ca., 49 kms. south of Jodhpur, Rajasthan, Stn. 19, Fd. Coll. No. 138/31.7.62, coll. K. C. Kansal, 31.vii.1962. Lot (C). 2 exs., Bhilwara, Rajasthan, coll. S. Biswas, 17.ix.65 as follows: (v) 1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4833/H8, (vi) 1 ♀, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4835/H8.

| <i>Measurements.</i> — | <i>Male</i> | <i>Female</i> |
|------------------------|-----------------|---------------|
| Length of Forewing | = 23.0-25.0 mm. | 27.0 mm. |
| Length of Hindwing | = 21.0-22.0 mm. | 25.0 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = 3.0 mm. | 3.0 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = 19.0-22.0 mm. | 18.0 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan : Jhapog, Jodhpur, Sadar-samand, Bhilwar (present record), throughout India. Ceylon,

Burma and extending east of China, Formosa and the Philippines and southwards to Java and Sumatra.

Remarks.—The specimens under study differ from the description of the species as given by Fraser (1936) as follows : (i) In one male (Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4833/H8) mid-dorsal carina of the segments 5 to 8 black. (*Versus* : segment 8 and 9 often black on mid-dorsum). (ii) In another male (Z.S.I. Reg. No. 4834/H8) humeral stripe absent (*Versus* : Obscure reddish brown humeral stripe).

This is also a fairly common species in India.

13. *Tramea basilaris burmeisteri* Kirby

1839. *Libellula chinensis*, Burmeister, *Handb. Ent.*, 2: 852.

1936. *Tramea basilaris burmeisteri*: Fraser, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3: 432-434, fig. 119(b).

Material.—1 ♂, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 5074/H8, Rajasthan, Mandor gardens, 10 kms. North of Jodhpur Dist., coll. Motilal, 11.ix.1963.

Measurements.—

| | | |
|-----------------------|---|----------------------------------|
| Length of Forewing | = | 43.00 mm. |
| Length of Hindwing | = | 4.10 mm. |
| Length of Pterostigma | = | F.W = 2.05 mm. H.W = 2.00 mm. |
| Length of Abdomen | = | 30.01 mm. |

Distribution.—India : Rajasthan : Mandor gardens (present record) Saugar, Deccan. Ceylon, Burma and extending up to Malaysia.

Remarks.—The specimen differs from the species description as given by Fraser (1936) as follows :

Venation of the dark basal area of the hindwing reddish yellow (*Versus* : Venation in the dark area bright yellow).

This is the first record of this species from Rajasthan.

IV. SUMMARY

This paper embodies a revised key for the Odonates of Rajasthan. In this paper 13 species *viz.*, *Rhodischnura nursei* (Morton), *Ischnura annandalei* Laidlaw, *Ischnura seneglensis* (Rambur), *Enallagma malayanum* Selys, *Agriocnemis pygmaea* (Rambur), *Ictinogomphus rapax* (Rambur), *Onychogomphus grammicus* (Rambur) *Hemianax ehipiger* (Burmeister), *Trithemis aurora* (Burmeister), *Sympetrum decoloratum* Selys,

Crocothemis servilia servilia (Drury), *Brachythemis contaminata* (Fabricius), *Tamea basilaris burmeisteri* Kirby have been reported. Of them *Sympetrum decoloratum* is a new record from the Oriental region, *Ischnura annandalei* is a new record from India and *Enallagma malayanum*, *Agriocnemis pygmaea*, *Onychogomphus grammicus* and *Tamea basilaris burmeisteri* are new records from Rajasthan.

V. REFERENCES

- ADAMS, A. 1899. *Western Rajputana States*. Pp. xi + 455. London (Junior Army & Navy Stores. Ltd.)
- AGRAWAL, J. P. 1957. Contribution towards the Odonate fauna of Pilani. *Proc. 44th Ind. Sci. Cong., Calcutta*, Part III, Abstract No. 28. P. 309.
- BAIJAL, H. N. & AGRAWAL, J. P. 1958. *Opuscula Libellulologica-I. Agra Univ. J. Res. (Sci.)*, Agra. 4(2), 453-470, 43 figs.
- FABRICII, J. C. 1793. *Ent. Syst.*, 2, pp. 373-388.
- FABRICII, J. C. 1798. *Ent. Syst. (Suppl.)*: 283-287.
- FRASER, F. C. 1933. *Fauna of British India*, Vol. I. XIII + 423 pp. London (Taylor & Francis).
- FRASER, F. C. 1934. *Fauna of British India*, Vol. II. XIII + 398 pp. London (Taylor & Francis).
- FRASER, F. C. 1936. *Fauna of British India*, Vol. III. XI + 461 pp. London (Taylor & Francis).
- FRASER, F. C. 1939. A note of the generic characters of *Ictinogomphus* Cowley. (Odonata)—*Proc. R. ent. Soc.*, London, (B) 8: 21.
- FRASER, F. C. 1957. *A Reclassification of the Order Odonata*. pp. 133, Royal Zoological Society, N.S.W.
- LIDLAW, F. 1919. A list of the dragonflies recorded from the Indian Empire with special reference to the collection of the Indian Museum, Part II.—*Rec. Indian Mus.*, Calcutta, 16: 169-195, figs. 4.
- LIEFTINCK, M. A. 1954. Handlist of Malaysian Odonates. A catalogue of the dragonflies of the Malay Peninsula, Sumatra, Java and Borneo including the Adjacent small islands.—*Treubia*, Bogor, 22 (Suppl.), pp. I-XIII + 1-202; 1 fig. map.
- MITRA, T. R. On the Faunistic Survey of Rajasthan with regard to Odonota (Insecta).—*Rec. zool. Surv. India*, Calcutta. (in press).
- PINHEY, E. 1967. Odonata of Ngamiland (1967). *Arnoldia Rhod.*, Bulawayo, 3(15): 1-17. 4 figs.

FAUNA OF RAJASTHAN, INDIA, HYMENOPTERA

by

O. B. CHHOTANI AND K. K. RAY

Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta

(With 1 table and 4 text-figures)

I. INTRODUCTION

(a) *General*

The state of Rajasthan is situated in the North-western part of the Indian Union. It has an area of approximately 3,38,107 square km., of which the western three-fifths forms the Great Indian Desert.

The fauna of this ecologically important, large portion of the Indian subcontinent has been almost unknown, until the Zoological Survey of India started conducting a general faunistic survey in a systematic and detailed manner in the year 1956. Since then a number of parties of the department have surveyed and collected in the state, as a result of which a large collection of the representative fauna was made available for study. The present study is the continuation of the study of the fauna of the state and is based on the Hymenoptera collections received through these surveys. The collection comprises of several hundred examples. As many as 46 species belonging to 31 genera and 12 families are recorded in this paper here from these collections.

A species, new to science, of the genus *Iswara* Westwood (Thynnidae), and the male of *Cataglyphis bicolor setipes* (Forel) (Formicidae), are described.

(b) *Acknowledgements*

Grateful thanks are due to Dr. A. P. Kapur, Director and Shri K. S. Pradhan, Superintending Zoologist, Zoological Survey of India, for their valuable suggestions and interest in the present study.

(c) Abbreviations used

| | | |
|---------|---|--|
| Alt., | — | Altitude above mean sea-level. |
| Coll., | — | Collected by. |
| Colln., | — | Collection. |
| Dist., | — | District. |
| Ex(s). | — | Example(s). |
| Lat., | — | Latitude. |
| Long., | — | Longitude. |
| Z.S.I., | — | Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta (India) |

II. TOPOGRAPHY, CLIMATE, ETC. OF RAJASTHAN

The state of Rajasthan lies approximately between 23°10' and 30°30' N. latitudes and 69°50' and 78°25' E. longitudes. It has an area of about 3,38,107 square km., and is divided into two unequal, climatically different halves by the Aravalli Hills which cut across it diagonally south-west to north-east. The north-western portion, thus separated, forms a part of the Great Indian Desert and the south-eastern portion forms the hilly and wetter area.

The plains are very hot and dry during the summers and very cold and dry in winters. The hilly areas have moderate and wetter climate. The rainfall is very scanty in the desert portion (15-35 cm.) and fairly good in the hilly areas (60-150 cm.).

The vegetation is scrub forest, thorny bushes and trees at places in the desert region and thick forests of tall and long trees in the hilly Aravallis.

III. HISTORY AND PRESENT KNOWLEDGE OF
HYMENOPTERA OF RAJASTHAN

(a) History

In the "Fauna of British India (Hymenoptera) volume I", published in the year 1897, there is no specific record of the occurrence of any Hymenoptera from Rajasthan. The first available reference, in the literature, on the record of any such insects, from the state of Rajasthan, is that of Nurse (1902), who described *Chrysis abuensis* (Chrysididae) from Mount Abu.

In the "Fauna of British India (Hymenoptera) volume II" (ants and cuckoo wasps), published subsequently in the year 1903, apart from the species *Chrysis abuensis* Nurse, there is a specific mention of the occurrence of only one more species i.e., *Holopyga indica* Mocsary (Chrysididae), from Rajasthan.

Nurse (1903 *a* & *b* ; 1904 ; 1909) described a number of species of the families Pompilidae, Sphecidae, Eumenidae, Colletidae and Apidae from Mount Abu.

Aiyar (1916 *a* & *b* ; 1917), in his catalogue of wasps and bees, records, from Rajasthan, as many as 23 species (Pompilidae, 2 ; Sphecidae, 12 ; Eumenidae, 2 ; Colletidae, 1 ; and Apidae, 6) described after the publication of the Fauna series. Most of these species are those described by Nurse (1903—1909), Cameron (1907 ; 1908 *a* & *b*) and Turner (1912), all of which are again from Mount Abu and are as follows :—

Family : POMPILIDAE

Salius avidus Nurse, *Pompilus julius* Nurse

Family : SPHECIDAE

Astata absoluta Nurse, *A. compta* Nurse, *Tachytes dilwara* Nurse, *T. flagellata* Nurse, *T. shiva* Nurse, *Trypoxylon responsum* Nurse, *Psen refractus* Nurse, *Gorytes impudens* Nurse, *G. intrudens* Nurse, *Stizus coloratus* Nurse, *Cerceris dolosa* Nurse, *C. abuensis* Turner.

Family : EUMENIDAE

Odynerus hostis Nurse, *O. proclusus* Nurse

Family : COLLETIDAE

Prosopis montana Nurse

Family : APIDAE

Halictus abuensis Cameron, *Nomia abuensis* Cameron, *N. collina* Cameron, *Heriades tenuis* Nurse, *Sphecodes abuensis* Nurse, *S. tantalus* Nurse.

Aiyar (1916 *a* & *b* ; 1917) does not include *Coelioxys perseus* Nurse (Family Apidae), and *Tachytes astuta* Nurse and *Cerceris protea* Turner (Family Sphecidae), which he probably overlooked. These 3 species are again from Mount Abu. Turner (1912), recorded *Cerceris vischnu* Cameron also from Mount Abu.

Since the publication of Aiyar's catalogue and until recently, only one more species, viz. *Scolia cyanipennis* Fabr., of wasps and bees has been recorded by Betrem (1928) from Rajasthan and that again from Mount Abu.

Apart from the wasps and bees, Cameron (1905; 1907) described the following 8 parasitic Hymenoptera from Rajasthan, all of which were from Mount Abu.

Family : ICHNEUMONIDAE

Metopius pulchripes Cameron, *M. rufus* Cam., *Campoplex nursei* Cam., *Eutanyacra alboannulata* Cam.

Family : CHALCIDIDAE

Onchochalcis nursei Cam., *Chalcis megaspila* Cam.

Family : EVANIIDAE

Gasteruption abuense Cam.

Family : BRACONIDAE

Disophrys laticeps Cam.

In the "Fauna of British India (Hymenoptera)" volume III for Ichneumonidae (Ichneumones Deltoidei), the following 7 species are recorded from Rajasthan, all again from Mount Abu.

Metopius pulchripes Cameron, *M. rufus* Cam., *Campoplex confusus* Forst. (Syn. *C. nursei* Cam.), *Henicospilus merdarius* Grav., *Agrypon varitarsum* Wesmael, *Angitia fenestralis* Holmg. *Pristomerus marginicollis* Cameron.

Of these above Ichneumonidae, *Metopius pulchripes* Cameron has been treated as a synonym of *Metopius (Metopius) rufus* Cameron and *Campoplex nursei* Cameron, *Henicospilus merdarius* Grav., *Agrypon varitarsum* Wesmael and *Angitia fenestralis* Holmgren have been transferred to the genera *Dusona*, *Enicospilus*, *Labrorychus* and *Diadegma*, respectively, by Townes, Townes and Gupta (1961), in their catalogue of the Indo-Australian Ichneumonidae.

Since the publication of Fauna of British India for Ichneumonidae there is no record of any Ichneumons from Rajasthan.

Only one species of Braconidae i.e., *Disophrys laticeps* Cameron, is known from Rajasthan. Aiyar (1924) in the catalogue of braconid wasps, described from the Indian region, does not include this species,

The family Chalcididae was so far represented by 2 species, *Chalcis megaspila* Cam. and *Onchochalcis nursei* Cam., described by Cameron (1907) Mani (1938), in his catalogue of Chalcididae, transferred *Chalcis megaspila* to the genus *Brachymeria*.

The Evaniidae is represented by the species *Gasteruption abuense* Cameron, which Mani (1939), refers to the genus *Trigonofoenus*.

All these records of Hymenoptera, from Rajasthan, were from south-eastern, wetter portion of the state. The desert area remained practically unexplored. There is a single reference (Pruthi and Bhatia, 1952) on the insects of the desert part of the state, in which the following 4 species are recorded :—

Family : APIDAE

Xylocopa fenestrata (Fab.), *Megachile vigilance* Smith

Family : VESPIDAE

Polistes hebraeus (Fabr.)

Family : MUTILLIDAE

Mutilla durga Smith

Thus 45 species of Hymenoptera were so far known from Rajasthan, most of which came from Mount Abu in the Aravalli Hills in the south-eastern portion of the state. The desert region of the state had remained practically unexplored as far as the insects of order Hymenoptera are concerned.

(b) *Present knowledge*

The Zoological Survey of India has conducted several extensive surveys of western, eastern and central portions of the state during the years 1956-61. The present work is based on the material of Hymenoptera collected during these surveys and made available to us for our study. Fortysix species belonging to 31 genera, distributed in 12 families of the order Hymenoptera are recorded. Out of these only two viz., *Polistes hebraeus* Fabr. and *Xylocopa (Otenoxylocopa) fenestrata* (Fabr.) were already known from Rajasthan. All others are new records for Rajasthan.

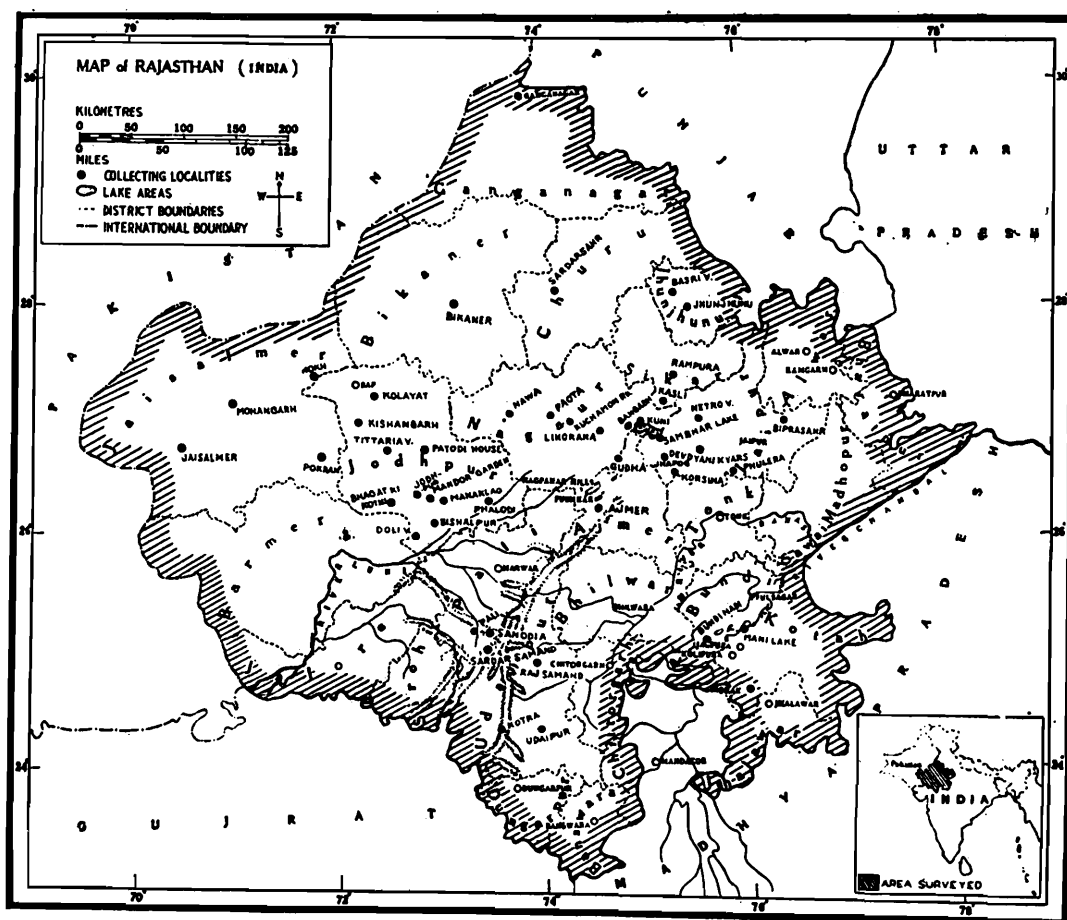
It may be noted that the species, occurring in higher alti-

tudes *i.e.*, Mount Abu in the Aravallis, already recorded in the literature, are not found in the plains, showing thereby the ecological adjustment of different species to different climatic and topographic conditions.

Including the species recorded here, in the present paper, it is seen that, in all, 89 species of Hymenoptera are now known from the whole state of Rajasthan. It is very likely that more species may come to light with the further intensive surveys.

IV. LIST OF COLLECTING STATIONS

Collections of Hymenoptera were made from 47 localities, distributed over 14 districts of Rajasthan. A list of the collecting stations, together with the altitudes (above mean sea-level) and the approximate latitudes and longitudes, is given in Table 1.



Text-fig. 1. Map of Rajasthan showing Collecting Stations,

TABLE 1.—List of Collecting Stations for Hymenoptera of Rajasthan

| Sl. No. | Location | Altitude (above mean sea-level in m.) | Latitude | Longitude | District in which situated |
|---------|--|---------------------------------------|----------|-----------|----------------------------|
| 1. | Ajmer | 483 m. | 26°27' | 74°42' | Ajmer |
| 2. | Bangadh | — | 27°13' | 75°00' | Nagaur |
| 3. | Bikaner | 224 m. | 28°01' | 73°22' | Bikaner |
| 4. | Basri village | — | 25°14' | 75°20' | Jhunjhunu |
| 5. | Bhagat-ki-kothi | — | 25°40' | 72°00' | Jodhpur |
| 6. | Bishalpur | — | 26°10' | 73°15' | Jodhpur |
| 7. | Biprasahr | — | 27°15' | 76°25' | Jaipur |
| 8. | Bundi Nadi | 366 m. | 25°27' | 75°41' | Bundi |
| 9. | Condoneer (?) | — | — | — | — |
| 10. | Devdyani Kyars | — | 26°55' | 75°13' | Jaipur |
| 11. | Doli village | — | 26°00' | 72°40' | Jodhpur |
| 12. | Gudha | — | 26°55' | 75°25' | Nagaur |
| 13. | Jhapog | — | 26°55' | 75°02' | Jaipur |
| 14. | Jaisalmer | — | 26°55' | 70°57' | Jaisalmer |
| 15. | Jodhpur | — | 26°18' | 73°04' | Jodhpur |
| 16. | Jhunjhunu | — | 28°06' | 75°24' | Jhunjhunu |
| 17. | Kasli | — | 27°30' | 75°00' | Sikar |
| 18. | Kuni | — | 27°00' | 75°11' | Nagaur |
| 19. | Kishangarh | — | 27°09' | 72°24' | Jodhpur |
| 20. | Kolayat (ca. 50 km. of Bikaner) | — | 27°50' | 72°58' | Bikaner |
| 21. | Korsina (ca. 10 km. Sw of Jhapog) | — | 26°55' | 75°02' | Jaipur |
| 22. | Kotra | — | 24°55' | 78°20' | Udaipur |
| 23. | Kuchamon Road | — | 27°00' | 74°55' | Nagaur |
| 24. | Lihorana | — | 27°02' | 75°25' | Nagaur |
| 25. | Mani Lake | — | 25°45' | 76°05' | Kotah |
| 26. | Mohangarh (ca. 130 km. NE of Jaisalmer) | — | 27°20' | 71°15' | Jaisalmer |
| 27. | Mandor Garden | — | 26°20' | 73°00' | Jodhpur |
| 28. | Monaklao | — | 26°20' | 73°05' | Jodhpur |
| 29. | Nawa | 297 m. | 27°11' | 73°41' | Nagaur |
| 30. | Netro Village | — | 27°25' | 75°50' | Jaipur |
| 31. | Nokh | 178 m. | 27°33' | 72°15' | Jaisalmer |
| 32. | Paota | — | 27°20' | 74°35' | Nagaur |
| 33. | Phalodi | — | 26°40' | 73°55' | Jodhpur |
| 34. | Pali | — | 25°46' | 73°25' | Pali |
| 35. | Palidung | — | — | — | — |
| 36. | Patodi House | — | 26°40' | 73°00' | Jodhpur |
| 37. | Pokran | — | 26°52' | 71°56' | Jaisalmer |
| 38. | Phulera | — | 26°52' | 75°16' | Jaipur |
| 39. | Rajsamand | — | 25°00' | 73°50' | Udaipur |
| 40. | Rampura | — | 27°40' | 75°20' | Sikar |
| 41. | Sambhar Lake | — | 26°54' | 75°13' | Jaipur |
| 42. | Sanodia | — | 25°40' | 74°05' | Pali |
| 43. | Sardarsahr | — | 28°30' | 74°29' | Churu |
| 44. | Sardar Samand | — | 25°00' | 72°55' | Udaipur |
| 45. | Sriganga nagar | — | 29°55' | 73°55' | Ganganagar |
| 46. | Tittaria Village | — | 26°55' | 72°50' | Jodhpur |
| 47. | Udaipur | 753 m. | 24°30' | 73°50' | Udaipur |

V. SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Family (I) MUTILLIDAE

Genus (1) *Apterogyna* Latreille1. *Apterogyna mutilloides* Smith

1855. *Apterogyna mutilloides* Smith, F., *Cat. Hym. B.M.*, 3: 64. ♀, ♂
 1897. *Apterogyna mutilloides*: Bingham, C.T., *Fauna Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 2. ♀, ♂
 1902. *Apterogyna mutilloides*: Andre, E., *Gen. Insect. (Mutillidae)*, 1: 6.

(a) *Material examined*.—3 ♂ ♂, Nawa, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 10.v.1958.

(b) *Measurements*.—♂ Total body length 13-14 mm.; wing expanse 22-23 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Nawa (Dist. Nagaur). Elsewhere : India : Allahabad (U.P.) and North-West Provinces.

2. *Apterogyna nigra* Dover

1924. *Apterogyna nigra* Dover, C. *Ent. month. Mag.*, (3) 60: 255.

(a) *Material examined*.—1 ♂, Tittaria village, coll. J. S. Bhatti, 21.v.1962.

(b) *Measurements*.—♂ Total body length 13 mm.; wing expanse 28 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Tittaria village. Elsewhere : Quetta (Pakistan), type-locality.

(d) *Remarks*.—The species *Apterogyna nigra* Dover was described from Quetta, Pakistan. It is recorded from India for the first time.

Genus (2) *Trogaspidia* Ashmead3. *Trogaspidia sexmaculata* (Swederus)

1787. *Mutilla sex-maculata* Swederus, P. (nec Smith), *Nouv. Act. Hoim.*, 8: 286.
 1897. *Mutilla sex-maculata*: Bingham, C.T., *Fauna Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 25. ♀.
 1902. *Mutilla sexmaculata*: Andre, E., *Gen. Insect.*, (Mutillidae), 1: 41.
 1960. *Trogaspidia sexmaculata*: Hammer, K., *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 58 (1): 14.

(a) *Material examined*.—1 ♀; Ajmer, coll. S. Biswas, 17.viii.1965.

(b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 14 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Ajmer. Elsewhere : India : Punjab ; Allahabad (Uttar Pradesh) ; Barrackpore (West Bengal) ; and Bombay.

Family (II) THYNNIDAE

Genus (3) *Iswara* Westwood

The genus *Iswara* was described by Westwood (1851, p. 233) and placed in the family Thynnidae. Smith (1873 p. 253) while describing the species *Iswara fasciatus*, Bingham (1897) and Friese (1911, p. 15) also referred the genus to Thynnidae. Turner (1909) placed it in the family Scoliidae and (1910, p. 105) did not include it in the family Thynnidae. Betrem (1928), however, does not include this genus in his monograph on the Indo-Australian Scoliidae and mentions that the genus belongs to the relationship line of Börner's (1919) Mutillidae group.

Due to this controversy in the assignment of the genus and as it is not possible for us at the moment to place the genus with definiteness to a particular family, we have followed Westwood (1859), Bingham (1897) and Friese (1911), vide *Supra*.

4. *Iswara luteus* Westwood

1850. *Iswara luteus* Westwood, J. O., *Trans. ent. Soc., Lond.* 1850 : 233. ♂

1897. *Iswara luteus*: Bingham, C.T., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1 : 55. ♂ .

(a) *Material examined*.—14 ♂♂ as follows :—(i) Coll. T. G. Vazirani (1.iv to 17.v.1958) Gudha : (6 ♂♂) ; Sambhar Lake (1 ♂) ; Korsina (1 ♂) ; Phulera (1 ♂) (ii) Coll. J. S. Bhatti, 21.v.1961, Tittaria village (5 ♂♂)

(b) *Measurements*.—♂ Total body length 14.5-16 mm. ; wing expanse 13-15 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Gudha, Korsina, Phulera, Sambhar Lake and Tittaria village. Elsewhere : Western India and Sind (Pakistan)

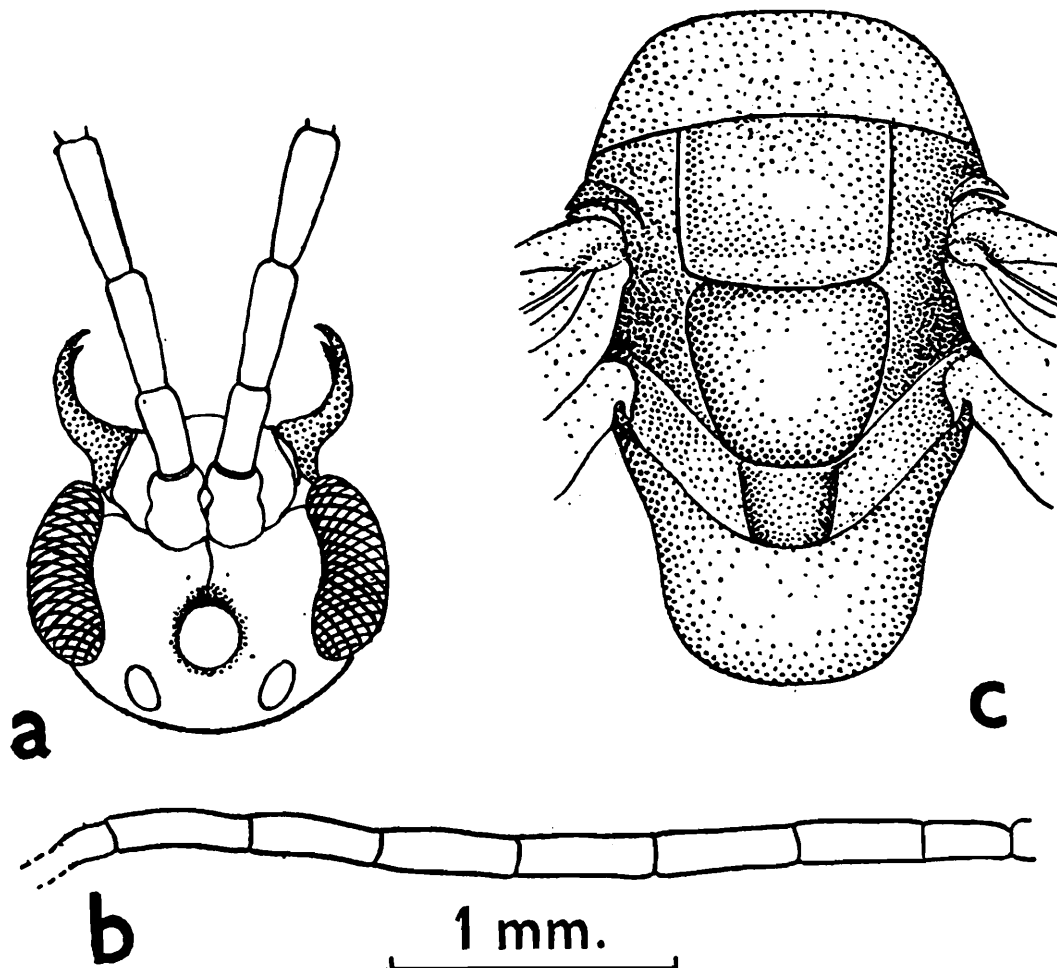
5. *Iswara rajasthanicus* sp.n.

(Text-figs. 2 and 3)

(a) *Material examined*.—3 ♂♂ Tittaria village, coll. J. S. Bhatti, 21.v.1962.

(b) *Description*.—♂ *General*: Head-capsule generally and eyes black; frons, antennae, scutellum, metanotum and legs pale brown; clypeus pale yellow; mandibles dark brown, paler basally; pronotum pale yellow in basal half, transparent in apical half; mesonotum brown with two pale brown longitudinal stripes; wings transparent; median segment and abdomen brownish, apical portions of median segment and of 1-6 abdominal segments pale yellow; pale yellow area on the abdominal segments wider medially. Head with a few, sparse and shallow punctures; thorax and abdomen smooth. Clypeus, bases of mandibles, head around cervix, legs and abdomen with pale yellow pilosity.

Head: Head with eyes round, a little broader than long and as wide as thorax; cheeks not well developed. Eyes fairly

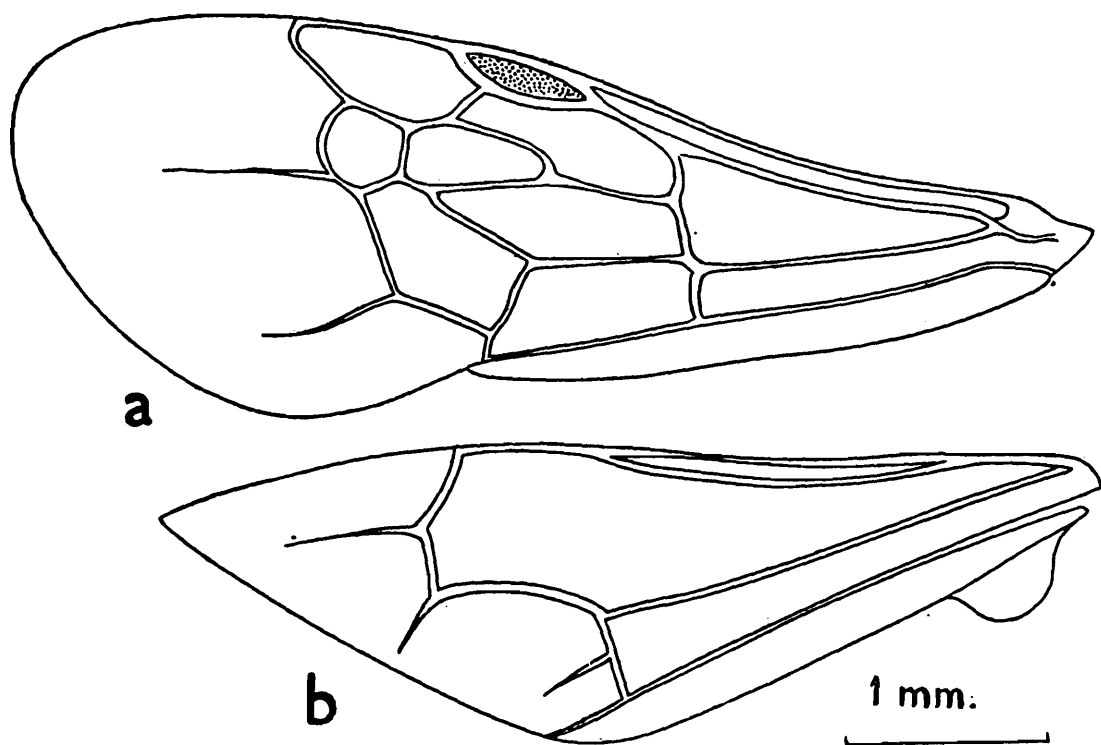


Text-fig. 2. *Iswara rajasthanicus* sp.n., Paratype.—a. Head, front view; b. Antenna, in part; c. Thorax, dorsal view.

large, oval, somewhat broader anteriorly and weakly emarginate on inner margins a little behind antennae. Ocelli large and shining; the median one anteriorly and the lateral ones on outer sides somewhat sunk in. Antennae thin and long; broken in the specimens examined; scape small and short; pedicel thick and larger than scape, flagellum setaceous with thin and long segments. Clypeus, transversely subovate, fairly swollen and with several long yellow bristles. Labrum concealed. Mandibles curved, slender, narrowing apically into an acute apex and with a minute tooth on inner margin in apical fourth.

Thorax: Thorax oblong. Pronotum transverse, reaching upto the base of wings laterally. Mesonotum squarish, with a ridge on lateral and posterior margins; scutellum quadrate, somewhat swollen and narrowed posteriorly; postscutellum like the scutellum but narrower. Metanotum transverse. Median segment rounded, posteriorly inclining and apilose. Legs thin and long; tarsi 5-jointed; claws bifid.

Wings: Moderately long. Forewing: Stigma large, transverse and brown; costal cell narrowly elongate; radial cell elongately transverse, not clearly appendiculated; 1st cubital cell narrowly elongate; 2nd irregularly rectangular, smaller than 1st and receiving the 1st recurrent on its lower side, a little away from its middle; 3rd cubital subquadrate, about



Text-fig. 3. *Iswara rajasthanicus* sp.n., Paratype.—a. Left forewing, dorsal view; b. Left hind wing, dorsal view.

half of 2nd and receiving the 2nd recurrent at the junction of lower and apical veins; 1st discoidal cell elongately rectangular, a little longer than 1st cubital; 2nd discoidal roughly pentagonal; basal elongately triangular; 1st subbasal elongately rectangular; 2nd also elongately rectangular but shorter than 1st; apical not clearly marked; anal long and narrow. Hind-wing: Costal cell long and linear, extending upto a little beyond the middle of wing-membrane; radial, cubital and discoidal cells incomplete; radial, cubital, discoidal and anal nervures short, not reaching upto the apex; anal lobe fairly large.

Abdomen: Elongate, narrowed towards apex. Tergites 2-6 with semicircular impression. Anal segment with an upcurved spine.

♀. Not known.

Measurements (in mm.) of *Iswara rajasthanicus* sp.n.

| | Range (3 exs.) | ♂ Holotype |
|--|----------------|------------|
| 1. Total body length (without antennae) C. | 7.0-8.0 | 7.00 |
| 2. Head width with eyes | 1.23-1.4 | 1.23 |
| 3. Long diameter of eye | 0.70-0.90 | 0.70 |
| 4. Short diameter of eye | 0.50-0.57 | 0.50 |
| 5. Diameter of median ocellus | 0.23-0.25 | 0.23 |
| 6. Diameter of lateral ocelli | 0.20-0.23 | 0.20 |
| 7. Length of mandibles | 0.50-0.53 | 0.50 |
| 8. Length of forewing C. | 4.2-5.0 | 4.2 |
| 9. Length of abdomen C. | 3.83-4.2 | 3.83 |

(c) *Type-specimens*: Holotype: A male vide "material" above Z.S.I. Reg. No. 6014/H₃, in National Zoological Collections, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta.

Paratypes: 2 males vide "material" above also in Z.S.I., Calcutta.

(d) *Type-locality and Distribution*: India: Tittaria village, Jodhpur District, Rajasthan.

(e) *Comparison*: Only two other species, viz. *luteus* Westw. and *fasciata* Sm. of the genus *Iswara* are known from the Indian subregion from which this species can be differentiated for its smaller size and for having brownish abdomen (yellow with ferruginous bands in *luteus* and black with white bands in *fasciata*).

Family (III) SCOLIIDAE

Genus (4) **Campsomeris** Guerin

6. **Campsomeris annulata** (Fabricius)

1793. *Tiphia annulata* Fabricius, J. C., *Ent. Syst.*, 2: 225. ♀.
 1897. *Elis annulata*: Bingham, C. T., *Fauna. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 96.
 ♀, ♂ (♀ nec. ♂ *vide* Betrem 1928, *infra*).
 1928. *Campsomeris annulata*: Betrem, J. G., *Treubia*, 9: 67, 79, 94.
 ♀, ♂

(a) *Material examined*.—59 examples, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 30.iv.1958-23.v.1958, as follows:—Jhapog (3 ♀♀); Gudha (5♂♂ & 17 ♀♀); Bangadh (3 ♀♀); Nawa (5 ♀♀); Sambhar Lake (3 ♂♂, 7 ♀♀); Korsina (4 ♂♂, 10 ♀♀); Phulera (1 ♂) and Lihorana (1 ♀)

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 15-25 mm.; ♂ 13-22 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 28-40 mm.; ♂ 28-36 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Bangadh; Gudha; Jhapog; Lihorana; Korsina; Nawa; Phulera and Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere: India: N. W. Provinces and southern India. This species is also known to occur in Sikkim, Burma, China, Malaya and Japan.

7 **Campsomeris collaris** (Fabricius)

1775. *Tiphia collaris* Fabricius, J. C., *Syst. Ent.*: 354.
 1897. *Elis thoracica*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 99
 (♀ nec. var., nec ♂, *vide* Betrem, 1928, *infra*).
 1897. *Elis fimbriata*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1:
 99. ♀.
 1928. *Campsomeris collaris*: Betrem, J. G., *Treubia*, 9: 75, 79, 126,
 ♀, ♂

(a) *Material examined*.—21 examples as follows:—Coll. A. K. Mukherjee, Sambhar Lake (1 ♂, 3 ♀♀), 11.xi.1958; Gudha (14 ♀♀), 12-19.xi.1957; coll. T. G. Vazirani, Sambhar Lake (3 ♂♂), 21.v.1958.

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 24-28 mm.; ♂ 15-24 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 42-50 mm.; ♂ 30-40 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha; Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere: This species is very common and is known from almost all over the Indian subcontinent. It is also known to occur in Ceylon and several islands in the Indonesian group of islands. For detailed distribution *vide* Betrem (1928)

8. **Campsomeris marginella** Klug

1810. *Scolia marginella* Klug, F. *Beitr. Naturk.*, II: 2, 4. ♂
 1897. *Elis hirsuta* Bingham, C. T., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 98.
 ♀, ♂
 1928. *Campsomeris marginella*: Betrem, J. G., *Treubia*, 9: 135. ♀, ♂
 (a) *Material examined*.—10 examples, coll. T. G. Vazirani,
 24.iv. to 14.v.1958, as follows:—Gudha (4 ♀♀, 2 ♂♂);
 Sambhar Lake (3 ♀♀); Korsina (1 ♂).
 (b) *Measurements*.—Body length (♀ 10 mm.; ♂ 9 mm.);
 wing expanse (♀ 16 mm.; ♂ 15 mm.).
 (c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha; Korsina and Sam-
 bhar Lake. Elsewhere: India: Calcutta; Trivandrum.

Family (IV) POMPILIDAE

Genus (5) **Pompilus** Fabricius9. **Pompilus analis** (Fabricius)

1781. *Sphex analis* Fabricius, J. C., *Spec. Insect.*, 1: 447.
 1897. *Pompilus analis*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1:
 150. ♀, ♂
 1897. *Pompilus analis*: Dalla-Torre, C. G. De, *Cat. Hym.*, 8: 272.
 (a) *Material examined*.—1 ♀, Kuchaman Road, coll. T. G.
 Vazirani, 16.ii.1958.
 (b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 19.0 mm.; wing
 expanse 30.0 mm.
 (c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Kuchaman Road. Elsewhere:
 Throughout India, Ceylon, Burma and as far as Celebes.
 (d) *Remarks*.—The species *Pompilus analis* was described
 by Fabricius (1781) in *Spec. Insect.*, 1: 447, and not in *Ent.*
Syst., 2: 209 as given by Bingham (1897).

Family (V) SPHECIDAE

Genus (6) **Larra** Latreille10. **Larra erratica** Bingham

1897. *Larra erratica* Bingham, C. T. *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 199,
 ♀, ♂
 (a) *Material examined*.—1 ♂, Gudha, coll. T. G. Vazirani,
 25.iv.1958.

(b) *Measurements*.—♂ Total body length 19 mm.; wing expanse 29 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Gudha. Elsewhere : Burma (Tenasserim) and Ceylon.

(d) *Remarks*.—The species *L. erratica* was described from Tenasserim (Burma) and Ceylon. The present record from Rajasthan is new to India.

Genus (7) **Motes** Kohl

Subgenus **Motes** Kohl

11. **Motes (Motes) jaculator** (Smith)

1856. *Larrada jaculator* Smith, *F. Cat. Hym. Ins.*, 4: 279. ♀.

1897. *Notogonia jaculatrix*: Bingham, C. T. *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 203, ♀, ♂

1897. *Larra jaculator*: Dalla-Torre, C. D. de, *Cat. Hym.*, 8: 668.

(a) *Material examined*.—1 ♀, Devdyani, coll. Z.S.I. Party, 25.iv.1957

(b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 15.5 mm.; wing expanse 18.5 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Devdyani. Elsewhere : India : Barrackpore (West Bengal) ; Mussooree (Uttar Pradesh) and Poona (Maharashtra) Burma : Tenasserim ; Pegu Hills.

(d) *Remarks*.—Smith (1856) described this species under the genus *Larrada*. Bingham (1897) transferred it to the genus *Notogonia* Costa. Dalla Torre (1897) treats *Notogonia* as a synonym of *Larra* Fabricius whereas Muesbeck, Krombein and Townes (1951) treat it as a synonym of *Motes* subgenus *Motes*. We have followed the latest work of the latter authors and refer this species to *Motes (Motes)*.

Genus (8) **Sphex** Linnaeus

12. **Sphex aegyptius** Lepeletier

1845. *Sphex aegyptia* Lepeletier, A. L. M.; *Hist. nat. Insect. Hym.*, 3: 356.

1897. *Sphex aegyptius*: Bingham, C. T. *Faun. Brit. India. (Hym.)*, 1: 245. ♀, ♂

1897. *Sphex aegyptius*: Dalla Torre, C. G. de, *Cat. Hym.*, 8: 413.

(a) *Material examined*.—2 examples (1 ♂ , 1 ♀), Sambhar Lake, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 17.v.1958.

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 33 mm. ; ♂ 23 mm.) ; wing expanse (♀ 33 mm. ; ♂ 42 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere : Other than the present record, from India, this species is known from Madras only. It is essentially a middle-east species and is known from Egypt, Syria, Arabia, Ethiopia and Mauritius.

13. *Sphex viduatus* Christ

1791. *Sphex viduata* Christ, J. L. *Naturg. Ins.*, Frankfurt: 305.

1897. *Sphex viduatus*: Bingham, C. T. *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, 1: 252. ♀, ♂

1897. *Sphex viduatus*: Dalla Torre, C. G. de, *Cat. Hym.*, 8: 446.

(a) *Material examined*.—1 ♀, Gudha, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 7.iv.1958.

(b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 20 mm. ; wing expanse 28 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Gudha. Elsewhere : This species has a wide distribution and is known from throughout India, Ceylon, China, Syria, Egypt, Gambia, Sierra Leone and Guinea.

Genus (9) *Bembix* Fabricius

14. *Bembix orientalis* Handlirsch

1893. *Bembix orientalis* Handlirsch, A. *Sitzungsb. Akad. wiss. wien*, 102: 737. ♀, ♂

1897. *Bembix orientalis*: Bingham, C. T. *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, London, 1: 289, ♀, ♂

1897. *Bembix orientalis*: Dalla Torre, C. G. de, *Cat. Hym.*, 8: 510.

(a) *Material examined*.—15 examples, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 28.iv.1958-14.v.1958 as follows :—Nawa (1 ♀) ; Sambhar Lake (1 ♀) ; Lihorana (1 ♂, 1 ♀) ; Gudha (4 ♀♀, 1 ♂) ; Korsina (4 ♂♂, 1 ♀) and Phulera (1 ♀).

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 12-13 mm. ; ♂ 13-15 mm.) ; wing expanse (♀ 22-23 mm. ; ♂ 23-25 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Gudha ; Korsina ; Lihorana ; Nawa ; and Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere : India : Bengal ; and the Himalayas. Burma : Tenasserim.

Family (VI) EUMENIDAE

Genus (10) **Eumenes** Latreille

15. **Eumenes esuriens** (Fabricius)

1787. *Vespa esuriens* Fabricius, J. C. *Mant. Ins.*, 1: 293.
 1897. *Eumenes esuriens*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*,
 1: 342. ♀, ♂
 1904. *Eumenes esuriens*: Dalla Torre, C. G. de, *Gen. Insect.*
 (Vespidae): 22.

(a) *Material examined*.—3 examples as follows:—Coll. T. G. Vazirani (11.iv.1958 to 27.iv.1958); Gudha (2 ♂♂); coll. R. K. Bhatnagar, 8.vii.1960, Bishalpur (1 ♀)

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 18-20 mm.; (♂ 16-18 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 34-37 mm.; ♂ 28-32 mm.)

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Bishalpur and Gudha. Elsewhere: This species is widely distributed in India and is known from Burma also.

Family (VII) VESPIDAE

Genus (11) **Polistes** Latreille

16. **Polistes hebraeus** (Fabricius)

1787. *Vespa hebraea* Fabricius, J. C., *Mant. Ins.*, 1: 292.
 1897. *Polistes hebraeus*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*,
 1: 398. ♀, ♂
 1904. *Polistes hebraeus*: Dalla Torre, C. W. de, *Gen. Insect.*
 (Vespidae): 70.

(a) *Material examined*.—17 examples as follows:—coll. K. K. Tiwari and S. Biswas, 14.i.1958, Mohangarh (1 ♀); coll. T. G. Vazirani 16.ii-18.iv.1958, Gudha (9 ♀♀, 1 ♂), Kuchamon Road (1 ♀), Korsina (2 ♀♀); coll. A. K. Mukherjee, 21.v.1958, Sambhar Lake (3 ♂♂)

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 20-24 mm.; ♂ 13-16 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 46-48 mm.; ♂ 36-40 mm.)

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha; Korsina; Kuchamon Road; Mohangarh; and Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere: This species is common throughout India and Burma. It is also known from Persia, Arabia, Egypt in the Middle East and Isle of France.

Family (VIII) APIDAE

Genus (12) *Megachile* Latreille17 *Megachile amputata* Smith

1857. *Megachile amputata* Smith, F., *J. Proc.Linn.Soc.Zool.*, **2**: 45. ♀.
 1896. *Megachile amputata*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de, *Cat.Hym.*, **10**: 418.
 1897. *Megachile amputata*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit. India (Hym.)*, **1**: 484. ♀.
 1911. *Megachile amputata*: Friese, H., *Das Tierr.*, **28**: 294, 299. ♀.
 (a) *Material examined*.—5 ♀♀, Gudha, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 8.iii-26.iv.1958.
 (b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 14-15 mm.; wing expanse 18.5-20 mm.
 (c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha. Elsewhere: Sikkim; Tenasserim (Burma) and Borneo.

18. *Megachile creusa* Bingham

1898. *Megachile creusa* Bingham, C.T., *J.Bombay nat.Hist. Soc.*, **12**(1): 125. ♀.
 (a) *Material examined*.—15 ♀♀, Gudha, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 26.iv.1958.
 (b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 11-12 mm.; wing expanse 15.5-17 mm.
 (c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha. Elsewhere: India: Deesa (Gujarat).
 (d) *Remarks*.—This species is not catalogued by Friese (1911).

19. *Megachile lanata* (Fabricius)

1793. *Apis lanata* Fabricius, J. C. *Ent.Syst.*, **2**: 335.
 1896. *Megachile lanata*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de, *Cat.Hym.*, **10**: 435.
 1897. *Megachile lanata*: Bingham, C. T. *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, **1**: 483.
 1911. *Megachile lanata*: Friese, H., *Das Tierr.*, **28**: 297, 305.
 (a) *Material examined*.—1 ♀, Udaipur, coll. K. S. Kushwaha, 15.ii.1968.
 (b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 14 mm.; wing expanse 21 mm.
 (c) *Distribution*. — Rajasthan: Udaipur. Elsewhere: Throughout India, Burma and Ceylon.

Genus (13) **Anthidium** Fabricius

20. **Anthidium orientale** Bingham

1897. *Anthidium orientale* Bingham, C. T. *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 495. ♀.

1911. *Anthidium orientale*: Friese, H., *Das Tierr.*, 28: 405, 407. ♀.

(a) *Material examined*.—4 ♀♀, Jodhpur, coll. B. Biswas, 14.xii.1956.

(b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 7-7.5 mm.; wing expanse 10-10.5 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Jodhpur. Elsewhere: It is known only from Tenasserim (Burma) The present record is new to India.

21. **Anthidium pulchellum** Klug

1832. *Anthidium pulchellum* Klug, F., *Symb.Phys.,Insect.dec.* 3, pl. xxviii, fig. 11. ♀.

1896. *Anthidium pulchellum*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de., *Cat. Hym.*, 10: 468.

1897. *Anthidium pulchellum*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India, (Hym.)*, 1: 493. ♂.

1911. *Anthidium (Anthidium) pulchellum*: Friese, H., *Das Tierr.*, 28: 331, 352, 404. ♀.

(a) *Material examined*.—6 examples, coll. T G. Vazirani, 6.iv-17.v.1958, as follows :—Gudha (4 ♀♀); Lihorana (1 ♀); Phulera (1 ♂).

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 10 mm.; ♂ 9.5 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 18 mm.; ♂ 17 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha; Lihorana; Phulera. Elsewhere: India: Bombay. Also Egypt; Nubia (Sudan) and Arabia.

Genus (14) **Ceratina** Latreille

22. **Ceratina viridissima** Guerin

1845. *Ceratina viridis* Guerin (nec. Latr.), *Icon.Règn.Anim., Insect.*: 449, pl. 73, fig. 6.

1896. *Ceratina viridissima*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de. *Cat. Hym.*, 10: 201.

1897. *Ceratina viridissima*: Bingham, C.T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 501. ♀, ♂.

(a) *Material examined*.—28 examples, coll. T G. Vazirani,

24.iv-17.v.1958, as follows :—Gudha (11 ♀♀) ; Nawa (1 ♀) ; Jhapog (1 ♀) ; Lihorana (1 ♀) ; Kuni (6 ♀♀) ; Devdyani (2 ♀♀) and Phulera (6 ♂♂).

(b) *Measurements*.—♀, ♂ Total body length 8-10 mm. ; wing expanse 16-17 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Devdyani ; Gudha ; Jhapog ; Kuni ; Lihorana ; Nawa ; Phulera. Elsewhere : Throughout India, Burma and Ceylon ; also China and Malacca.

Genus (15) *Coelioxys* Latreille

23. *Coelioxys fuscipennis* Smith

1854. *Coelioxys fuscipennis* Smith, F. *Cat.Hym.B.M.Ins.*, 2: 266. ♀.

1896. *Coelioxys fuscipennis*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de. *Cat. Hym.*, 10: 487.

1897. *Coelioxys fuscipennis*: Bingham, C.T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 511. ♀.

(a) *Material examined*.—5 ♀♀, Gudha, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 25-27.iii.1958.

(b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 12-13 mm. ; wing expanse 21-23 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Gudha. Elsewhere : India and Burma.

Genus (16) *Anthophora* Latreille

24. *Anthophora confusa* Smith

1854. *Anthophora confusa* Smith, F., *Cat.Hym.B.M.*, 2: 337. ♀.

1897. *Anthophora confusa*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 528. ♀, ♂

(a) *Material examined*.—8 examples, coll T G. Vazirani, 6.iv.1958-14.v.1958, as follows :—Gudha (3 ♂♂, 2 ♀♀) ; Sambhar Lake (1 ♂) and Korsina (1 ♂, 1 ♀)

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 13-15 mm. ; ♂ 11-12 mm.) ; wing expanse (♀ 23-26 mm. and ♂ 21-23 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Gudha ; Korsina ; Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere : India : Barrackpore ; Bombay ; Ladak. Also Sikkim and Burma.

25. *Anthophora niveocincta* Smith

1854. *Anthophora niveo-cincta* Smith, F., *Cat.Hym.B.M.*, 2: 337. ♀,

1897. *Anthophora niveo-cincta*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 527-528. ♀.

(a) *Material examined*.—9 ♀♀, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 27.ii-17.v.1958, as follows:—Gudha (2 ♀♀); Nawa (1 ♀); Bangadh (2 ♀♀); Lihorana (1 ♀); Phulera (1 ♀) and Korsina (2 ♀♀)

(b) *Measurements*.—♀. Total body length 12-14 mm.; wing expanse 22-25 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Bangadh; Gudha; Lihorana; Nawa; Phulera. Elsewhere: Smith (1854) gave the distribution "India" only, since then no definite distribution of the species has been given by any worker.

Genus (17) *Xylocopa* Latreille

Subgenus *Ctenoxylocopa* Michener

26. *Xylocopa (Ctenoxylocopa) fenestrata* (Fabricius)

1798. *Apis fenestrata* Fabricius, J.C., *Ent. Syst., Suppl.* 3: 273. ♂

1896. *Xylocopa fenestrata*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de., *Cat.Hym.*, 10: 210.

1897. *Xylocopa fenestrata*: Bingham, C.T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 535, 536, 539. ♀, ♂

1963. *Xylocopa (Ctenoxylocopa) fenestrata*: Hurd, P. D. and Moure, J. S. *Univ.Calif.Publ.(Ent.)*, 29: 175. ♀, ♂

(a) *Material examined*.—33 examples as follows:—coll. T. G. Vazirani, 19.iii. to 13.v.1958, Gudha (15 ♀♀); Phulera (1 ♀); Korsina (1 ♂, 2 ♀♀); Nawa (1 ♀); Sambhar Lake (9 ♀♀, 1 ♂). coll. Motilal, 9.viii.1962, Doli Village (1 ♀)

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 22-24 mm.; ♂ 21-22 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 46-50 mm.; ♂ 44 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Doli village; Gudha; Korsina; Lihorana; Nawa; Phulera; Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere: This species is very common all over India and is also known from Nepal, Pakistan, Burma, Ceylon, Celebes (?), Mesopotamia, Mauritius, Madagascar, Iran and Indo-China (?) It is also recorded from Brazil (Hurd & Moure, 1961).

Subgenus *Koptortosoma* Gribodo

27 *Xylocopa (Koptortosoma) aestuans* (Linnaeus)

1758. *Apis aestuans* Linnaeus, C., *Sys.Nat.*, 1 ed. X: 579. ♀.

1896. *Xylocopa aestuans*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de., *Cat.Hym.*, 10: 202.

1897. *Xylocopa aestuans*: Bingham, C.T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 540. ♀, ♂

1963. *Xylocopa (Koptortosoma) aestuans*: Hurd, P. D. and Moure, J. S. *Univ.Calif.Publ.Ent.*, 29: 273. ♀, ♂.

(a) *Material examined*.—11 examples, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 1-31.v.1958, as follows:—Sambhar Lake (2 ♀♀); Gudha (4 ♀♀, 4 ♂♂); Korsina (1♀).

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 21-23 mm.; ♂ 20-22 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 46-48 mm.; ♂ 42-46 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha; Korsina; Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere: Throughout India, Nepal, Pakistan, Ceylon, Burma and extends to the Malayan region in the East. It is also known from Egypt, Arabia, Sokotra and Senegal.

Genus (18) *Apis* Linnaeus

The genus *Apis* Linn. was divided up into genera *Megapis* with *Apis dorsata* Fabr. as the type and *Micrapis* with *Apis florea* Fabr. as the type by Ashmead (1904, pp. 120, 122). More recently Muesbeck, Krombein and Townes (1951, p. 1255) have again put *Megapis* and *Micrapis* under *Apis* Linn. and here we have followed the latter authors.

28. *Apis dorsata* Fabricius

1793. *Apis dorsata* Fabricius, J.C., *Ent.Syst.*, 2: 328.

1896. *Apis dorsata*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de., *Cat.Hym.*, 10: 589.

1897. *Apis dorsata*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 557. ♀, ♂ & ♀.

1904. *Megapis dorsata*: Ashmead, A., *Proc.Ent.Soc.Wash.*, 6: 120.

(a) *Material examined*.—20 examples as follows:—coll. T. G. Vazirani, 10.iv.1958, Phulera (10 ♀♀, 5 ♂♂, 4 ♀♀); coll. A. K. Datta, 6.iii.1962, Sardar Samad (1 ♀).

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 18-21 mm.; ♂ 16-17 mm.; ♀ 16-18 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 36-37 mm.; ♂ 32-33 mm.; ♀ 30-35 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Phulera; Sardar Samand. Elsewhere: Throughout India, Burma and Ceylon. Distribution extends to the Malayan region to Java and China.

29. *Apis florea* Fabricius

1787. *Apis florea* Fabricius, J. C., *Mant.Ins.*, 1: 305.

1896. *Apis florea*: Dalla Torre, C.G.de., *Cat.Hym.*, 10: 591.

1897. *Apis florea*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 1: 559.

1904. *Micrapis florea*: Ashmead, A., *Proc.ent.Soc. Wash.*, 6: 120.

(a) *Material examined*.—17 examples, coll. T G. Vazirani, 6.i.1957 to 19.v.1958 as follows:—Bikaner (1 ♂); Kuchaman Road (2 ♀♀); Gudha (3 ♂♂, 3 ♀♀); Jhapag (1 ♀); Sambhar Lake (2 ♀♀); Phulera (2 ♀♀); Korsina (1 ♂, 2 ♀♀)

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 13 mm.; ♂ 12 mm.; ♀ 8 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 24 mm.; ♂ 24 mm.; ♀ 16 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Bikaner; Gudha; Jhapag; Korsina; Kuchamon Road; Phulera; Sambhar Lake. Elsewhere: It is the common small honey-bee and is distributed throughout the Indian sub-continent. It is also known from Ceylon, Malaya and Java.

Family (IX) FORMICIDAE

Genus (19) *Dorylus* Fabricius

Subgenus *Typhlopone* Westwood

30. *Dorylus (Typhlopone) labiatus* Shuckard

1840. *Dorylus labiatus* Shuckard, W. E., *Ann.Mag.nat.Hist.Soc.*, 5: 319. ♂.

1903. *Dorylus labiatus*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 2. ♂, ♀

1910. *Dorylus (Typhlopone) labiatus*: Emery, C., *Gen.Ins.*, Fasc., 102: 13.

(a) *Material examined*.—10 examples as follows:—coll. Z. S. I. Party, 16.vii.1966, Sriganganagar (3 ♀♀); coll. A. K. Mukherjee, 24.xii.1957, Sambhar Lake (2 ♂♂); coll. K. K. Tiwari & S. Biswas, 14.i.1958, Mohangarh (1 ♂); coll. T G. Vazirani, 9.iv.1958 to 23.v.1958, Jhapag (1 ♂), Lihorana (1 ♂), Mani Lake (2 ♂♂).

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♂ 30-33 mm.; ♀ 2.5-6.8 mm.); wing expanse (♂ 36.5-42 mm.)

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Jhapag; Lihorana; Mani Lake; Mohangarh; Sambhar Lake; Sriganganagar. Elsewhere: This species is known from whole of the Indian subcontinent.

Subgenus *Alaopone* Emery

31 *Dorylus (Alaopone) orientalis* Westwood

1835. *Dorylus orientalis* Westwood, J. O., *P.Z.S.*, 5: 72. ♂,

1903. *Dorylus orientalis*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India. (Hym.)*, 2: 4. ♂, ♀.

1910. *Dorylus (Alaopone) orientalis*: Emery, C., *Gen.Ins., Fasc.*, 102: 15.

(a) *Material examined*.—9 examples as follows:—coll. K. K. Tiwari & S. Biswas, Phalodi, 17.xi.1957 (1 ♂), ? Condoneer, 12.iii.1958 (5 ♂♂); coll. T. G. Vazirani, 31.v.1958, Sambhar Lake (1 ♂); coll. J. S. Bhatti, 9.xi.1960, Rampura (2 ♀♀)

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♂ 17-23 mm.; ♀ 2.5-6 mm.); wing expanse (♂ 33-35 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: ? Condoneer; Phalodi; Sambhar Lake; Rampura. Elsewhere: This species is known from throughout India, Burma and Ceylon, also extends into Malaya, Borneo, Sumatra and Java in the East.

Genus (20) *Sima* Roger

Subgenus *Sima* Roger

32. *Sima (Sima) rufonigra* (Jerdon)

1851. *Eciton rufonigra* Jerdon, T. C., *Madr.J.Lit.Soc.*, 15: 111.

1903. *Sima rufonigra*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 108. ♀, ♀.

1921. *Sima (Sima) rufonigra*: Emery, C., *Gen.Insect., Fasc.*, 174A: 23.

(a) *Material examined*.—4 examples:—coll. B. Biswas, 21.xii.1956, Bhagat Ki Kothi (2 ♀♀); and Z. S. I. Party, 8.xi.1960, Kasli (2 ♀♀).

(b) *Measurements*.—♀ Total body length 9-10 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Bhagat Ki Kothi; Kasli. Elsewhere: This species is known from throughout the main Indian land.

Genus (21) *Crematogaster* Lund

Subgenus *Acrocoelia* Mayr

33. *Crematogaster (Acrocoelia) brunnea* sub.sp. *contemta* Mayr

1878. *Crematogaster contemta* Mayr, G., *Verh.Zool.bot.Ges.Wein.*, 28: 681, 685. ♀

1903. *Cremastogaster contemta*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 130. ♀.

1922. *Crematogaster (Acrocoelia) brunnea* sub.sp. *contemta*; Emery, C., *Gen.Insect.*, Fasc. 174B: 150.

(a) *Material examined*.—8 ♀♀ as follows:—coll. B. Biswas, Jhunjhunu (2 ♀♀), 2.xi.1960; coll. Z. S. I Party, Netro village (2 ♀♀), 22.ii.1961; coll. A. K. Datta, Mandor Garden (2 ♀♀), 19.ii.1961; coll. R. C. Sharma, Basri village, (2 ♀♀), 9.viii.1962.

(b) *Measurements*.—♀ Total body length (3.5-4.0 mm.)

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Basri village; Jhunjhunu; Mandor Garden; Netro village. Elsewhere: This species is recorded from Bengal, Western India and Ceylon.

Genus (22) *Meranoplus* Smith

34. *Meranoplus bicolor* (Guerin)

1838. *Cryptocerus bicolor* Guerin—Meanville, F. E., *Cuv.Iconogr.Regn. Anim.Ins.*, 7: 425.

1903. *Meranoplus bicolor*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 168. ♀, ♂, ♀.

1923. *Meranoplus bicolor*: Emery, C., *Gen.Insect.*, Fasc. 174B: 228.

(a) *Material examined*.—7 ♀♀, Pokran, coll. K. K. Tiwari & S. Biswas, 22.xi.1957

(b) *Measurements*.—♀ Total body length 3.5-4 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Pokran. Elsewhere: This species is known from throughout the Indian subcontinent and extends to the Malayan subregion in the East.

(d) *Remarks*.—Bingham (1903) mentions that this species avoids the hot and dry plains in N W Provinces, Panjab and Central India. The present record from Pokran (District Jaisalmer), which is one of the driest places in India, is of ecological importance.

Genus (23) *Monomorium* Mayr

Subgenus *Xeromyrmex* Emery

35. *Monomorium (Xeromyrmex) salomonis indica* Forel

1902. *Monomorium salomonis* race *indicum* Forel, *A. Rev.Suisse Zool.*, 10: 213. ♀, ♀, ♂.

1903. *Monomorium indicum*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 205. ♀, ♂; ♀.

1922. *Monomorium (Xeromyrmex) salomonis* sub.sp. *indica*; Emery, C., *Gen.Insect. Fasc. 174B*: 178.

(a) *Material examined*.—13 ♀♀ as follows:—coll. T. G. Vazirani, 31.v.1958, Korsina (1 ♀); coll. B. Biswas, 21.viii-10.ix.1960, Nokh (7 ♀♀); coll. R. K. Bhatnagar, 28.xii.1960, Kolayat (2 ♀♀); coll. A. K. Datta, 20.xii.1961, Kotra (3 ♀♀).

(b) *Measurements*.—♀ Total body length 3-4 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Kolayat; Korsina; Kotra; Nokh. Elsewhere: This species is very common throughout India and Burma.

Genus (24) *Pheidole* Westwood

Subgenus *Pheidale* Westwood

36. *Pheidole (Pheidole) sulcaticeps* Roger

1863. *Pheidole sulcaticeps* Roger, *J. Berl.ent.Zeit.*, 7: 193. ♂, ♀, ♂, ♀.

1903. *Phidole sulcaticeps*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 251. ♂, ♀

1921. *Pheidole (Pheidole) subcaticeps*: Emery, C., *Gen. Insect.*, Fasc. 174A: 94.

(a) *Material examined*.—10 ♂♂, Jaisalmer, coll. K. K. Tiwari and S. Biswas, 25.xii.1957

(b) *Measurements*.—♂ Total body length 4.5-5 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Jaisalmer. Elsewhere: This species is known from Bengal, and western India.

Genus (25) *Messor* Forel

37 *Messor barbarus himalayana* Forel

1902. *Stenamma (Messor) barbarum* race *himalayanum* Forel, A., *Rev.Suisse Zool.*, 10: 220. ♀, ♂, ♀.

1903. *Messor himalayanus*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 279. ♀, ♂, ♀.

1921. *Messor barbarus himalayana*: Emery, C., *Gen.Insect.*, Fasc. 174A: 70.

(a) *Material examined*.—41 examples as follows:—coll. B. Biswas, 10.xi.1956, 26.xi.1956, Devdyani Kyars (6 ♀♀);

Bundi Nadi (6 ♀ ♀) ; coll. *Z.S.I. Party*, 18.xii.1956, 23.xi.1956, 11.i.1957, Jodhpur (12 ♀ ♀) ; Kishangarh (5 ♀ ♀) ; Bikaner (4 ♀ ♀) ; A. K. Mukherjee coll., 16.xi.1957, Gudha (8 ♀ ♀).

(b) *Measurements*.— ♀ Total body length 7.5-8.5 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Bundi Nadi ; Bikaner ; Devdyani Kyars ; Gudha ; Jodhpur ; Kishangarh. Elsewhere : This species is recorded from Dharamsala (H.P.) and the Tons valley (U.P.) in India and Quetta in Pakistan.

Genus (26) *Acantholepis* Mayr

38. *Acantholepis frauenfeldi* (Mayr)

1855. *Hypoclinea frauenfeldi* Mayr, G., *Verh.zool.-bot.Ver.Wien*, 1855 : 378. ♀ .

1903. *Acantholepis frauenfeldi* : Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India*—(*Hym.*), 2 : 315, 316. ♀, ♂ .

1925. *Acantholepis frauenfeldi* : Emery, C., *Gen.Insect.*, Fasc. 183 : 23, 25.

(a) *Material examined*.—10 examples as follows :—coll. *J S. Bhatti*, 9.xi.1960, Bishalpur (5 ♀ ♀) ; coll. *N Majumder* and *R. N Bhargava*, 9.vi.1962, Palidung (5 ♀ ♀).

(b) *Measurements*.— ♀ Total body length 3-3.5 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Bishalpur ; Palidung. Elsewhere : India : Barrackpore (West Bengal) but is chiefly confined to hilly regions. It is also known from southern Europe and northern Africa.

(d) *Remarks*.—According to Bingham (1903), this species is chiefly confined to hilly areas of the Indian subcontinent. Its record from Barrackpore (W Bengal) and the present distribution in comparatively dry areas of Rajasthan shows its adjustment to different ecological conditions.

Genus (27) *Camponotus* Mayr

Subgenus *Tanaemyrmex* Ashmead

39. *Camponotus (Tanaemyrmex) compressus* (Fabricius)

1787. *Formica compressus* Fabricius, J. C., *Mant.Ins.*, 1 : 307. ♀ .

1903. *Camponotus compressus* : Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India*—(*Hym.*), 2 : 351. ♀, ♂, ♀ .

1925. *Camponotus (Tanaemyrmex) compressus*: Emery, C., *Gen.Insect.*, Fasc. 183: 98.

(a) *Material examined*.—40 examples as follows:—coll. *Z.S.I.Party*, 25.iv.1957, Devdyani Kyars (3 ♀ ♀); coll. *K. K. Tiwari* and *S. Biswas*, 4.i.1958, Biprasarh (4 ♀ ♀); coll. *T. G. Vazirani*, 9.iv.1958, 13.vi.1958, Jhapog (4 ♀ ♀), Gudha (3 ♀ ♀); coll. *A. K. Mukherjee*, 6.vii.1958, Gudha (8 ♀♀); coll. *J. S. Purobit*, 17.iii.1961, Kuni (4 ♀♀, 4 ♀ ♀); coll. *K. C. Kansal*, 27.vi.1961, Patodi House (4 ♂ ♂); coll. *Motilal*, 9.viii.1962, Phulera (3 ♂ ♂, 3 ♀ ♀).

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 10-13 mm.; ♂ 14-18 mm.; ♀ major 10-16 mm.; ♀ minor 6-10 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 8.5-12.5 mm.; ♂ 7.5-10.5 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Biprasar; Devdyani Kyars; Gudha; Jhapog; Kuni; Patodi House and Phulera. Elsewhere: This species is very common in India, Burma and Ceylon. It is also known to occur in Russia, Arabia and Africa. In the East its distribution extends to the Malayan subregion.

Genus (28) *Cataglyphis* Forster

40. *Cataglyphis bicolor setipes* (Forel)

(Text-fig. 4)

1894. *Myrmecocystus viaticus* race *setipes* Forel, A., *J.Bombay nat. Hist.Soc.*, 8: 401. ♀.

1903. *Myrmecocystus setipes*: Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India (Hym.)*, 2: 312. ♀

1925. *Cataglyphis bicolor setipes*: Emery, C., *Genera Insect.*, Fasc. 183: 266.

(a) *Material examined*.—(i) One ♂ and 7 ♀ ♀ in spirit, in a vial, coll. *B. Biswas*, 21.i.1957, Sardarshahr, Churu District, Rajasthan. (ii) 10 ♀ ♀ coll. *B. Biswas*, 25.x.1956, Sanodia; 3 ♀ ♀ coll. *K. K. Tiwari* and *S. Biswas*, 14.xii.1957, Jhapog; 6 ♀ ♀ coll. *T. G. Vazirani*, 16.v.1958, Phulera; 5 ♀ ♀ coll. *A. K. Datta*, 31.i.1961, Bikaner; 2 ♀ ♀ coll. *K. K. Mahajan*, 24.ix.1964, Nawa.

(b) *Description of unknown Adult Male*.—The male and the female of this species were so far unknown. We have got a male associated with several workers in a collection from Sardarshahr *vide* "Material (i)" above and is described below.

♂ Head and thorax black; antennae, mandibles, pedicel

and legs dark brown ; stigma, some veins of forewing and abdomen dark brown but somewhat paler. Head-capsule with long, thin, recumbent pilosity ; mandibles and clypeus with thick, bristle-like hairs, the clypeus with a row of bristles along anterior margin and a few on body ; thorax, pedicel, coxae of legs and abdominal sternites with thin and long hairs, as on head ; tergites apilose dorsally but with a few short hairs on lateral sides. Thoracical pleurites, median segment and coxae with thin, suppressed pilosity also ; femora with short brist-like hairs ; tibiae and tarsi with several short spines. Head and thorax with fine and minute punctation ; abdomen with still finer punctation, so as to look smooth.

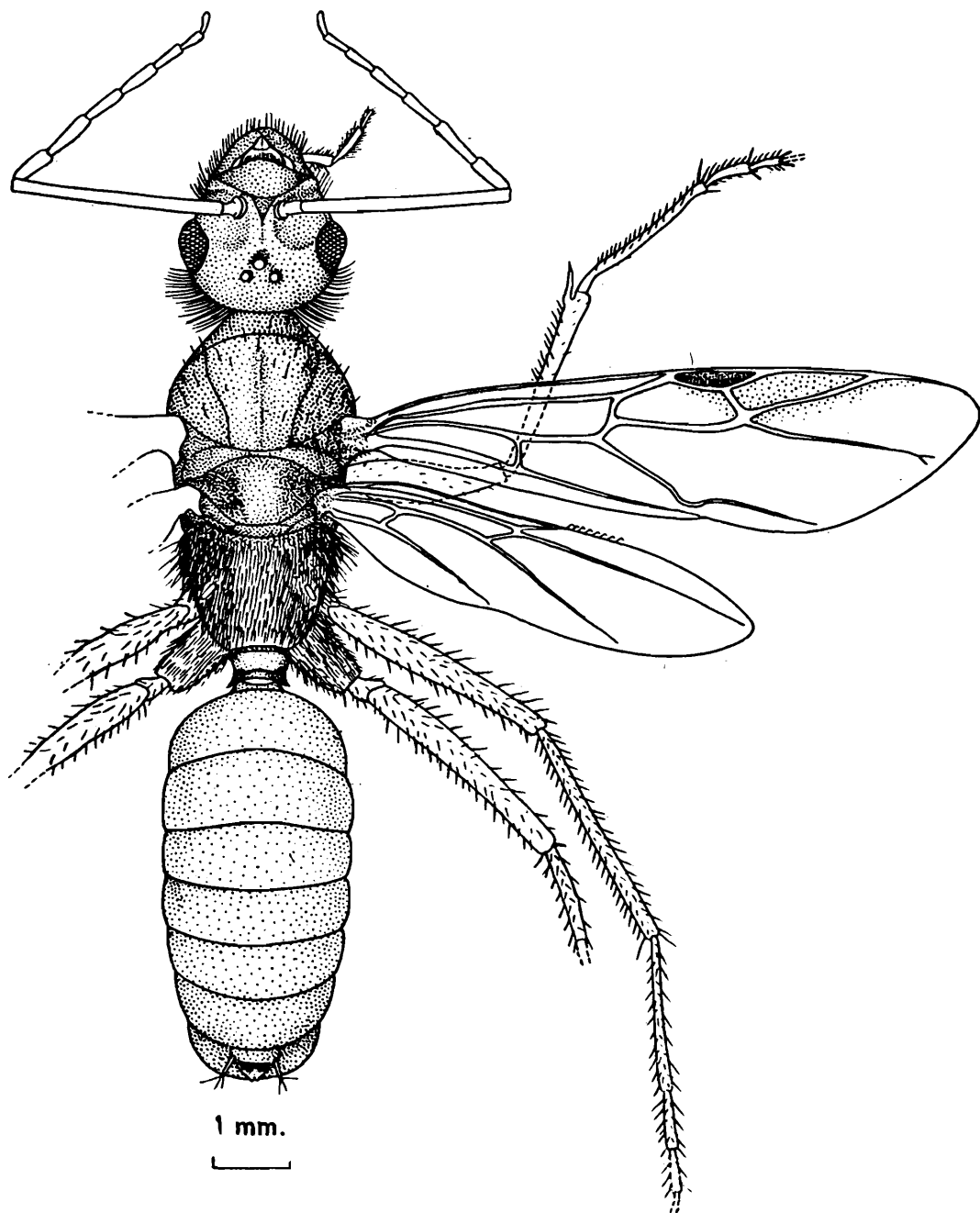
Head.—Head-capsule broadly oval ; widest in the region of eyes ; sides narrowing in front and weakly incurved ; sunken in the region of antennae, and in front of median ocellus ; with a thin groove running from median ocellus to the base of clypeus, widening gradually from a little before the insertion of antennae. Eyes long and oval ; diverging outwardly in front, when viewed from above. Median ocellus a little larger than the lateral ones. Clypeus transversely oval ; widest in the middle and appreciably narrowed laterally. Mandibles somewhat sickle-shaped, sharply pointed at apex ; dentition not clear. Antennae broken in the single specimen available ; only 8 basal segments of right antenna present ; scape thin and long, equal to first six segments of flagellum ; segments of flagellum long and narrow. Maxillary palpi 6-jointed ; segments 3 and 4 subequal and longest. Labial palpi 4 jointed.

Thorax.—Pronotum flat ; extending laterally upto about base of the wings. Mesonotum gibbous ; with two lateral and a median narrow, longitudinal, grooves ; scutellum swollen and raised. Metanotum short. Median segment quadrate and large.

Legs.—Long and strong ; femora long, cylindrical, narrowing in front ; tibia long, cylindrical, with several spines on inner side ; tarsi broken, 3 basal joints present, with several spines ; claws simple, thin, long and about the length of 4th tarsal joint ; the latter shortest of the 3 joints.

Wings.—Wings transparent ; veins strong and prominent. Forewing : Stigma dark brown ; veins in apical half dark brown, paler in basal half. Stigma elongate. Costal cell long and narrow ; radial elongately triangular ; cubital subtrapezoidal ; 1st discoidal absent ; 2nd discoidal large ; medial elongately triangular ; submedial complete, oval, long and narrow ; apical

elongate. Costa (c) fairly prominent, running along anterior margin upto the stigma. Radial + subcosta (R + Sc) fused, thick and running close to and parallel with costa upto the stigma. R + Sc giving off Radial Sector 1st free abscissa a little before the stigma to meet mediocubital arising from anterior cubitus (CuA). Median and cubitus fused proximally; median first and second free abscissae absent, 3rd abscissa forming the posterior side of the cubital cell and 4th running upto the distal margin. CuA running obliquely towards posterior margin. Anal close to the posterior margin, forming a long anal cell.



Text-fig. 4. *Cataglyphis bicolor setipes* (Forel). Adult male in dorsal view.

Hind wing.—Smaller than forewing ; venation thick, paler than in forewing ; anterior costal margin with a row of small hooks (hamuli), 17 in number. Costa (C) along the anterior margin ; R + Sc (?) thick running parallel with costa upto about half of wing membrane and enclosing a long and narrow costal cell. Median + Anterior cubitus fused, separating a little before the middle, the upper branch (called here the median) connecting up with R + Sc by a small stub and then running close to the anterior margin upto the distal end. Anterior cubitus running obliquely to posterior margin. Anal ending at about the proximal third of wing-membrane.

Abdomen.—Pedicel subquadrate ; spiracle or pedicel raised. Abdomen broadly oval. Genitalia very large.

(c) *Measurements* (in mm.).—

(i) Male :

| | | | | |
|---|-----|-----|-----|------|
| 1. Total length c | ... | ... | ... | 12.5 |
| 2. Wing expanse c | ... | ... | ... | 20.0 |
| 3. Length of head (i.e., length upto base of mandibles) | ... | ... | ... | 1.67 |
| 4. Width of head across the eyes | ... | ... | ... | 2.23 |
| 5. Width of head at base of mandibles | ... | ... | ... | 1.6 |
| 6. Long diameter of eye | ... | ... | ... | 0.73 |
| 7. Short diameter of eye | ... | ... | ... | 0.57 |
| 8. Diameter of median ocellus | ... | ... | ... | 0.17 |
| 9. Diameter of lateral ocellus | ... | ... | ... | 0.13 |
| 10. Length of mandibles | ... | ... | ... | 0.93 |
| 11. Length of forewing | ... | ... | ... | 8.6 |
| 12. Length of hindwing | ... | ... | ... | 6.0 |

(ii) Worker :

Total body-length 10-12 mm.

(d) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan : Bikaner ; Jhapog ; Nawa ; Phulera ; Sardarsharh and Sanodia. Elsewhere : India : United Provinces ; Punjab and Central India. Also extending to Iran to the West.

Family (X) CHRYSIDIDAE

Genus (29) *Stilbum* Spinola

41 *Stilbum cyanurum amethystinum* (Fabr.)

1775. *Chrysis amethystina* Fabricius, J. C., *Syst.Ent.*: 359.

1903. *Stilbum cyanurum* : Bingham, C. T., *Faun.Brit.India* (Hym.), 2: 433-434. ♀, ♂.

1951. *Stilbum cynurum amethystinum*: Muesbeck C.F.W., Krombein, K. V. and Townes H. K., *U.S.Dept.Agric.Monogr.*, No. 2: 725.

(a) *Material examined*.—4 examples as follows:—coll. T. G. Vazirani, 18.iv.1958, Patodi House (2 ♀♀); coll. A. K. Datta, 9.viii.1961, Basri Village (1 ♂); coll. R. N. Bhargava, 2.ix.1961, Paota (1 ♀).

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length (♀ 10.5-16 mm.; ♂ 9.5-12 mm.); wing expanse (♀ 16-20 mm.; ♂ 19-27 mm.).

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Basri Village; Paota; Patodi House. Elsewhere: This species is known from throughout the world.

Family (XI) ICHNEUMONIDAE

Genus (30) *Xanthopimpla* Saussure

42. *Xanthopimpla apicipennis* (Cameron)

1899. *Pimpla apicipennis* Cameron, P., *Mem. & Proc.Manch.Lit. Phil.Soc.*, 43 (3): 161. ♀.

1913. *Xanthopimpla trifasciata*: Morley, C., *Fauna Brit.India (Hym.)*, 3: 119. (In "Part").

1961. *Xanthopimpla apicipennis*: Townes, H., Townes, M. and Gupta, V. K., *Mem.Amer.ent.Inst.*, No. 1: 50.

(a) *Material examined*.—1 example, Gudha, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 19.iii.1958.

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length 9.5 mm.; wing expanse 15 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Gudha. Elsewhere: India: Assam (Khasi Hills) and Nicobar Islands. Also Sikkim; Nepal (Thamaspur), Ceylon (Kandy and Wattamulla); Burma (Mandalay), Singapore and New Guinea.

(d) *Remarks*.—The species *X. apicipennis* Cameron was described from Khasi Hills, Assam, India. Morley (1913) treated it as a synonym of *X. trifasciata* Smith, but more recently Townes, H., Townes, M. and Gupta, U.K. (1961), in their catalogue of the Indo-Australian Ichneumonidae, have again reinstated the species. They are, however, doubtful about the distribution of the two species. The single example before us from Rajasthan compares very well with the original description of Cameron (1899)

43. *Xanthopimpla emaculata* Szepligeti

1908. *Xanthopimpla emaculata* Szepligeti, G., *Notes Leyden Mus.*, **29**: 256. ♀.
1913. *Xanthopimpla immaculata*: Morley, C., *Faun. Brit. India, (Hym.)*, **3**: 115.
1961. *Xanthopimpla emaculata*: Townes, H., Townes, M. and Gupta, V. K., *Mem. American ent. Inst.*, No. 1: 54.
- (a) *Material examined*.—1 example, Monaklao, coll. A. K. Datta, 28.vi.1961.
- (b) *Measurements*.—Total body length 10.5 mm.; wing expanse 14 mm.
- (c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Monaklao. Elsewhere: It is widely distributed in the Indian subcontinent and is also known from Formosa, Java, Micronesia, Philippines and Sumatra.

44. *Xanthopimpla punctata* (Fabricius)

1781. *Ichneumon punctatus* Fabricius, J. C., *Sp. Ins.*, **1**: 437.
1913. *Xanthopimpla punctata*: Morley, C., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, **3**: 124.
1961. *Xanthopimpla punctata*: Townes, H., Townes, M. and Gupta, V. K., *Mem. Amer. ent. Inst.*, No. 1: 62.
- (a) *Material examined*.—1 example, Basri Village, coll. B. Biswas, 1.xi.1960.
- (b) *Measurements*.—Total body length 14.5 mm.; wing expanse 18 mm.
- (c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Basri Village. Elsewhere: This species is widely distributed in the orient and the Japanese archipelago.

45. *Xanthopimpla regina* Morley

1913. *Xanthopimpla regina* Morley, C., *Faun. Brit. India (Hym.)*, **3**: 118. ♂, ♀.
1961. *Xanthopimpla regina*: Townes, H., Townes, M. and Gupta, V. K., *Mem. Amer. ent. Inst.*, No. 1: 66.
- (a) *Material examined*.—1 example, Rajsamand, coll. A. K. Datta, 24.xii.1961.
- (b) *Measurements*.—Total body length 9 mm.; wing expanse 15 mm.
- (c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Rajsamand. Elsewhere: India: Bihar (Chapra) Also Sikkim; Bangla Desh (Sylhet); Nepal; and Burma (Mandalay).

Family (XII) CHALCIDIDAE

Genus (31) *Brachymeria* Westwood46. *Brachymeria bengalensis* Cameron

1897. *Brachymeria bengalensis* Cameron, P., *Mem. & Proc. Manch. Lit. Phil. Soc.*, 41 (4): 40-41.

1938. *Brachymeria bengalensis*: Mani, M. S., *Cat. Indian Ins.*, Pt. 23, *Chalcidoidea* :

(a) *Material examined*.—2 examples, coll. T. G. Vazirani, 10.v.1958, and coll. A. K. Datta, 28.vi.1961, respectively from Nawa and Monaklao.

(b) *Measurements*.—Total body length 4-6 mm.; wing expanse 6.5-7 mm.

(c) *Distribution*.—Rajasthan: Nawa; Monaklao. Elsewhere: India, Malaya, Indonesia, N. Guinea, Vietnam, Laos, Thailand, Ryuke Islands, Formosa and Philippines.

*We are thankful to Dr. K. J. Joseph, Department of Zoology, University of Calicut, Calicut, for identification of these specimens.

VI. SUMMARY

The State of Rajasthan is divided by the Aravalli Hills into two unequal halves which are very different climatically and so in vegetation. The North-western portion forms a part of the Great Indian Desert, thus being ecologically different from the rest of the country. The south-eastern part forms the hilly and wetter area.

The hymenopterous fauna of the South-eastern portion, was to some extent, known while the drier part of the state remained almost unexplored. As many as 45 species, belonging to 11 families, were so far known, out of which 41 were reported from the wetter and 4 from the drier parts of the state.

The Zoological Survey of India conducted general faunistic survey of the state in a systematic and detailed manner and several hundred examples of Hymenoptera from 47 different localities in the state were collected and made available to us for the present study. The collections mostly came from the drier portion of the state.

Fortysix species belonging to 31 genera distributed in 12

families are reported in this paper. Out of these only two were already recorded, one is new to science and the remaining ones are new records from the state. In all 89 species are thus now known from the whole of Rajasthan state. It is noticed that the species occurring in higher altitudes and wetter portion of the state are not found in the drier plains, showing thereby the ecological adjustment of different species to different climatic and topographic conditions.

All the 46 species available in the collection are dealt with briefly. A species new to science belonging to the genus *Iswara* and the hitherto unknown male of *Cataglyphis bicolor setipes* (Forel) are described in detail and figured adequately.

VII. REFERENCES

- AIYAR, T. V. R. 1916a. A catalogue of new wasps and bees (Fossores, Diploptera and Anthophila) described from the Indian region since 1897.—*J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, Pt. I, **24**(3): 539-560.
- AIYAR, T. V. R. 1916b. A catalogue of new wasps and bees (Fossores, Diploptera and Anthophila) described from the Indian region since 1897.—*J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, Pt. II, **24** (4): 711-721.
- AIYAR, T. V. R. 1917. A catalogue of new wasps and bees (Fossores, Diploptera and Anthophila) described from the Indian region since 1897.—*J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, Pt. III, **25** (1): 92-103.
- AIYAR, T. V. R. 1924. A catalogue of the braconid wasps described from the Indian region.—*Rept. Proc. 5th. ent. Mtg.*: 352-362.
- ASHMEAD, A. 1904. New generic names—*Megapis* and *Micrapis* for *dorsata* and *florea*. *Proc. ent. Soc.*, Washington, **6**: 120-122.
- PETREM, J. G. 1928. Monographie der Indo-Australischen Scolüden. Mit Zoogeographischen Betrachtungen.—*Treubia*, **9** (Suppl.): 1-388.
- RINGHAM, C. T. 1897. *Fauna Brit. India (Hymenoptera)*, London, **1**: 1-564, 4 pls.
- BINGHAM, C. T. 1903. *Fauna Brit. India (Hymenoptera)*, London, **2**: 1-496, I pl.
- BÖRNER, C. 1919. Stammesgeschichte der Hautflügler.—*Biol. Zentralbl.*, **39**: 145-186.
- CAMERON, P. 1899. Hymenoptera orientalia, or contributions to a knowledge of the Hymenoptera of the oriental zoological region. Part VIII. The Hymenoptera of the Khasi Hills. First paper.—*Mem. Manchester Soc.*, **43** (3): 1-220: I Pl.
- CAMERON, P. 1905. Descriptions of new genera and species of Hymenoptera from India.—*Zeit. f. Hym. V. Dipt.*: 281.

- CAMERON, P. 1907. On the parasitic Hymenoptera collected by major C. G. Nurse in the Bombay Presidency.—*J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **17** (2): 578-597.
- CAMERON, P. 1908a. A contribution to the Aculeate Hymenoptera of the Bombay Presidency.—*J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **18** (2): 300-311.
- CAMERON, P. 1908b. A contribution to the Aculeate Hymenoptera of the Bombay Presidency.—*J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **18** (3): 649-659.
- DALLA-TORRE, C. G. de. 1896. Apidae (Anthophila).—*Catalogus Hymenopterorum.*, **10**: 1-643.
- DALLA-TORRE, C. G. de. 1897. Sphegidae (Fossores).—*Catalogus Hymenopterorum*, **8**: 1-749.
- DOVER, C. 1924. The Indian species of Apterogyna (Mutillidae).—*Ent. mon. mag. Lond.*, (3) **60**: 254-256.
- FRIESE, H. 1911. Apidae 1. Megachilinae.—*Das. Tierr.*, **28**: 1-440.
- HURD, P. D. (Jr.) and MOURE, J. S. 1963. A classification of the large carpenter bees (Xylocopinae). *Univ. Calif. Publ. ent.*, **29**: 1-334.
- MANI, M. S. 1938. *Catalogue of Indian Insects*, Delhi, Part 23. Chalcidoidea: ii + 2 + 170 pp.
- MANI, M. S. 1939. *Catalogue of Indian Insects*, Delhi, Part 24. Evanidae: i + 14 + ii pp.
- MORLEY, C. 1913. *Fauna Brit. India (Hymenoptera)*, London, **3**: 1-521: 152 figs.: I pl.
- MUESEBECK, C. F. W., KROMBEIN, K. V. and TOWNES, H. K. 1951. Hymenoptera of America North of MEXICO—Synoptic Catalog—*Agri. Monogr. U.S. Dep. agri.*, No. 2: 1420 pp.
- NURSE, C. G. 1902. New species of Indian Chrysididae.—*Entomologist*, **35**: 304-308.
- NURSE, C. G. 1903a. New species of Indian Aculeate Hymenoptera.—*Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.*, **11**: 528-549.
- NURSE, C. G. 1903b. New species of Indian Hymenoptera. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **15** (1 & 2): 1-18.
- NURSE, C. G. 1904. New species of Indian Hymenoptera. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **15** (2): 557-585.
- NURSE, C. G. 1909. New and little known Indian Hymenoptera.—*J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **19** (2): 510-517.
- FRUTHI, H. S. and BHATIA, D. R. 1952. Peculiarities of the insect fauna of the Rajasthan desert and the share of insects in the maintenance of the desert.—*Bull. nat. Ins. Sci. India*, No. 1, New Delhi: 241-245.
- SMITH, F. 1854. *Catalogue of Hymenopterous insects in British Museum, London.*—**2**: 1-248.
- SMITH, F. 1856. *Catalogue of Hymenopterous insects in British Museum, London.*—**4**: 1-240.

- SMITH, F. 1873. Arrangement of insects in Lardner's cabinet cyclopaedia.—*Ann. Mag. nat. Hist. Soc. London*, (4) 12: 179-256.
- TOWNES, H., TOWNES, M. and GUPTA, V. K. 1961. *A catalogue and reclassification of the Indo-Australian Ichneumonidae*.—(*Mem. American ent.Inst.*, Michigan, No. 1), 1-522.
- TURNER, R. E. 1909. *Iswara* and its allies.—*Ann.Mag.nat.Hist.*, (8) 3: 476.
- TURNER, R. E. 1910. Thynnidae.—*Gen.Ins.*, Fasc. 105: 1-62.
- TURNER, R. E. 1912. A monograph of the wasps of the genus *Cerceris* inhabiting British India with notes on other Asiatic species.—*J.Bombay nat.Hist.Soc.*, 21 (3): 476-516 & 794-819: II pls.
- WESTWOOD, J. O. 1851. Descriptions of some new exotic Hymenoptera, belonging to *Evania* and allied genera.—*Tr. ent. Soc. London* (n.s.), 1: 213-234.

TWO NEW RECORDS OF STOMATOPODS WITH
DESCRIPTION OF A FEMALE OF *HARPIOSQUILLA*
INDICA MANNING, 1969 [STOMATOPODA SQUILLIDAE]

By

H. C. GHOSH

Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta

(With 1 text-figure)

INTRODUCTION

Manning (1969) described *Harpiosquilla indica* based on a single male from Mandapam Camp, S. India. Since then no further record of this species is available. The author, while working on two collections of Stomatopods from the Andaman Islands and the east coast of India, came across a female of *H. indica* from the Andaman Islands, and a male of *H. indica* and a female of *H. melanoura* from the Andhra Coast. This extends the known distribution of these species. Further, the female of *H. indica* is being described for the first time.

I am grateful to the Director, Zoological Survey of India for his permission to work on the stomatopod collections of the Department and to Dr. K. K. Tiwari, Sri G. Ramakrishna and Dr. V. K. Premkumar for their assistance and encouragement in the preparation of this note.

Registration numbers refer to Zoological Survey of India Collections and all measurements are given in millimeters.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Order STOMATOPODA

Family SQUILLIDAE

1. *Harpiosquilla indica* Manning

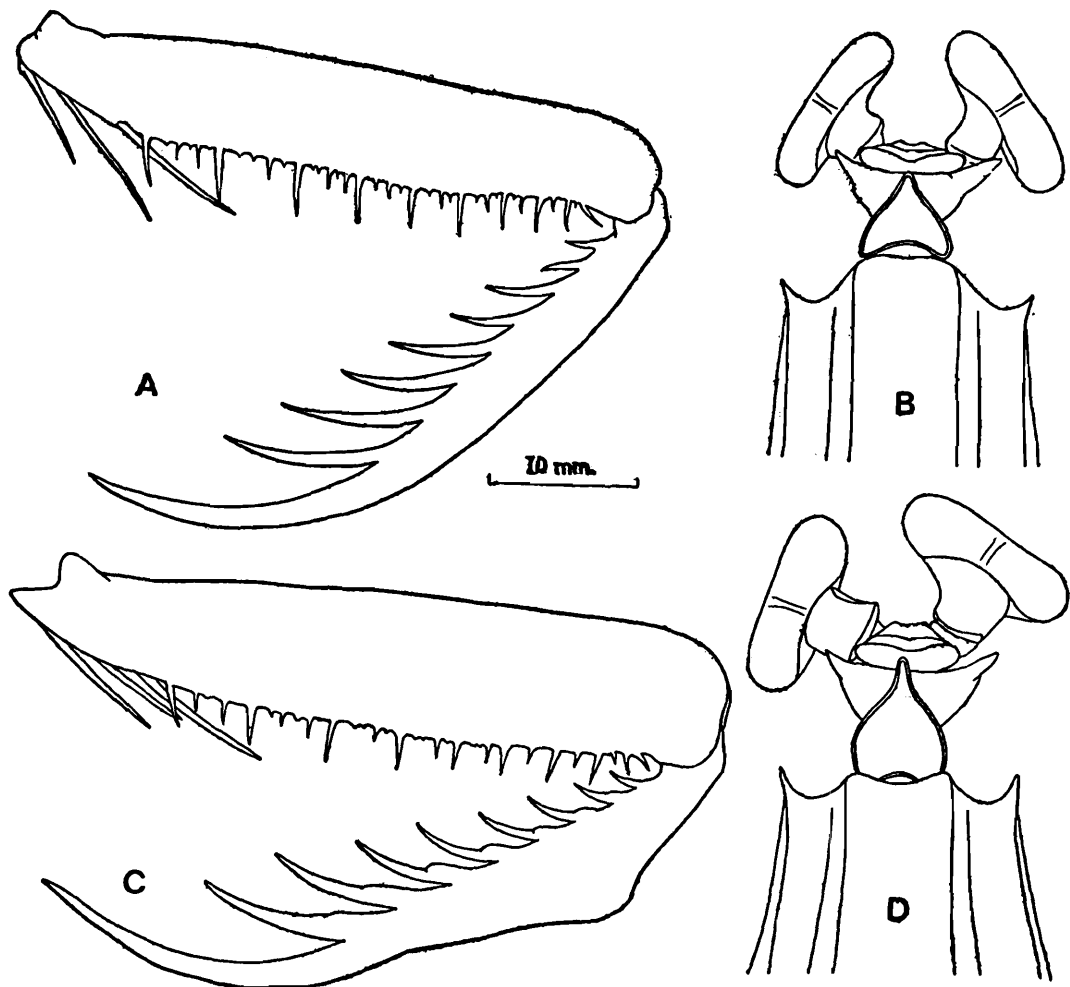
(Text-fig. 1 A—D)

1969. *Harpiosquilla indica* Manning, *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, No. 36 : 33.

Material.—1♀; 131.0; Aerial Bay, Diglipur, N. Andaman;

April 23, 1971 ; B. K. Tikader ; Reg. No. C 1032/2.—1 ♂ ; 130.0 ; Waltair, Andhra Coast ; July 18, 1963 ; A. Daniel ; Reg. No. C 1165/2.

Description of an adult female.—Antennular peduncle shorter than carapace ; corneal index 258 ; rostral plate longer than broad, lateral margins tapering to a slender median projection touching anteromedian margin of antennular somite ; carapace with median carina ; opposable margin of propodus of claw with smaller spines and denticles between large spines ; dactylus of claw with nine teeth, no marginal projection on outer margin ; fifth thoracic somite rounded laterally, posterior three thoracic somites lacking submedian carinae, sixth and seventh thoracic somites ending in acute spines posteriorly, intermediate carinae of thoracic somites unarmed ; ventral keel of eighth thoracic somite rounded ; first to fifth abdominal somites lacking submedian carinae, abdominal carinae spined as follows : submedian 6, intermediate 3-6, lateral 1-6, marginal



Text-fig. 1. *Harpiosquilla indica* Manning. A. Raptorial claw (female). B. Anterior portion of body (female). C. Raptorial claw (male). D. Anterior portion of body (male).

1.5 ; count of denticles on telson as follows : submedian 5, intermediate 8-10, lateral 1 ; marginal carina of telson less than twice as long as lateral carina ; post anal keel not extending half way between anus and posterior margin ; inner half of distal segment of uropodal exopod with dark pigment.

Color in spirit.—Antennal scale outlined with dark chromatophores ; rostral plate outlined with dark pigment ; meral depression of claw with proximal and distal dark spots ; a dark spot on each of the dorsal and ventral surfaces of propodus at distal end ; anteromedian margin of fifth thoracic somite lined with black ; posterior margins of fifth to eighth thoracic and first to sixth abdominal somites lined with dark pigment ; anterior edge of basal segment and proximal segment of uropodal exopod with diffuse dark spots ; inner half of distal segment of uropodal exopod black. Other observations on color pattern noted by Manning (1969) not noticeable.

Measurements.—Only female known, total length 131.0. Other measurements of the female and the male as follows :

| | ♀ | ♂ |
|------------------------------|------|------|
| Antennular peduncle length | 26.0 | 25.6 |
| Carapace length | 27.6 | 26.4 |
| Cornea width | 10.7 | 9.5 |
| Rostral plate length | 6.0 | 5.6 |
| Rostral plate width | 4.4 | 4.1 |
| Raptorial propodus length | 40.0 | 35.5 |
| Fifth abdominal somite width | 28.6 | 27.1 |
| Telson length | 23.6 | 23.0 |
| Telson width | 25.7 | 24.0 |
| Corneal Index | 258 | 278 |

Sexual dimorphism.—A careful study of the morphological features of the two sexes reveals the existence of sexual dimorphism. The main observable differences between the male and the female are : 1) The male has a prominent triangular outer projection on the dactylus of the claw which is absent in the female ; 2) basal portions of the teeth of the claw are swollen in the male, but not so in the female ; 3) the anterior projection of the rostral plate is more slender in the male and goes beyond the anteromedian margin of the antennular somite whereas in the female the rostrum is less slender

anteriorly and does not go beyond the anteromedian margin of the antennular somite; 4) the submedian carinae of the sixth abdominal somite and the median carina of the telson are more swollen in the male than in the female.

Distribution.—*H. indica* is so far known from its type locality only (Mandapam, South India). Its range is now extended further east to the Andhra Coast and Andaman Islands in the Bay of Bengal.

2. *Harpiosquilla melanoura* Manning

1968. *Harpiosquilla melanoura* Manning, *Proc. U. S. nat. Mus.*, 124 (3641): 18.

1969. *Harpiosquilla melanoura* Manning, *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, No. 36: 21.

Material.—1 ♀; 132.0; Waltair, Andhra Coast; July 12, 1963; A. Daniel; Reg. No. C 1037/2.

Remarks.—This specimen agrees with Manning's (1968 and 1969) descriptions and figures except as follows: i) intermediate carinae of the abdominal somites 3-6 are spined; ii) telson is slightly broader than long but this character seems to be variable. Manning (1968) states, "telson noticeably longer than broad" and gave measurements of the Holotype (male) as telson length 24.5, and width 21.7. Manning (1969) gave measurements of a female which reads telson length 28.5 and width 27.6 which means the telson is not so noticeably longer than broad. In the present specimen the telson is slightly broader than long. This may be a case of sexual dimorphism but unless more specimens of both the sexes are examined no definite conclusion can be made.

Measurements.—1 ♀; total length 132.0; Antennular peduncle length 27.5; carapace length 27.0; cornea width 10.0; rostral plate length 5.0, width 4.5; raptorial propodus length 36.2; fifth abdominal somite width 29.5; telson length 24.1, width 25.2; corneal index 270.

Distribution.—*Harpiosquilla melanoura* originally described from Madagascar (Manning, 1968) has been subsequently recorded from the Indo-West Pacific region, at Rose Bay, Port Jackson, New South Wales, Australia (Stephenson and Mc Neill, 1955 as *Squilla raphidea*); Mergui Archipelago; and off Burma (Manning, 1969). This is the first record of this species from the coastal waters of the Indian mainland.

SUMMARY

This paper deals with two additional records of stomatopods—*Harpiosquilla indica* and *H. melanoura*. An adult female of *H. indica* which has been recorded herein for the first time from the Andaman Islands has been described. *H. melanoura* is also recorded for the first time from the mainland coastal waters of India. Sexual dimorphism in *H. indica* and morphological differences between my specimen of *H. melanoura* with that of the published account of this species is also given.

REFERENCES

- MANNING, R. B. 1968. Stomatopod Crustacea from Madagascar. *Proc. U. S. nat. Mus.*, Washington, **124**, (3641): 1-61.
- MANNING, R. B. 1969. A review of the genus *Harpiosquilla* (crustacea: stomatopoda) with descriptions of three new species. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, Washington, no. 36: 1-41.

STUDIES ON THE GENUS *DICRANOCENTROIDES* IMMS
(1912) [COLLEMBOLA ENTOMOBRYIDAE
PARONELLINAE] FROM INDIA

By

S. K. MITRA

Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta

(With 20 text-figures and 1 plate)

INTRODUCTION

The genus *Dicranocentroides* was established by Imms (1912) from India with the type-species *D. fasciculatus*. Examination of further collections from various parts of India indicates, (i) the form of *D. fasciculatus*, viz., *flavescens*, described by Yosii (1966), is an independent species, (ii) *Aphysa indica* Handschin (1929), is a good member of the genus *Dicranocentroides* and (iii) existence of two new species. All these species are now described from the modern taxonomic stand-point.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Besides the collections, represented in the Zoological Survey of India, the author had also an access to a syntype of *D. fasciculatus* Imms and other material of the genus from the British Museum (Natural History), London.

The concept of dorso-ventrality of furcula, accepted in this investigation, is after Handschin (1925) and that of the subdivisions of head is after Yosii (1956). In this study, area parietalis is further subdivided into two subregions, viz., area postocularis and area parietalis; setae in these regions are designated by 'Po' and 'P' respectively. Notations used to designate setae in each region are by capital letters for macrochaetae and small letters for microchaetae.

*Descriptions of the species*1. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms

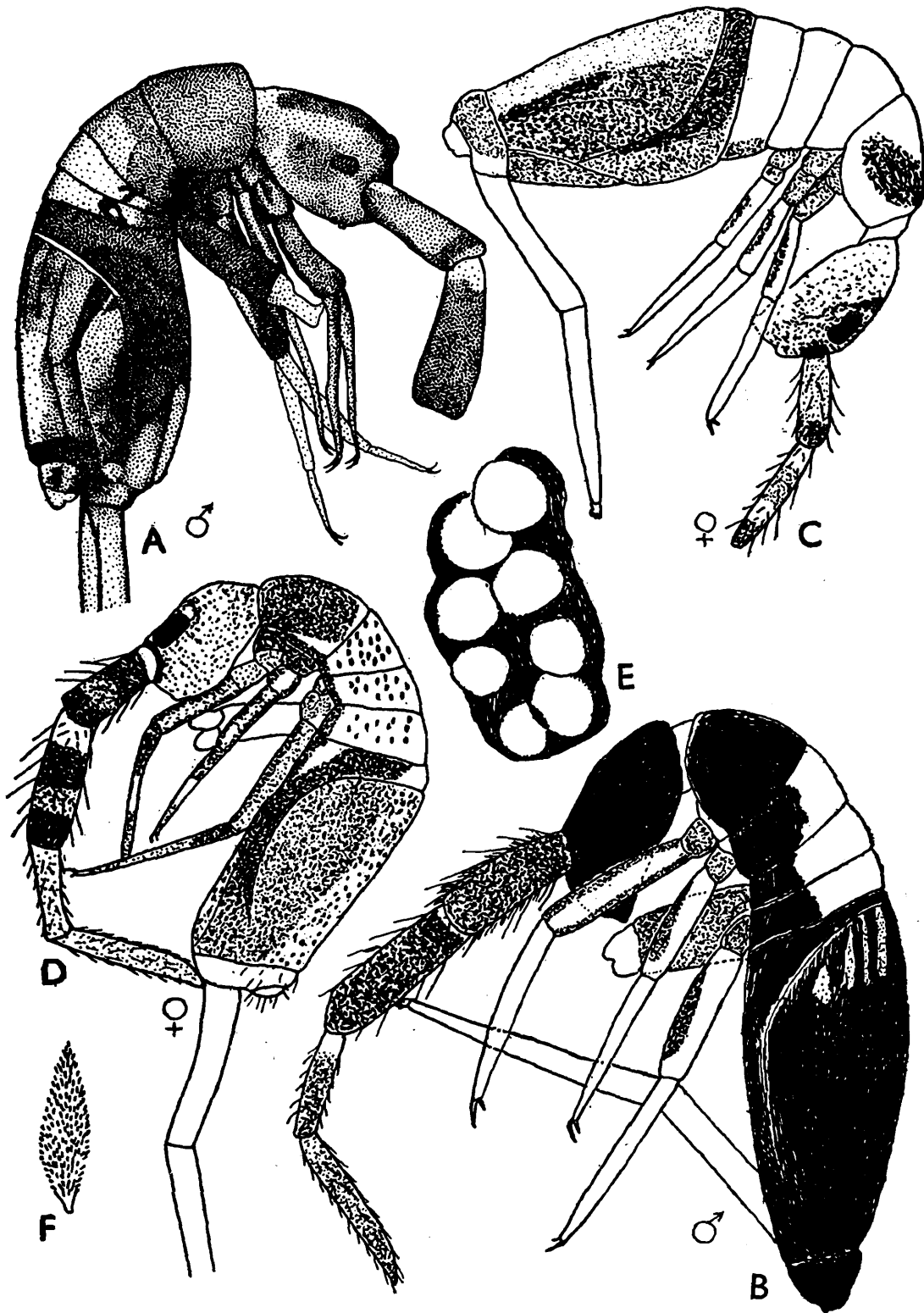
(Text-figs. 1-6 ; plate 1, A)

1912. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms, *Proc. zool. Soc., London* : 80-125.
 1917. *Paronella crassicornis* Carpenter, *Rec. Indian Mus., Calcutta*, 8 : 561-568, new synonymy.
 1925. *Dicranocentroides fasciatus*: Schött, *Sarawak Mus. Jour.*, 3 : 107-127 (lapsus for *fasciculatus*).

Material.—1 syntype from the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), London ; Uttar Pradesh, India—Lansdowne, Pauri Garhwal Dist., 17.iii.1965, 4 exs. ; Sahasradhara Hills, Dehra Dun Dist., 5.x.1964, 26.xi.1964, 22 exs.—all collected by S. K. Mitra.

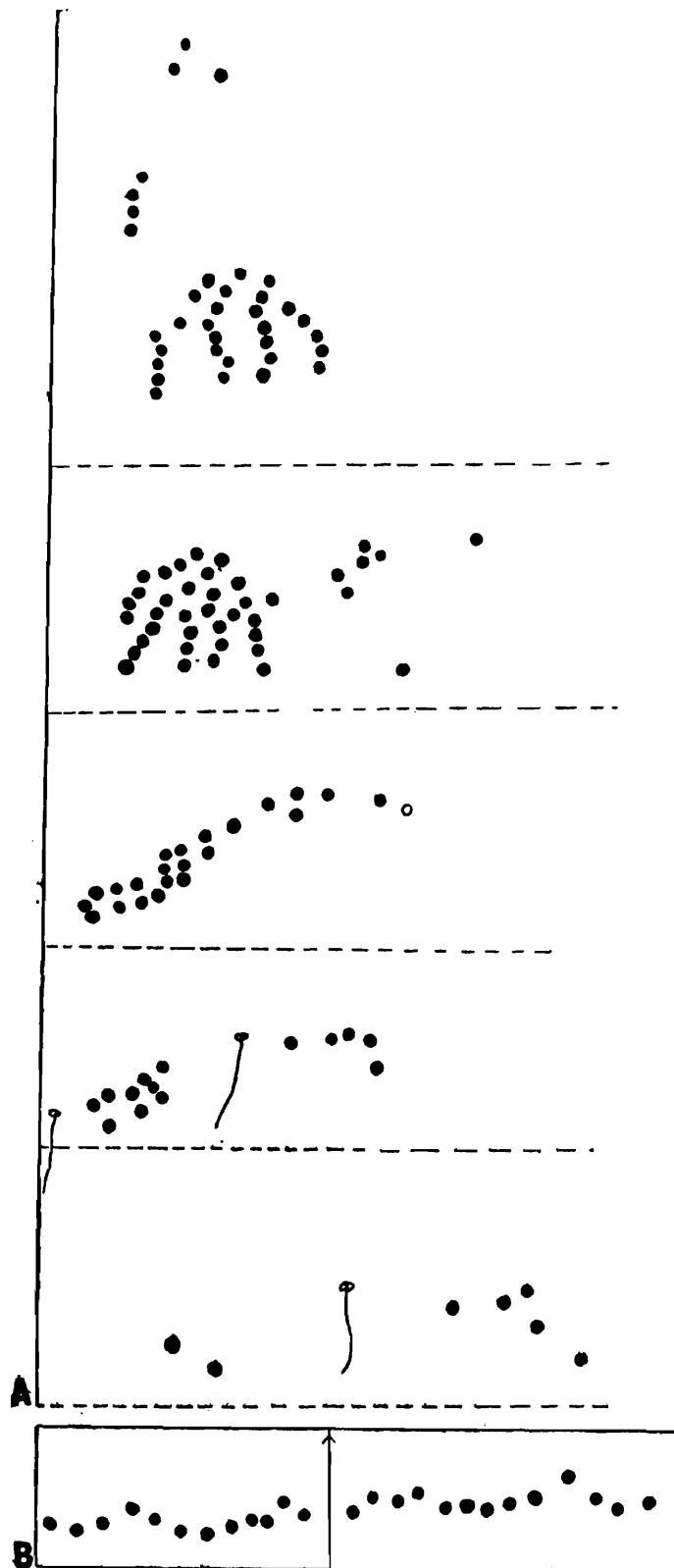
Colouration.—Males largest, darkest ; females lighter, smaller than males ; Abds. III, IV, V usually dark brown, Abds. IV, V sometime paler ; Th. II always with reddish to brown pigment, in males such pigment extends all over Th. II, while in females usually disposed as patches ; pigment restricted to lateral margins on Th. II, Abds. I, II : in males, such lateral pigmentation (band) very dark and extensive, while in females, pale and restricted merely to margins of tergites and may be absent ; mid-dorsal regions of Th. III, Abds. I, II pale yellow in spirit [before preservation in spirit, these regions including head often shine with golden metallic iridescence] ; head usually dark pigmented in males, lighter in females (Text-fig. 1, A, D) ; antennae with similar nature of pigment as that of body ; in males, Ants. I, II darker along their entire length, while in females the median region of Ants. I and II pale ; coxae, trochanter and femur in majority of the examples pigmented ; tibiotarsi with or without pigment.

Clothing.—Clothed with pseudoscales of various shapes and sizes, which may be from lanceolate to those with secondarily truncated or round apices ; macrochaetae darker, obliquely truncated, number and arrangement of which on each segment asymmetrical and variable ; for example, specimen—I (Text-fig. 2, A) : Th. II (including 4 median setae and excluding those on anterior margin), 32/33 ; Th. III, 40 ; Abd. I, 22/23 ; Abd. II, 14/15 ; Abd. III, 7 (setae on lateral extension not taken into consideration) ; specimen-II (Text-fig. 3) : Th. II (including 4 median setae and excluding those on anterior margin), 37/44 ;



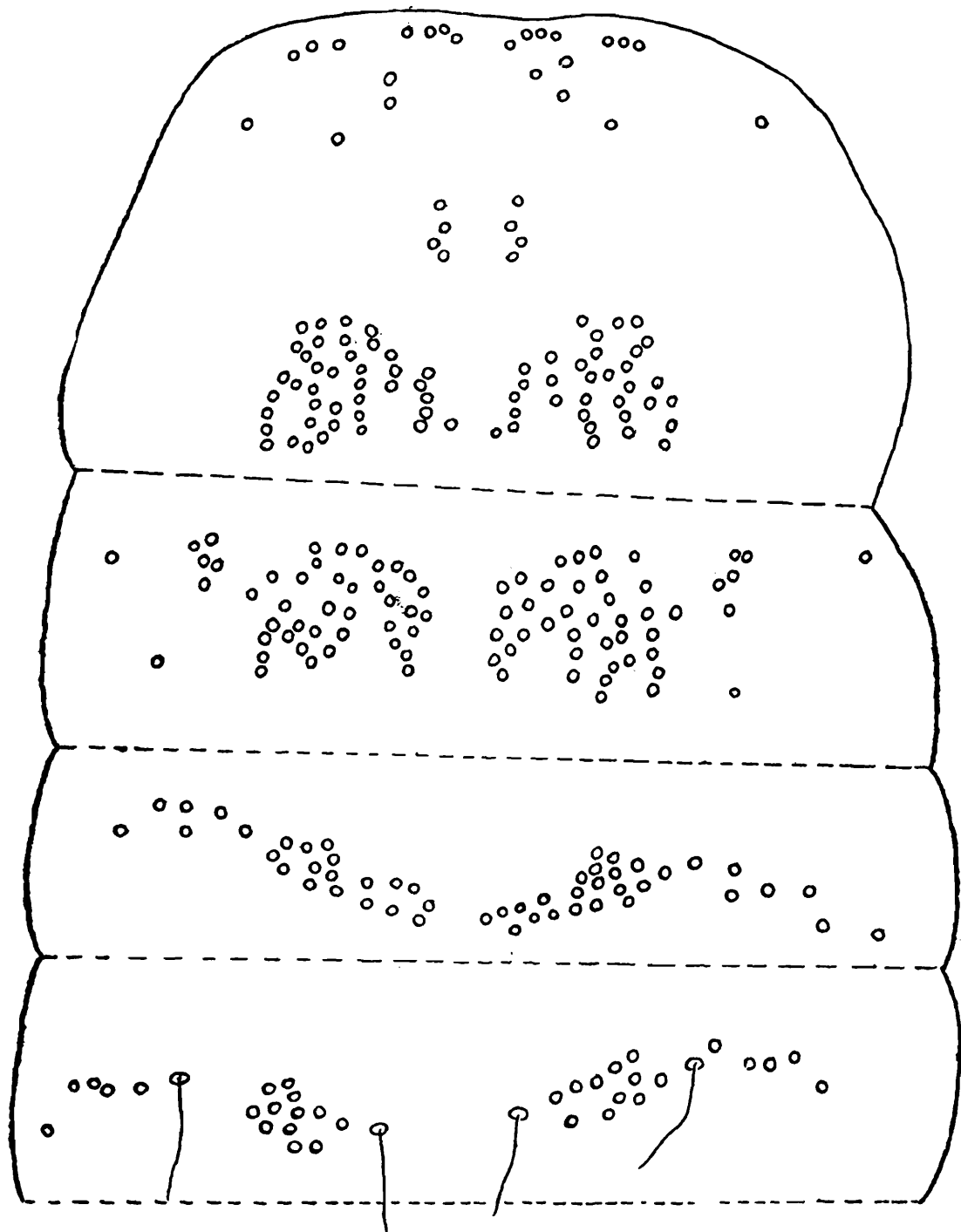
Text-fig. 1. Profile of *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms. A. Lectotype [now designated and present in the Brit. Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London; see also photomicrograph on Pl. 1, A]; B, C. Specimens from Sahasradhara, Dehra Dun, U.P.; D. Specimen from Lansdowne, Pauri Garhwal, U.P.; E. Arrangement of ocelli; F. A pseudoscale from body.

Th. III, 43/44; Abd. I, 23/28; Abd. II, 16/17; specimen-II (Text fig. 4, C): Th. III, 35/37; Abd. I, 27/26; Abd. IV medially



Text-fig. 2. Chaetotaxy of *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms. A. Ths. II, III/Abds. I, II, III (specimen I); B. Arrangement of the transverse row of macrochaetae medially on Abd. IV.

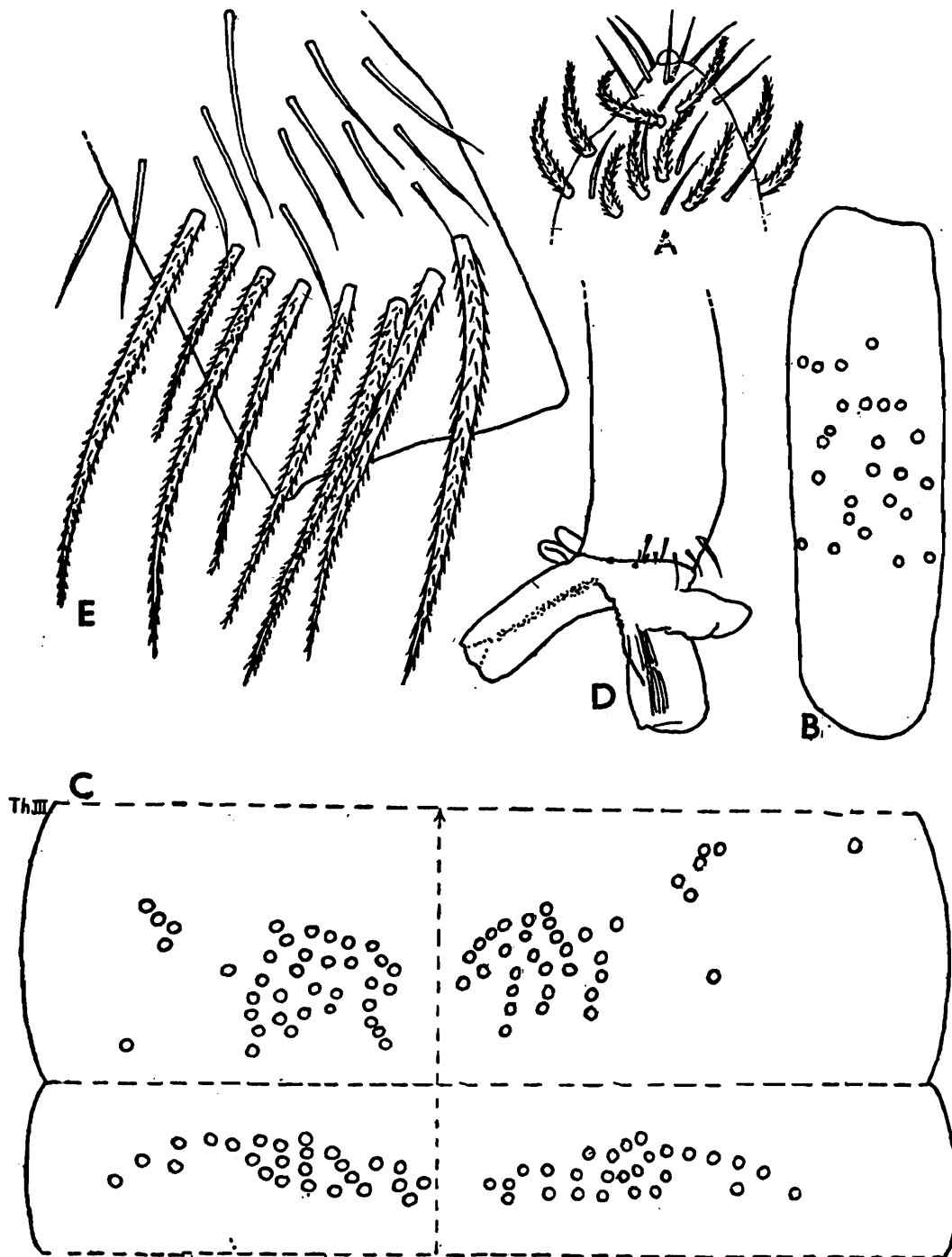
with 12/13 macrochaetae on each side, fairly constant in most of the examples examined (Text-fig. 2, B); Ant. I with at least 25 stiff dark brown macrochaetae, arrangement as in Text-fig. 4, B;



Text-fig. 3. Chaetotaxy of *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms. Ths. II, III/Abds. I, II (specimen II); note asymmetry and variation in the number and arrangement of macrochaetae.

head : vertex with $V_0 + V_{1-7}$; subdorsal region represented by sd_{1-12} ; dorsal region with d_{1-6} , d_{1-3} unpaired ones located on mid-dorsal line and D_6 , a macrochaeta ; ocular microchaetae $3(oc_{1-3})$; post ocular region with single macrochaeta (PO_1) ; occipital region with single variable microchaeta (O_1) and a macrochaeta (O_2) ; genal region with 2 macrochaetae on each side (G_{1-2}) (Text-fig. 6).

Head.—Pear-shaped, when viewed from above; 1 + 1 dark ocellar field, each field containing 8 ocelli, arranged in 2 longitudinal parallel rows, ocelli G and H smaller than the rest (Text-fig. 1, E); antennal length variable, usually subequal to body; Ant. I subequal or a little longer than Ant. III, Ant. IV subequal



Text-fig. 4. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms. A. Apex of Ant. IV; B. Chaetotaxy of Ant. I; C. Chaetotaxy of Th. III/Abd. I showing asymmetry and variation in the number and arrangement of flexed macrochaetae (specimen III); D. Ventral tube; E. Chaetotaxy of the anterior face of ventral tube.

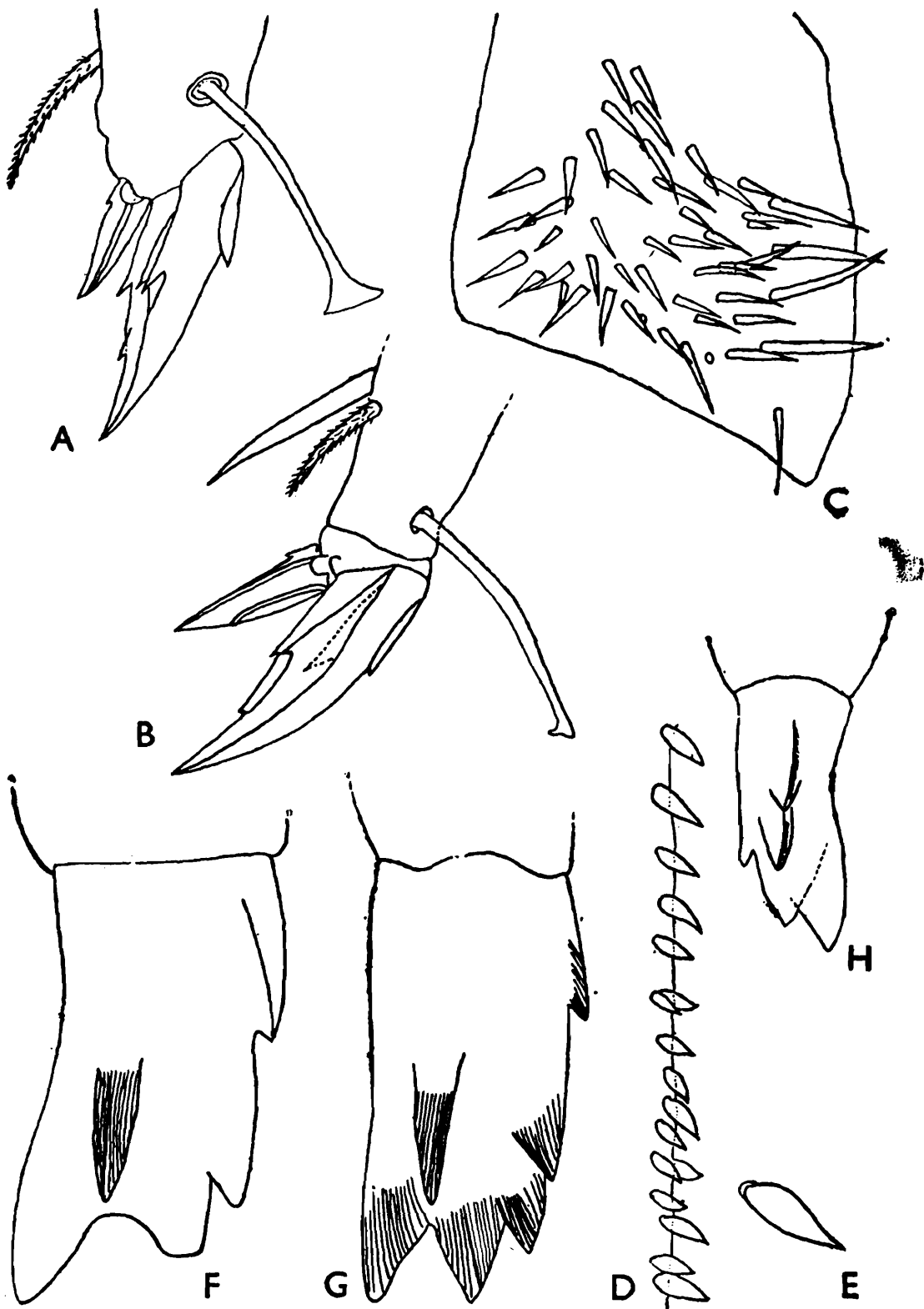
or slightly longer than Ant. II ; characteristic apical sense-knob of Ant. IV present and guarded with some smooth setae (Text-fig. 4, A) ; prelabral setae 4, smooth, labral setae 5, 5, 4, smooth, labral margin with 4 conspicuous tubercles.

Thorax.—Relative length index of Ths. II : III = 46 : 32 ; Imms' (1912) calculation of ratio of Ths. II : III as 12 : 5 somewhat confusing [in the syntype examined (Text-fig. 1, A and plate 1, A), ratio of Ths. II : III = 55 : 36] ; legs all similar ; unguis moderately curved with external basolateral teeth well developed, one on each side near the base of unguis, inner margin of unguis with paired basal and one medial unpaired teeth (in one specimen, 1 very small, second distal tooth observed) ; unguiculus lanceolate acuminate, outer lamella with single tooth (not seen in one specimen) ; tibiotarsal lobes reduced, tenent hairs slender, broadly clavate (Text-fig. 5, A, B) ; trochanteral organ well developed with *c.* 63 spines (Text fig. 5, C) ; each tibiotarsus with 6-7 very stout, stiff, spiniform setae on inner lateral margin.

Abdomen.—Relative length index of Abds. I : II : III : IV : V : VI = 21 : 21 : 13 : 108 : 9 : 4 ; ventral tube long with 3 protrusible vesicles and 2 small rudimentary vesicles towards anterior face (Text-fig. 4, D) ; anterior face with several macrochaetae transiting posteriorly, general surface of anterior and posterior faces with long slender microchaetae (Text-fig. 4, E) ; rami of retinaculum each with 4 teeth, corpus with a median seta ; furcula stout, relative length index of manubrium : mucrodens = 85 : 122 ; each dentes armed with an inner row of spines which transit into stiff ciliated setae distally, spines may be faintly striated, mucro large with 5-6 teeth (Text-fig. 5, D-H)

Length (excluding appendages) : 2-3 mm.

Type-specimens.—Imms (1912) deposited some of the syntypes of *D. fasciculatus* in the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), London. Other syntypes which were deposited in the collection of the Indian Museum, Calcutta, were lost in a flood of the River Varuna at Benaras in 1943 when most of the collections were shifted there. The syntype of the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), which the author had an opportunity to examine, bears label having identical data as regards locality, collector, etc., as mentioned by Imms (1912) ; the investigator, therefore, takes this opportunity to designate it as the lectotype. Details of the lectotype are as follows : Male, body pigmentation as in Text-fig. 1, A and plate 1, A ; Ants. I : II = 17 : 22 (Ants. III and IV broken) ; Ths.

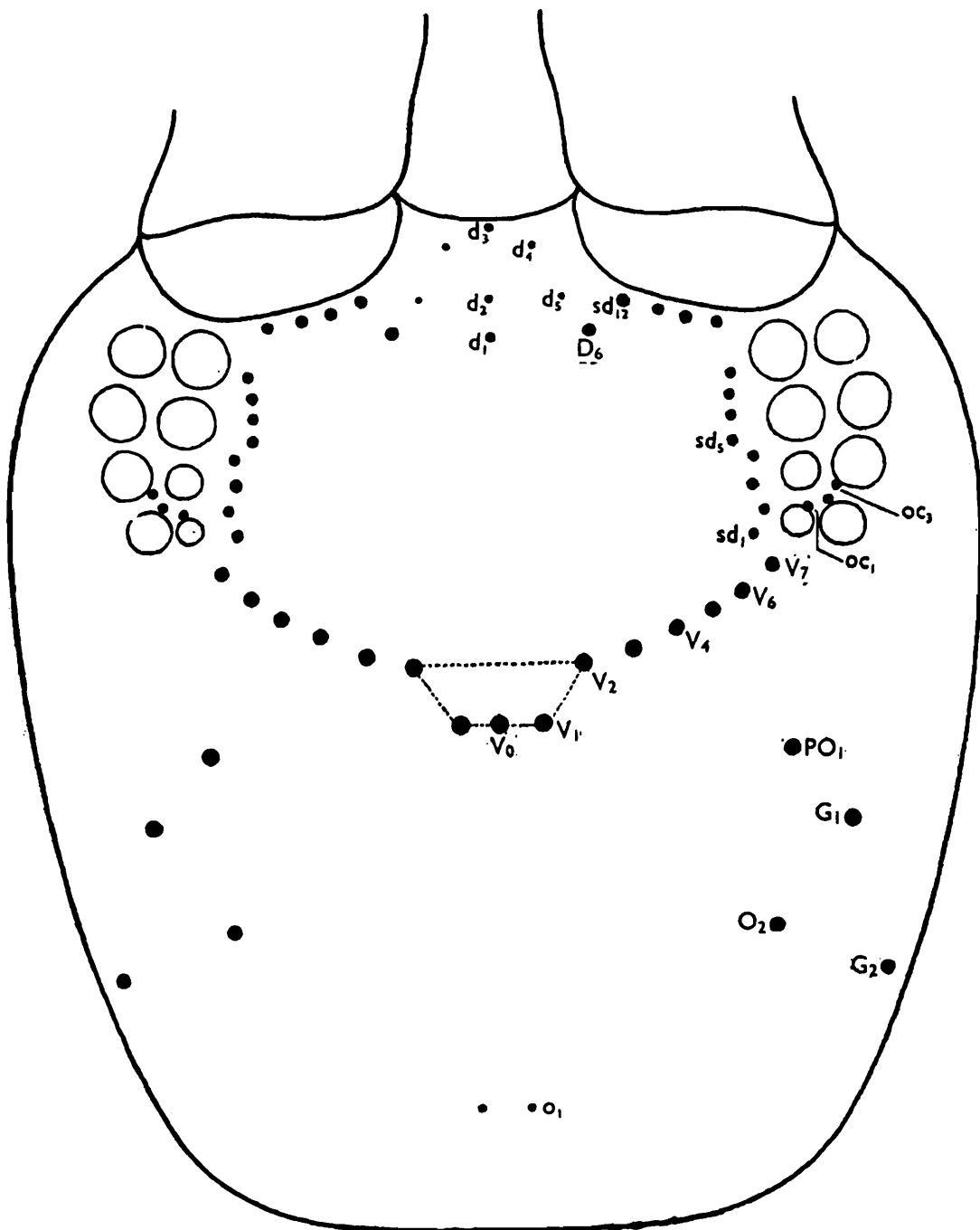


Text-fig. 5. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms. A. Foot-complex of leg I (specimen from Lansdowne, U.P.); B. Do, leg III (specimen from Sahasradhara, U.P.); C. Trochanteral organ (specimen from Sahasradhara, U.P.); D. Portion of a dente showing arrangement of spines (specimen from Sahasradhara, U.P.); E. A dental spine, magnified; F. G. Mucrodens from single specimen (specimen from Sahasradhara, U.P.); H. Do, from a specimen of Lansdowne, Pauri Garhwal, U.P.

II : III = 55 : 36 ; Abds. I : II : III : IV : V : VI = 24 : 25 : 13 : 142 : 13 : 9 ; manubrium : mucrodens = 19 : 40 ; total length (excluding appendages) = c. 3 mm.

Type-locality—Kumaon, India.

Comparisons.—*Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms (1912) is quite interesting from the point of view of its striking sexual dimorphism in colour pattern and its variation. Description of colour pattern and its illustration, given by Imms (1912), are not very revealing. The syntype examined has darker pigmented patches on thoracic and abdominal segments (Text-fig. 1, A and



Text-fig. 6. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms. Cephalic chaetotaxy.

plate 1, A) in contrast to Imms' (1912) illustration which does not exhibit such colour patterning. Colour pattern of *D. fasciculatus* is very similar to *D. plumicornis* (Parona, 1892) and *D. coomani* Delamare Deboutteville (1948); examination of the type-material or topotypes of the two latter species can only precise the actual relationship of these three species. Presence of large quadrangular prothorax mentioned and illustrated (p. 12 and Fig. 7) by Delamare Deboutteville (*l. cit.*) in *D. coomani* appears incongruous and it must be mesothorax of the species. *Paronella crassicornis* Carpenter (1917) is evidently a synonym of *D. fasciculatus* with which it fully agrees in colour pattern and other structural details. Carpenter (1917) overlooked the presence of dental spines as well as inner lateral tooth of mucro. Specimens, which were determined by Prof. Salmon (1957) as *D. fasciculatus*, represent a new species owing to their characteristic colour pattern not conforming to any specimen of *D. fasciculatus* examined by the present author. The new species is named as *D. salmoni* and is described in detail below.

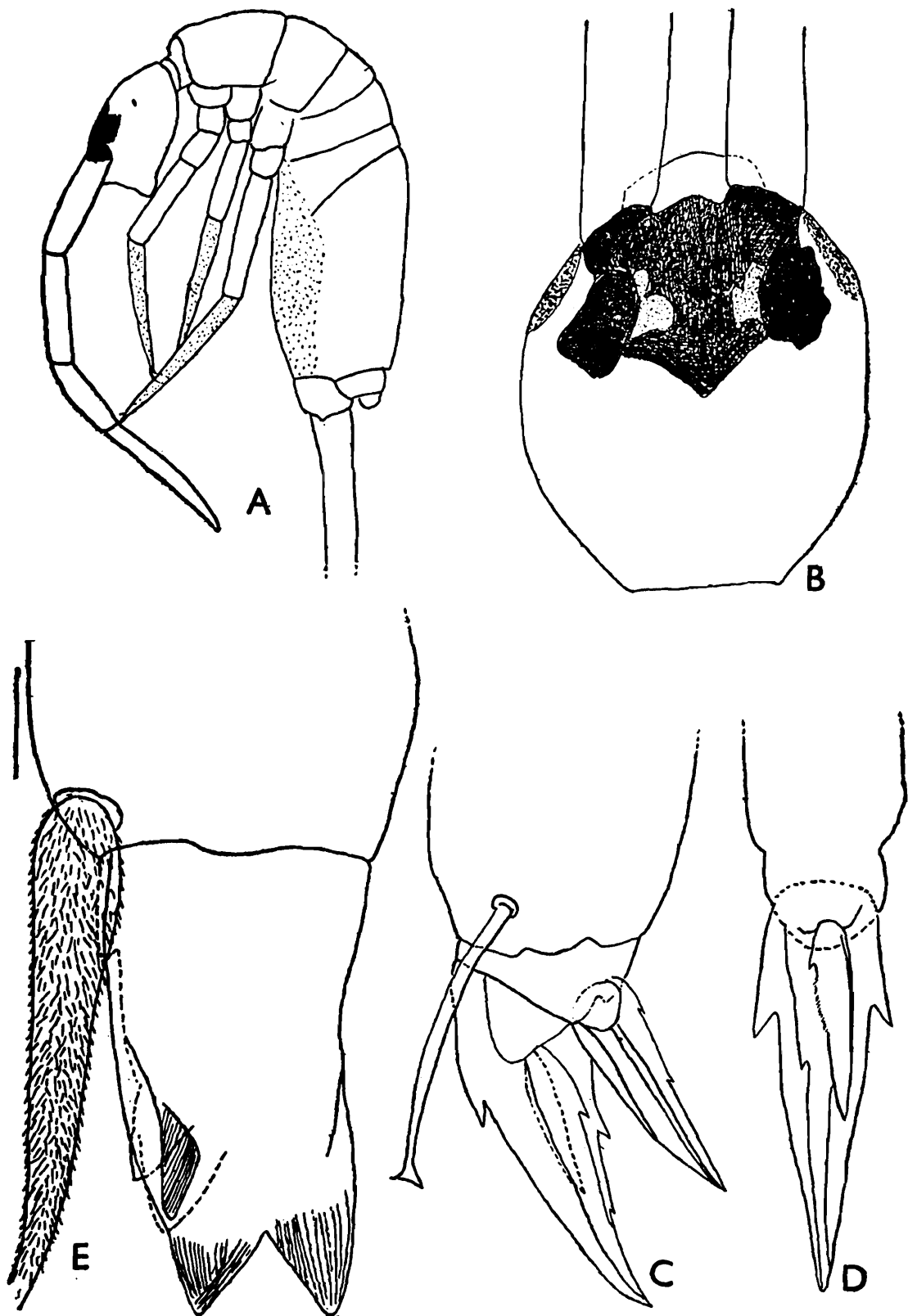
2. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yosii

(Text-figs. 7-13)

1966. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* f.n. *flavescens* Yosii, *Res. Kyoto Univ. Sci. Exped. Karakoram and Hindukush*, 1955, 8: 333-405.

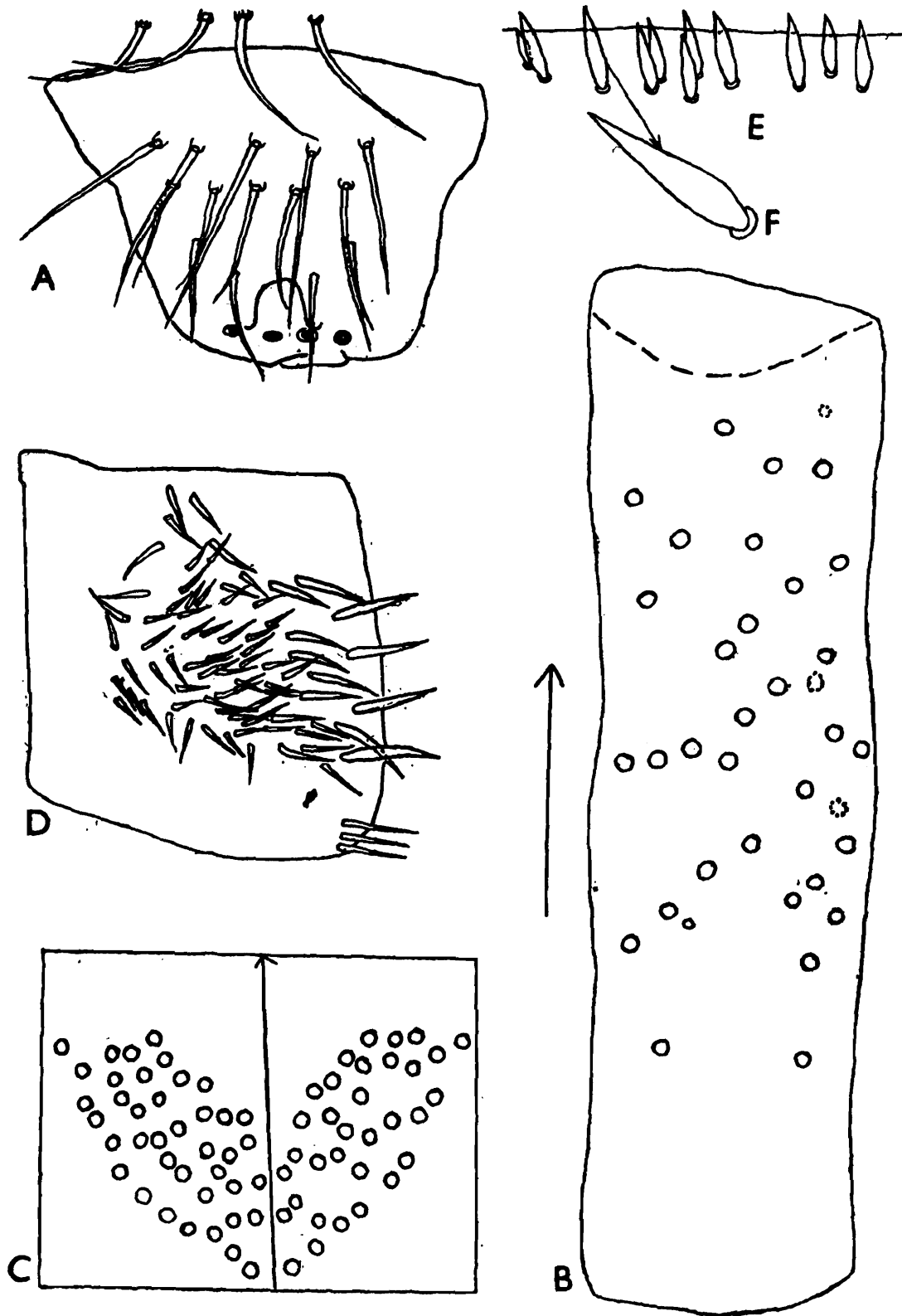
Material.—Uttar Pradesh, India—Saharanpur, Saharanpur district, 2.v.1964, S. K. Mitra coll., 25 exs. (creeping on the surface of dried leaves of *Bambusa* under the shade of trees); West Bengal, India, Chandannagar, Hooghly district, 12.x.1965, S. K. Mitra coll., 3 exs. (creeping on the surface of dried leaves of *Bambusa*); Amtala, 24-Parganas district, 12.vi.1966, S. K. Mitra coll., 5 exs.; Botanical gardens, Howrah district, 14.viii.1966, S. K. Mitra coll., 10 exs.

Colouration (Text-fig. 7, A).—Ground colour of body pale yellow when denuded of scales, brownish when scales retained; in general, darker patches absent on body, in some examples, tergal margins and lateral margins of Abd. IV including posterior extensions of Abd. III with faint bluish pigment; a dark patch, characteristic of the species (Text-fig. 7, B), present on vertex in between two ocellar fields; antennae not pigmented, base of Ant. I with a dark blue-black patch, Ant. IV darker in some specimens; tibiotarsi with bluish pigment,



Text-fig. 7. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yosii. A. Profile (specimen from Saharanpur, U.P.); B. Head, showing pigmentation; C. Footcomplex of leg III; D. Do, leg II; E. Mucrodens complex.

Clothing.—Scales clothing body with round, acuminate and truncated apices; macrochaetae obliquely truncated, ciliated,



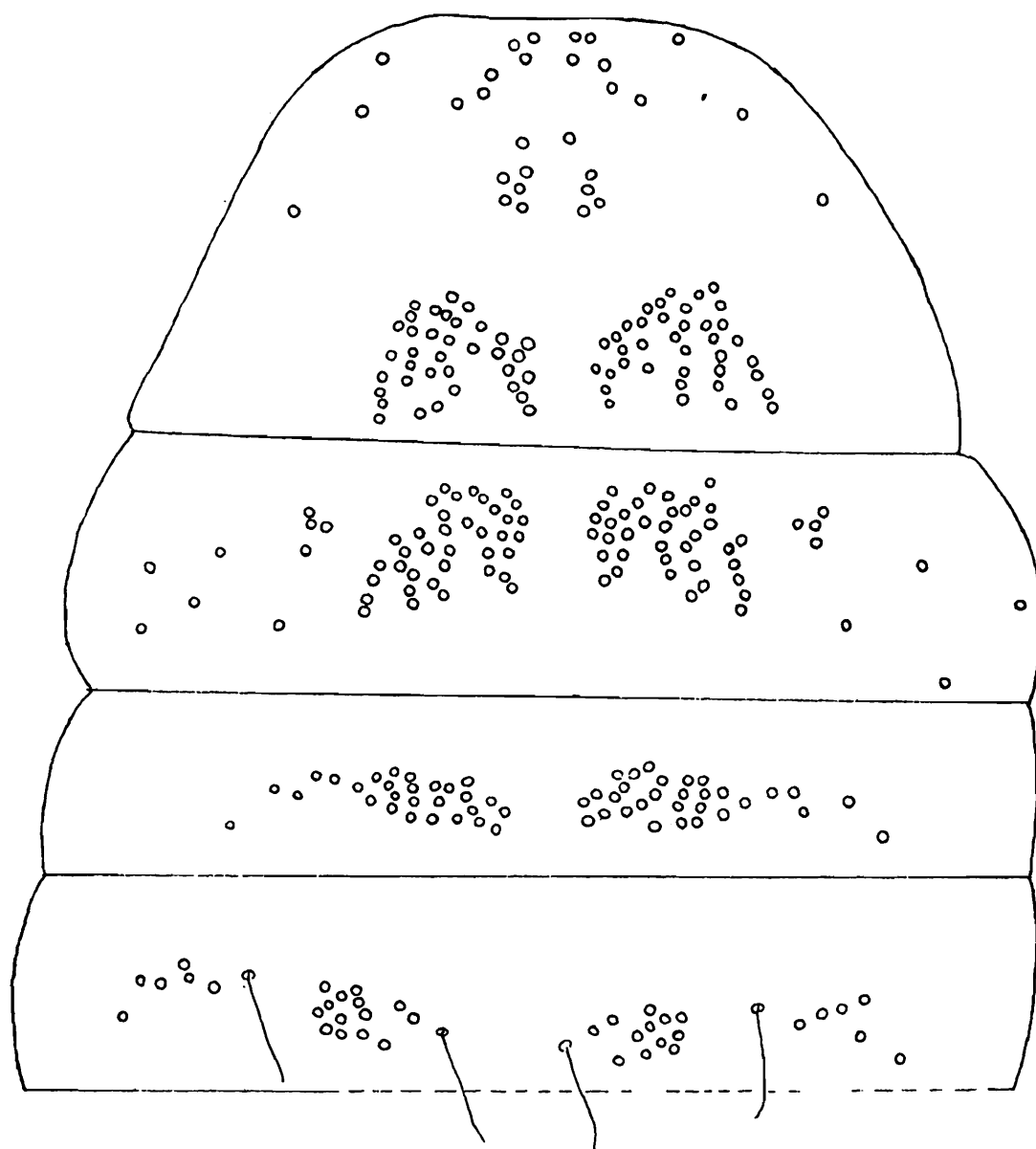
Text-fig. 8. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yosii. A. Labral chaetotaxy; B. Chaetotaxy of Ant. I; C. Chaetotaxy of the posterior region of Abd. IV; D. Trochanteral organ; E. Portion of a dente showing arrangement of spines; F. A dental spine, magnified.

present on head and body segments; number and arrangement of setae on head and body segments variable; chaetotaxy—head

(Text-figs. 11-13) : vertex with $V_0 + V_{1-7}$; dorsal region with 6 setae, d_{1-3} unpaired, located on middorsal line, D_6 , a macrochaeta ; subdorsal region with 14-17 setae, SD_8 may be a macrochaeta ; ocular region with 3 microchaetae (oc_{1-3}) ; post-ocular and occipital regions each with a single macrochaeta (PO_1, O_1) on each side ; genal region with 2 macrochaetae on either side (G_{1-2}) ; in the specimens from Calcutta, 2-3 variable and asymmetrical macrochaetae noted on vertex (Text-figs. 11, 12) ; in the specimens from Saharanpur, some variable macro- and microchaetae occur in the parietal and occipital regions (Text-fig. 13) ; body (Text-figs. 8-10) : the number of setae on Ths. II, III, Abds. I, II varies from 42-46 (setae located posteriorly on the segment including 5-6 medial setae), 45-49/24-31, 16-20 respectively ; much asymmetry observed in the number and arrangement of setae, for example in I (Text-fig. 9)—Th. II : 46/46 (excluding those on anterior margin), Th. III : 49/49, Abd. I : 24/31 and Abd. II : 16/19 ; in others (II) (Text-fig. 10)—Th. II : 43/43 (including posterior group and 5-6 median setae), Th. III : 46/46, Abd. I : 28/30 and Abd. II : 20/18 ; however, the number and arrangement of 5-6 setae in the middle of Th. II—very characteristic ; range of the number of macrochaetae on Ant. I varies from 30-37 and in no case less than 30 setae occur on this segment (Text-fig. 8, B) ; Abd. IV medially with 21 setae on each side and posteriorly with 40 + 32 setae (Text-fig. 8, C).

Head.—Pear-shaped when viewed from above ; 1 + 1 dark ocellar field, each field containing 8 ocelli arranged in two longitudinal parallel rows, ocelli G and H smaller than the rest ; antennae subequal to body ; relative length index of Ants. I : II : III : IV = 15 : 17 : 12 : 19 ; apical sense organ of Ant. IV normal ; prelabral setae 4 smooth, labral setae 5, 5, 4, smooth, labral margin with 4 rounded tubercles, median intrusion rounded (Text-fig. 8, A).

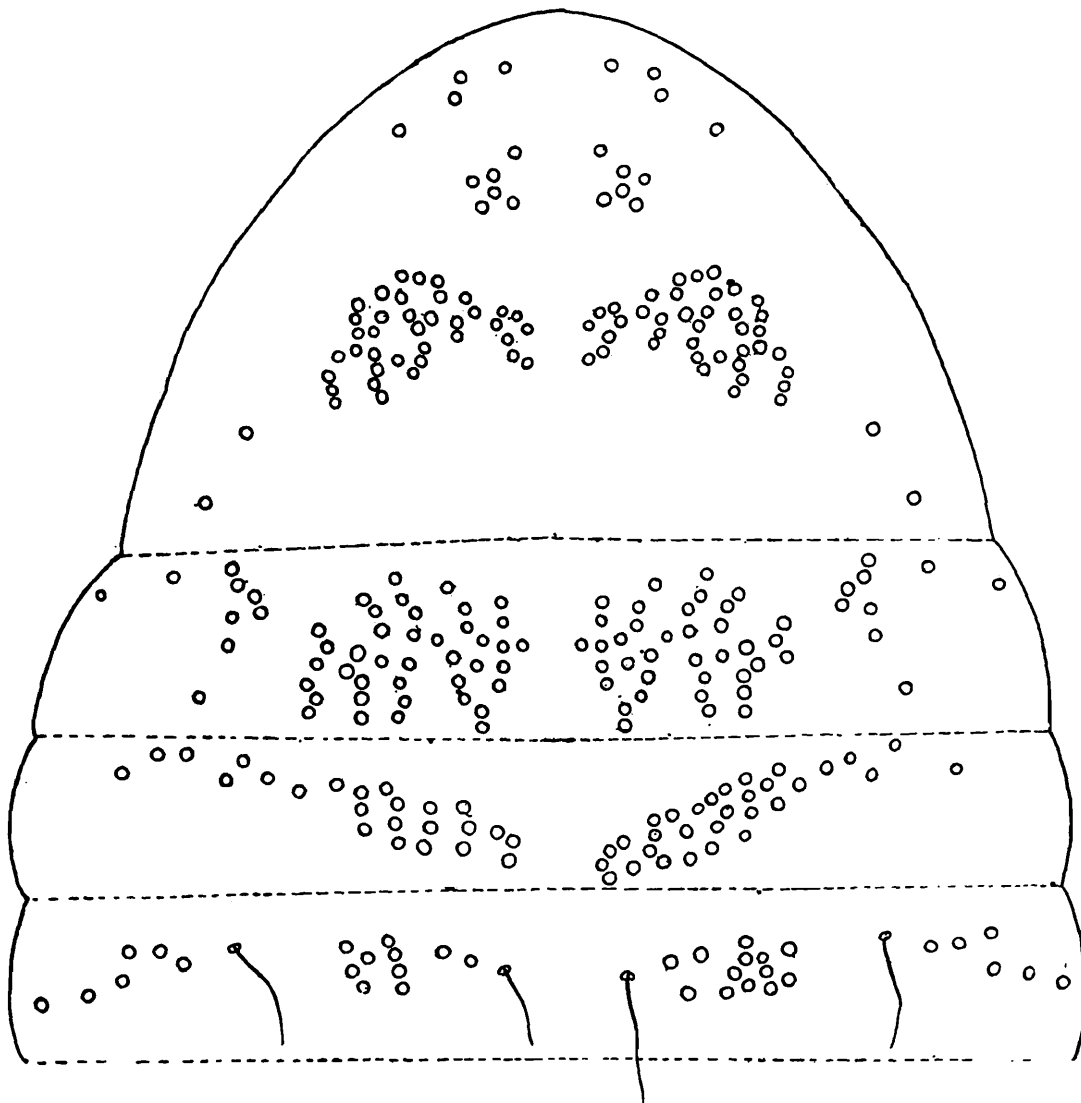
Thorax.—Relative length index of Ths. II : III = 14 : 8.5 ; legs all similar, unguis slightly curved with paired external basolateral teeth, one on each side of unguis, inner margin of unguis with paired inner basal and a median unpaired teeth ; unguiculus lanceolate, acuminate, usually with 2 external teeth, in some examples single external tooth perceptible near base and rest medially somewhat ciliated (Text-fig. 7, C, D) ; tibiotarsal lobes inconspicuous ; tenent hair well developed, clavate ; trochanteral organ with c. 77 slender, short spines (Text-fig. 8, D) ; each



Text-fig. 9. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yosii. Chaetotaxy of Ths. II, III/Abds. I, II from a specimen of Saharanpur, U. P. (Note : The asymmetry in number and arrangement of setae on Abds. I, II).

tibiotarsus with 6-7 very stout, stiff spine-like setae on inner lateral margin.

Abdomen.—Relative length index of Abds. I : II : III : IV : V : VI = 5 : 6 : 4 : 39 : 5.5 : 2 ; ventral tube long with protrusible vesicles retracted ; anterior face of ventral tube anteriorly with a row of macrochaetae which transit posteriorly, general surface of anterior and posterior faces with slender, long microchaetae ; rami of retinaculum each with 4 teeth, corpus with a median seta ; relative length index of manubrium : mucrodens = 28 : 38 ; dentes armed with two closely apposed rows of spines on inner



Text-fig. 10. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yosii. Chaetotaxy of Ths. II. III/Abds. I, II from a specimen of Saharanpur, U.P. (Note: Asymmetry in the number and arrangement of setae).

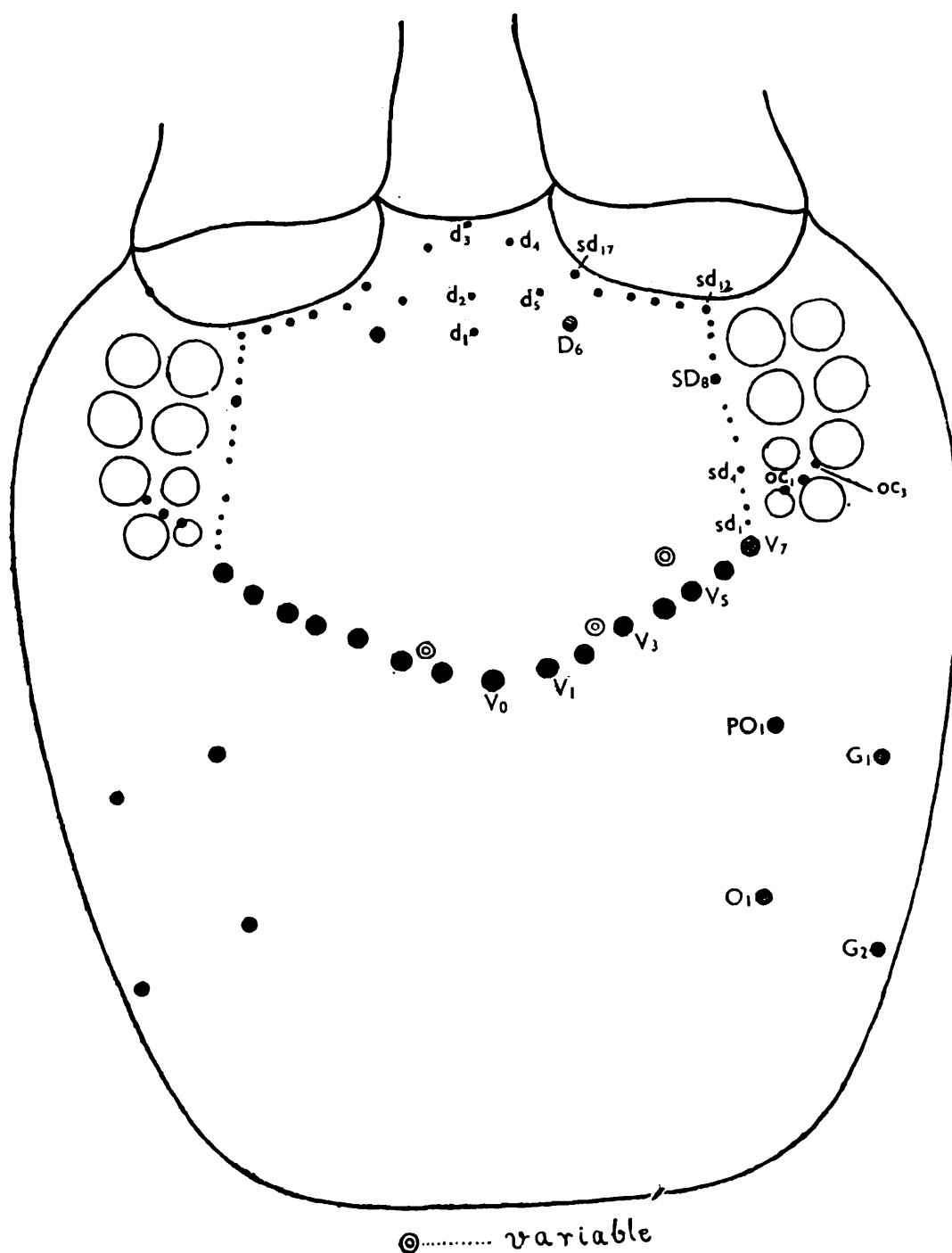
margin (Text-fig. 8, E, F) ; mucro large, parallel sided with 6 teeth (Text-fig. 7, E)

Length (excluding appendages) 2-3.5 mm.

Type-specimens.—Yosii (1966) based the description on 4 specimens and did not select any type for his “f.n. *flavescens*” Therefore, the examples on which he based the description have the status of syntypes. The syntypes are in the collection of Prof. R. Yosii, Yoshida College, Kyoto University, Japan.

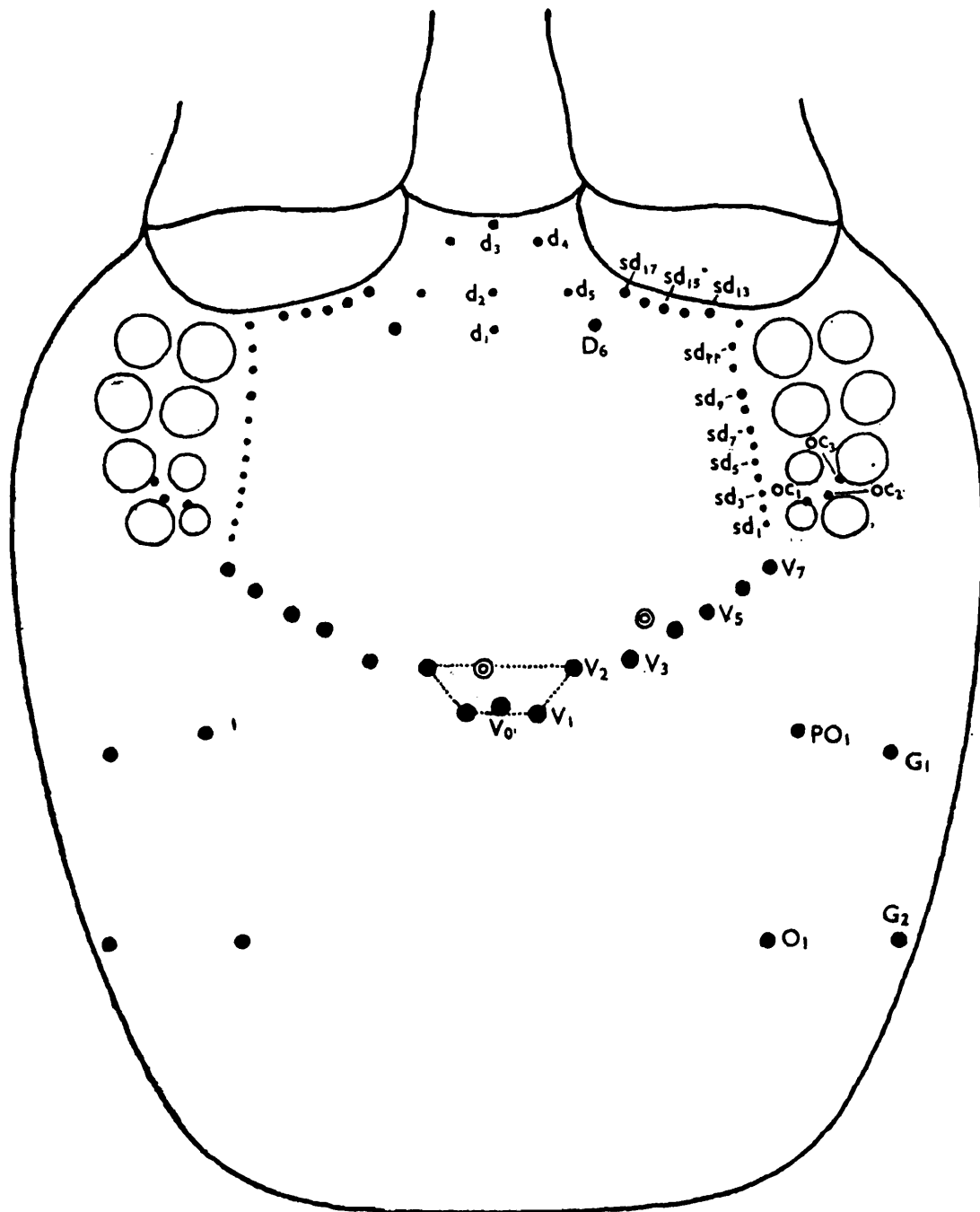
Type-locality.—Yosii (1966) based the description of the species on 4 exs., which came from the Botanical Gardens, Calcutta and Khandala near Bombay. The present investigator takes this opportunity to fix Calcutta Botanical Gardens, Howrah district, West Bengal, India, as the type-locality of the species.

Comparisons.—Yosii (1966) described the species as *Dicra-*



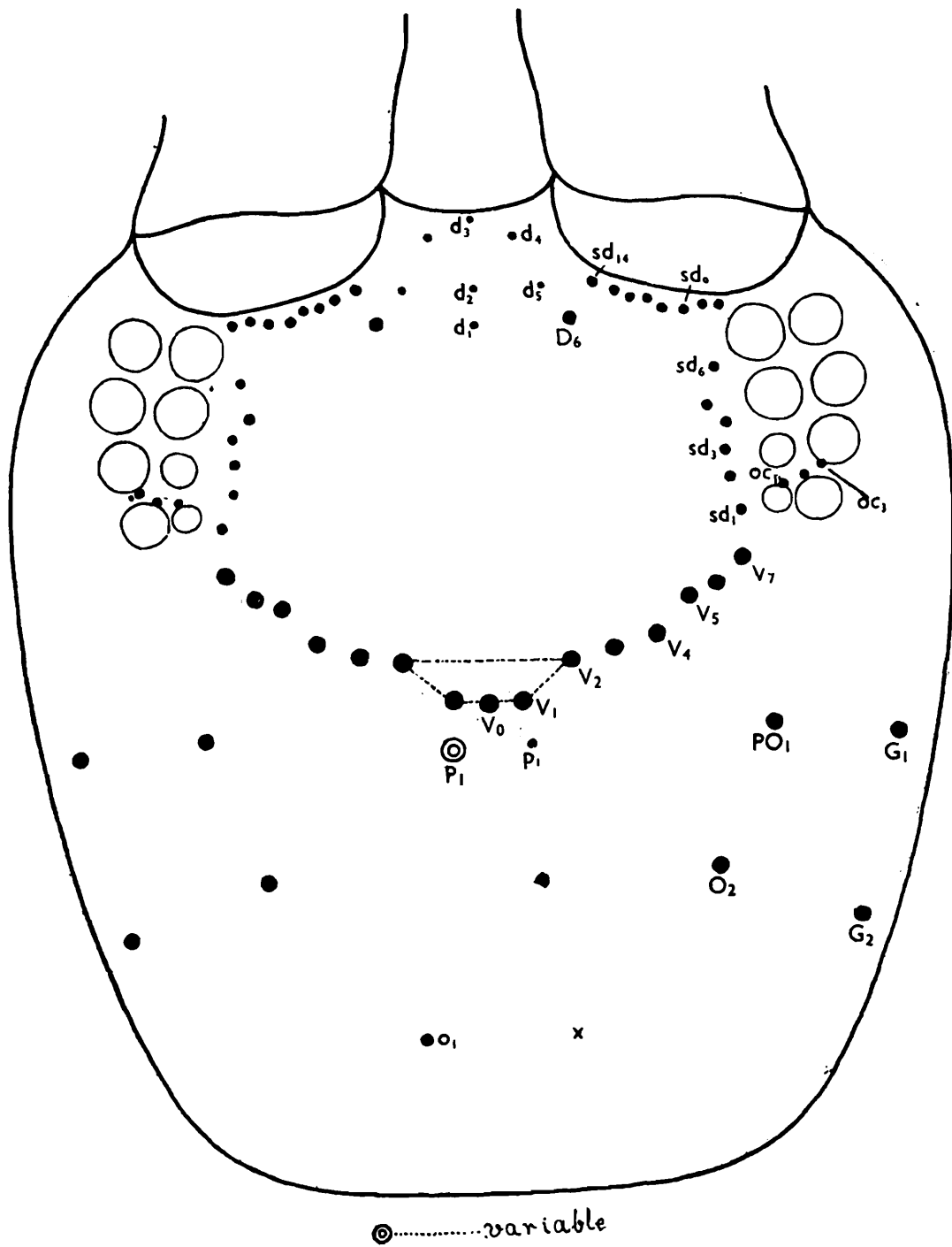
Text-fig. 11. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yosii. Cephalic chaetotaxy from a specimen of Calcutta. (Note: The variable setae on vertex and dorsal regions).

nocentroides fasciculatas Imms, 1912 and he considered it as a new form viz., "f.n. *flavescens*" owing to its different colour pattern and also apprehended that this might be an independent species. Now, a detailed examination of many examples of this species from two widely different localities along with the representative collections of *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* as



Text-fig. 12. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yosii. Cephalic chaetotaxy from a specimen of Calcutta. (Note: The variable setae, represented by double bordered sockets).

well as its lectotype (Photomicrograph on Plate 1, A) proves *flavescens* to be an independent species. *D. flavescens* has a uniform pale yellow ground colour devoid of any dark patches in contrast to *D. fasciculatus* which is always with pigmented patches. Moreover, *D. flavescens* possesses more macrochaetae on antennae, head and body than *D. fasciculatus*. Such differences separate *flavescens* f.n. from *fasciculatus*. Yosii (1966) depicted chaetotaxy of body (Fig. 31F, p. 380) indicating the chaetal



Text-fig. 13. *Dicranocentroides flavescens* Yossi, Cephalic chaetotaxy from a specimen of Saharanpur, U.P. (Note: Variable setae, represented by double bordered sockets).

formula of body as 20,25/17,7; such less number of setae indicates that Yossi's observation on chaetotaxy was perhaps based on a juvenile specimen. The presence of only 25-30 setae on trochanteral organ as well as the nature of unguiculus (truncate-type) and the nature of male genital papillae go to confirm this contention of the author. Intrapopulation variations in the number and arrangement of macrochaetae on Ths. II, III and

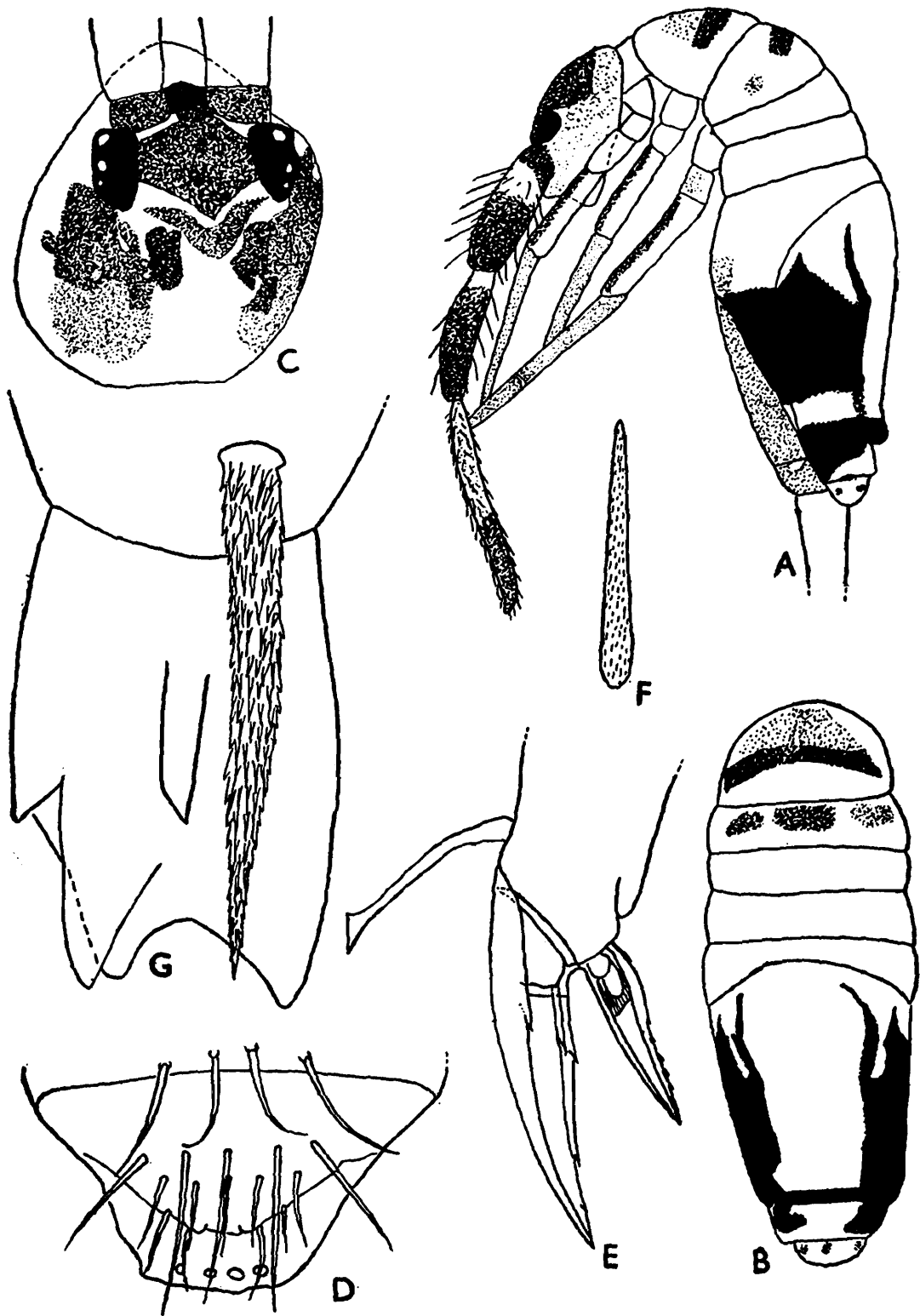
Abds. I, II, III of the population from Saharanpur of the species fairly well coincide with the specimens from West Bengal but the variation in the chaetotaxy of head in the two populations of the species is somewhat aberrant.

3. *Dicranocentroides gisini* n. sp.

(Text-figs. 14-17 and Plate 1, B)

Material.—Uttar Pradesh, India—Tulisot village (between Kalagarh and Dhikala), Kalagarh district, 1.iii.1965, S. K. Mitra coll., 15 exs. (creeping on the surface of moist leaves of *Bambusa* in the foothills); Dhikala village, Kalagarh Forest Division, Nainital district, 1.iii.1965, S. K. Mitra coll., 10 exs. (creeping on the surface of moist leaf litter deposited on rocks).

Colouration.—General ground colour of body pale yellow; Ths. II, III, Abds. I, II, III usually devoid of any dark pigmented patches; in some examples, Th. II medially with two patches, each patch proximally lighter and distally darker and disposed, in the form of an interrupted band, these patches sometime tend to coalesce and form a continuous band; Th. III with three transverse patches of which the median one darkest; Abd. IV laterally and lateral extensions of Abd. III with two common symmetrical patches of blue-black pigment, one on each side at about half of their length; besides this, extremity of Abd. IV on each side with a transverse blue-black patch which extends posteriorly on Abd. V, Abds. IV and V medially devoid of darker patches; transverse patch present posteriorly on Abd. IV sometime tends to be confluent with the medio-lateral patch on the segment, Abd. VI with three dot-like pigmented patches; pigmentation of head characteristic and as in Text-fig. 14, C; pigmentation of antennae varies according to the number of segments, thus, in the forms having 3 segmented antennae, Ants. I, II completely dark except a proximal nonpigmented ring-like zone, Ants. III + IV only distally darker; in 4 segmented forms, Ant. I nonpigmented except a distal blue-black ring, 3/4th of Ant. II distally completely dark, rest nonpigmented, Ant. III little darker distally, Ant. IV totally dark except a small basal nonpigmented zone; tibiotarsi entirely with violet pigment, the region of its subdivision not pigmented; femora on inner margin with a dark longitudinal streak; colour pattern of body

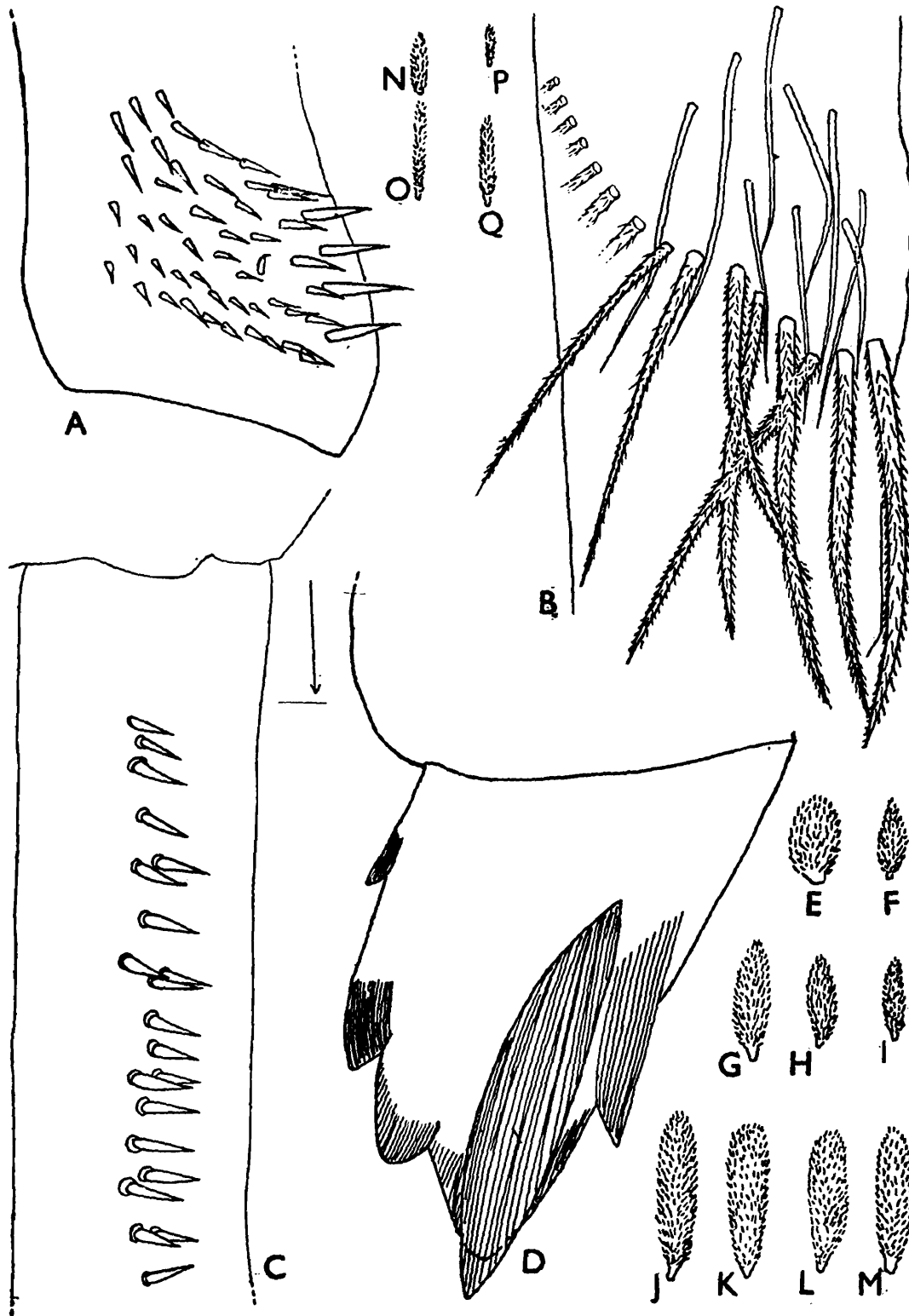


Text-fig. 14. *Dicranocentroides gisini* n.sp. A, B. Profile showing dorsal and lateral pigmentation; C. Head, showing characteristic pigmentation; D. Labral chaetotaxy; E. Footcomplex of leg III; F. Tibiotarsal spine; G. Mucrodens complex.

specially of Abd. IV strikingly constant in all the individuals examined (Text-fig. 14, A, B).

Clothing.—Body clothed with scales and dark, flexed macro-

chaetae (brush setae) ; macrochaetae present on head, Ths. II, III, Abds. I, II ; Abd. IV medially and posteriorly and Abds. V and VI posteriorly with acuminate ciliated macrochaetae ;



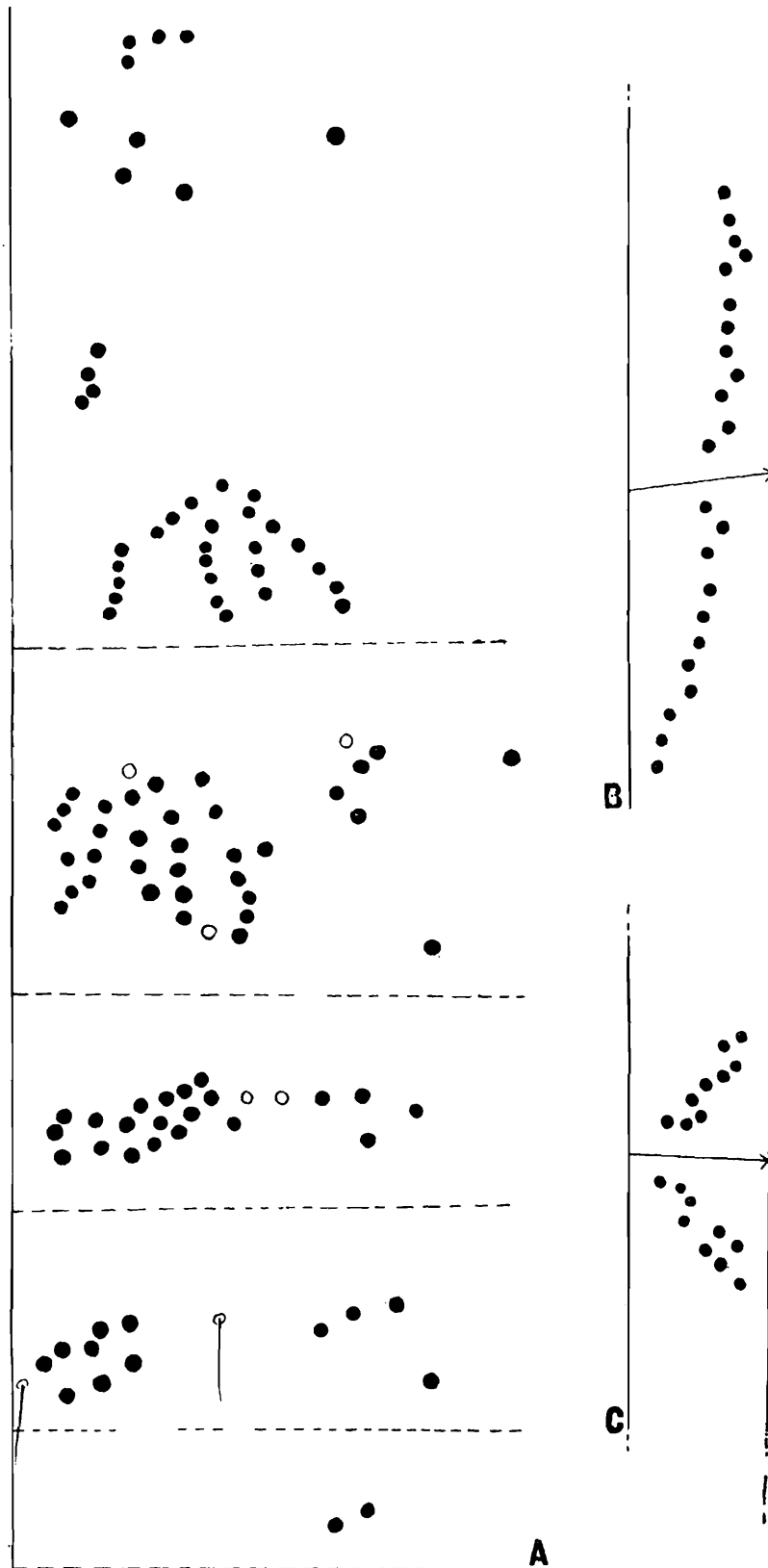
Text-fig. 15. *Dicranocentroides gisini* n.sp. A. Trochanteral organ ; B. Chaetotaxy of the anterior face of ventral tube ; C. Portion of dentes showing arrangement of spines ; D. Mucrodens complex ; E-Q. Scale-primordia and pseudoseales from Abd. IV.

chaetotaxy—head (Text-fig. 17) : vertex with $V_0 + V_{1-7}$; dorsal region with 6 setae, d_{1-3} unpaired ones, located on middorsal line and D_6 , a macrochaeta ; subdorsal region with 11 setae, SD_5 and SD_{7-11} macrochaetae ; ocular region with 3 microchaetae (oc_{1-3}) ; post-ocular region represented by single macrochaeta (PO_1) ; occipital region with single, variable microchaeta (\circ) and a macrochaeta (O_2) ; genal region on either side represented by 2 macrochaetae (G_{1-2}) ; area cervicalis with single, variable microchaeta on each side (C_1) ; body (Text-fig. 16, A-C) : macrochaetal formula of Ths. II, III/Abds. I, II, III = 25 (including posterior group and 4 medial setae, number of arrangement of median setae fairly constant), 35-37/21-23, 12, Abd. III medially with 2 macrochaetae (Text-fig. 16, A) ; Abd. IV medially with a transverse row of 12 + 11 setae and posteriorly with 9 + 9 setae (Text-fig. 16, B, C) ; body scales with rounded and acuminate apices, certain scales located in the middorsal regions of Th. III, Abds. I, II with truncated apices ; besides, many transitional scale-primordia found on the general surface of body (Text-fig. 15, E-Q).

Head.—Pear-shaped when viewed from above ; 1 + 1 dark ocellar field, each field containing 8 ocelli arranged in two longitudinal parallel rows, ocelli G and H smaller than remainder ones ; antennae subequal to the length of head and body ; much anomaly observed in the number of antennal segments which varies from 3-4 segments, relative length index of antennae with 3 segments = 17 : 19 : 35, with 4 segments = 11 : 15 : 16 : 20 ; apical sense organ of Ant. IV normal ; prelabral setae 4, smooth, labral setae 5, 5, 4, anterior margin of labrum with 4 round tubercles (Text-fig. 14, D).

Thorax.—Relative length index of Ths. II : III = 14 : 9.8 ; legs all similar, unguis little curved with 2 external basolateral teeth, one on each side of unguis, inner margin of unguis with paired inner basal, a medial and a distal unpaired teeth ; unguiculus lanceolate, acuminate, usually with 5 teeth on outer lamella in the form of serrations ; inner tibiotarsal lobe conspicuous ; tenent hair well developed, clavate (Text-fig. 14, E) ; trochanteral organ with c. 53 short, stout spines (Text-fig. 15, A) ; each tibiotarsus with 6-7 very stout, faintly striated spine-like setae on inner lateral margin.

Abdomen.—Relative length index of Abds. I : II : III : IV : V : VI = 7 : 7 : 3.5 : 34 : 5 : 3.5 ; ventral tube long with protrusible

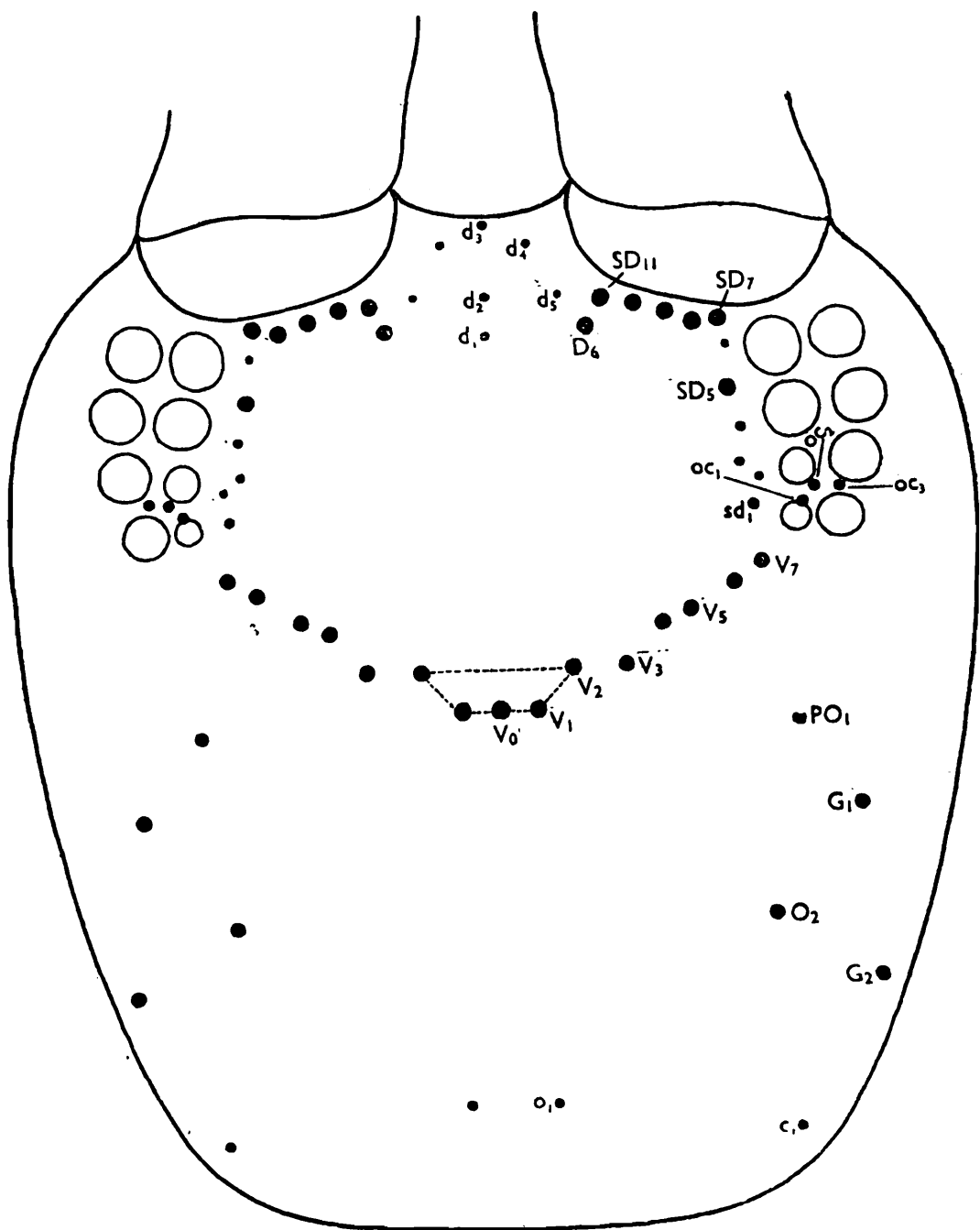


Text-fig. 16. *Dicranocentroides gisini* n. sp. A. Chaetotaxy of Ths. II, III/Abds. I, II, III; B. Arrangement of the median transverse row of setae on Abd. IV; C. Chaetotaxy of the posterior region of Abd. IV

vesicles retracted, anterior face anteriorly with several macrochaetae which transit posteriorly in the form of long, slender

setae (Text-fig. 15, B), general surface of anterior and posterior faces with slender, long, acuminate microchaetae ; rami of retinaculum each with 4 teeth, corpus with a median seta ; relative length index of manubrium ; mucrodens = 27 : 40 ; dentes armed with two closely apposed rows of spines on inner margin, transiting into stiff, ciliated setae from three-fourth of its length distally (Text-fig. 14, C ; Photomicrograph on Plate 1, B) ; mucro large with 6 teeth, lateral tooth large, surpassing beyond the apical tooth (Text-fig. 14, G ; Text-fig. 15, D).

Length (excluding appendages).—2-3 mm.



Text-fig. 17. *Dicranocentroides gisini* n. sp. Cephalic chaetotaxy.

Type-specimens.—Holotype mounted on a slide ; 13 paratypes preserved in spirit ; preserved in the National Zoological Collections, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta.

Type-locality.—Tulisot village (between) Kalagarh and Dhikala), Kalagarh district, Uttar Pradesh, India.

Comparisons.—The species is distinct in its colour pattern from the other known species in the total absence of blue-black pigment on Abds. I, II and medially on Abds. III, IV, V. The colour pattern of Abds. III, IV, V and VI is unique and without any variation. Moreover, all the examples examined possess a third distal unpaired tooth on inner margin of unguis which is generally absent in the species mentioned earlier. Chaetotaxically, the new species possesses less number of macrochaetae on body in comparison to *D. fasciculatus* and *D. flavescens*.

The new species is named in honour of Late Dr. Hermann Gisin, Geneva Natural History Museum, Geneva, Switzerland, who left outstanding contributions to the knowledge of Collembolan taxonomy.

4. *Dicranocentroides salmoni* n. sp.

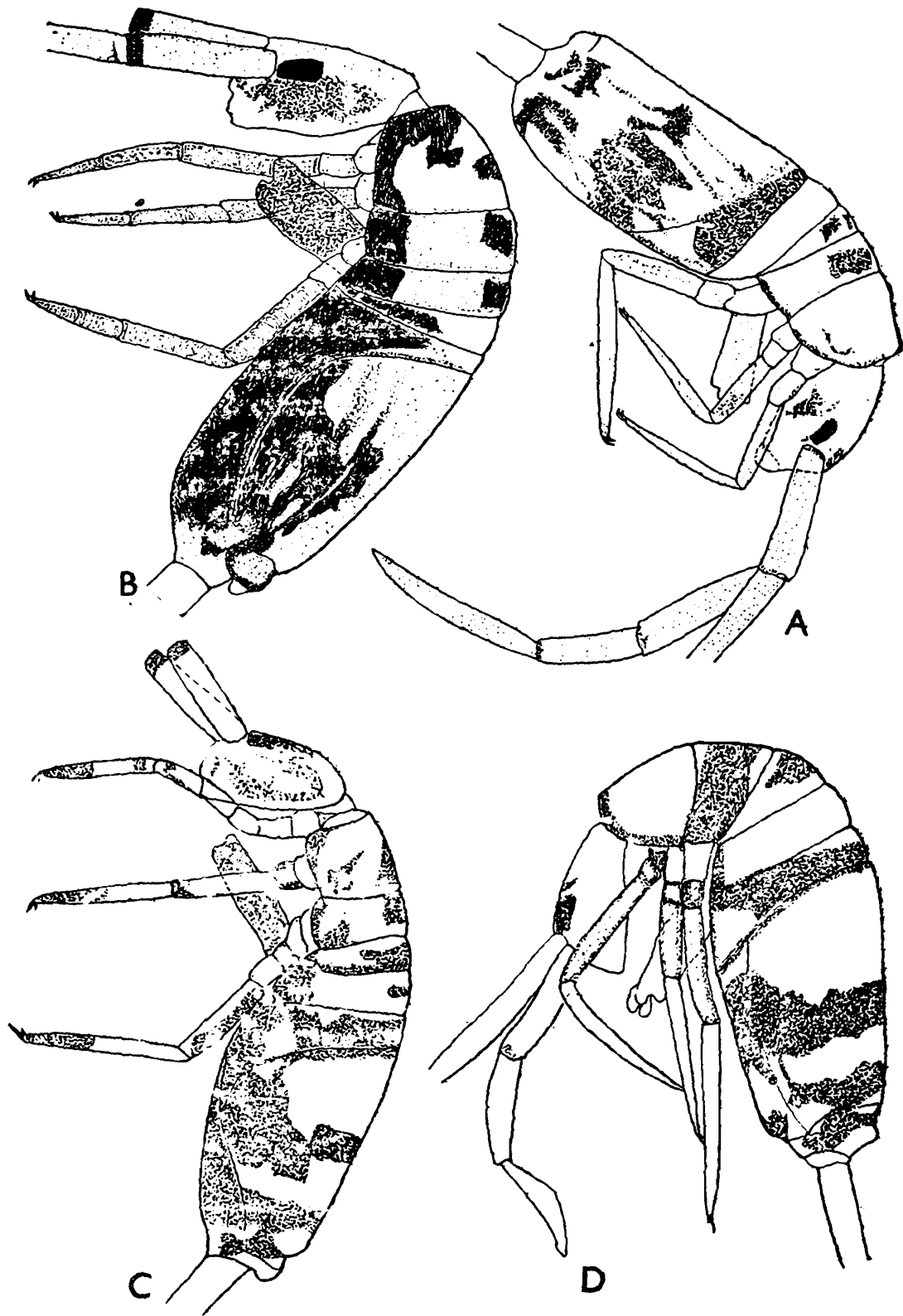
(Text-figs. 18, 19 and Plate 1, C, D)

1957. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus*: Salmon, *Acta Zool. Cracov.*, 11 (14): 313-362.

1957. *Handschinphysa crassicornis* sensu Salmon, *ibid.*

Material.—Assam, India—Shillong, 20.v.1965, B. K. Tikader coll., 2 exs. ; Sikkim, India—Gangtok (6000 ft.), 11.ii.1952, T Clay coll., 1 ex. (Dry and rotting leaves) ; Manipur State, India—Kangpoki (3500 ft.), 23.i.1952, T Clay coll., 1 ex. (under stones and leaves ; river's edge) ; Evergreen Forest, Kangpoki (4500 ft.), 24.i.1952, T Clay coll., 1 ex. ; Bhutan 13 km. east of Phuntsholing, 19.i.1969, S. K. Mitra coll., 10 exs. ; Ganglakha, 31 km. N. E. of Phuntsholing, 24.i.1969, S. K. Mitra coll., 10 exs.

Colouration.—A fairly large species with an extremely variable colour pattern (Text-figs. 18, A-D ; 19, A, B ; Pl. 1, C, D) ; male and female of equal magnitude and pigmented with same intensity ; no striking sexual dimorphism in colour pattern exists like *D. fasciculatus* Imms ; Th. III, Abds. I, II almost always dark pigmented ; Th. II sometime without dorsomedian patches, but anterior margin of the segment always pigmented ; Abd. III and its lateral extensions always pigmented, such pigment



Text-fig. 18. Profiles of *Dicranocentroides salmoni* n. sp. A, C. Paratypes [in the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), London] from Manipur State, India ; B. Paratype [in the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), London] from Gangtok, Sikkim ; D. Holotype (in the National Zoological Collections of Z.S.I., Calcutta) from Shillong, Assam.

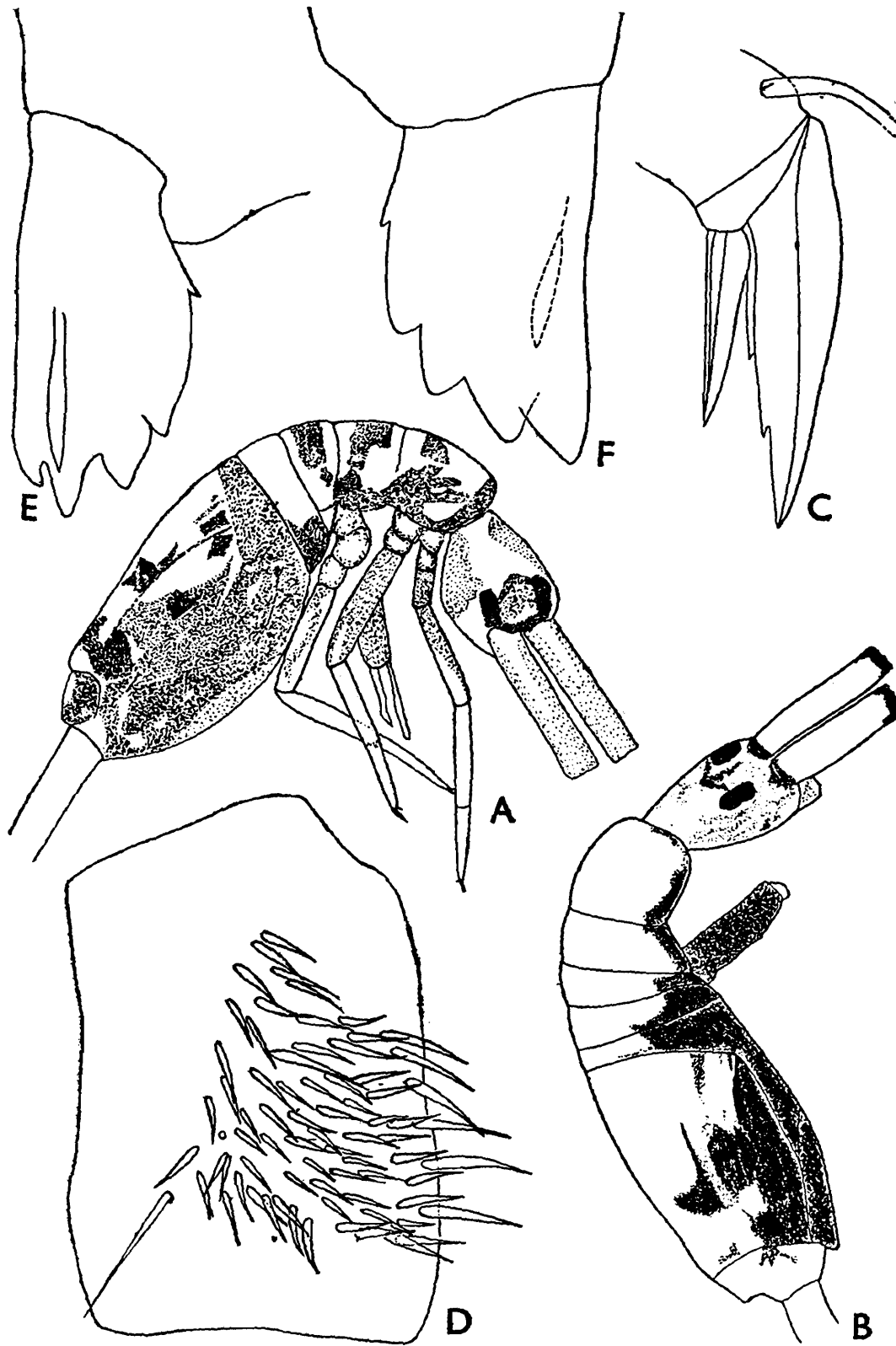
medially and posteriorly forms two transverse bands on Abd. IV or tend to do so, rest of the segment, excepting the transverse bands, pale yellow and without darker patches in both sexes.

Clothing.—Body clothed with scales and ciliated, obliquely truncated macrochaetae (brush setae); brush setae present on head, Ths. II, III and Abds. I, II; Abd. IV medially and posteriorly and Abds. V, VI posteriorly with acuminate, ciliated setae; macrochaetal formula of body being 31 (excluding median and anterior setae), 53/31, 14-15; Abd. III medially with 2 macrochaetae on each side; Abd. IV medially with 16 macrochaetae on either side; most of the specimens denuded of fully developed scales, Abd. IV primarily with scale-primordia of different stages; fully developed scales mostly elongate with round and sharp apices.

Head.—Pear-shaped when viewed from above; 1 + 1 dark ocellar field, each containing 8 ocelli arranged in two longitudinal parallel rows, ocelli G and H smaller than the rest; antennae subequal to the length of head and body; antennae exhibit much anomaly in segmentation, relative length index of antennae with 4 segments = 20 : 19.5 : 14 : 25, with 3 segments = 22 : 19 : 25; Ant. IV apically with a sense-knob guarded with 3-4 smooth setae; prelabral setae 4, smooth, labral setae 5, 5, 4, smooth, anterior margin of labrum with 4 round tubercles.

Thorax.—Relative length index of Ths. II : III = 14 : 10; legs all similar; tibiotarsi anteriorly superficially segmented; unguis elongate, slightly curved with paired external basolateral teeth, one on each side and paired inner teeth at middle or so followed by a single, distal, unpaired subapical tooth; unguiculus lanceolate, acuminate with one tooth on outer lamella; tibiotarsal lobes poorly developed; tenent hair long, clavate (Text-fig. 19, C); trochanteral organ with c. 74 stout spines (Text-fig. 19, D); each tibiotarsus with 6-7 spine-like setae on inner lateral margin.

Abdomen.—Relative length index of Abds. I : II : III : IV : V : VI = 7 : 7 : 4 : 37 : 4 : 2; ventral tube long, protrusible vesicles sometime everted; anterior face of ventral tube anteriorly with many transiting macrochaetae, general surface of anterior and posterior faces with slender, long, acuminate microchaetae; rami of retinaculum each with 4 teeth, corpus with a median seta; relative length index of manubrium : mucrodens = 28 : 40; each dentes armed with a row of stout spines that beyond three-fourth



Text-fig. 19. *Dicranocentroides salmoni* n. sp. A, B. Paratypes [in the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), London] showing pattern variations; C. Footcomplex of leg III; D. Trochanteral organ; E, F. Mucrodens complex.

of its length transit into stiff, ciliated setae; mucro large with six prominent teeth (Text-fig. 19, E, F).

Length (excluding appendages).—2-3 mm.

Type-specimens.—Holotype mounted on a slide, preserved in the National Zoological Collections, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta ; 20 paratypes—5 repositied in the collection of the British Museum (Natural History), London and 15 in the National Zoological Collections, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta.

Type-locality.—Shillong, Assam, India.

Comparisons.—Salmon (1957) published the description of the specimens from Manipur State as *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms 1912, and the single specimen (Plate 1, C) from Sikkim, Gangtok as *Handschinphysa crassicornis* (Carpenter). The author examined this single specimen from Sikkim, mounted on a slide, which is labelled as *Paronella crassicornis* Carpenter. After examining the examples from Manipur State, Shillong, Bhutan as well as the above example from Sikkim, Gangtok, the investigator is convinced that all of them are congeneric and conspecific. As it is observed, the single example from Sikkim has, debarring a few, most of its dental spines broken from the base. The new species is quite distinct in its colour pattern from *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms, which exhibits striking colour dimorphism. The males of *D. fasciculatus* has whole of Abd. IV dark purple and is without distinct medial transverse bands that occur on Abd. IV with nonpigmented zones above and below in the present species. Moreover, the males and females of *D. salmoni* are similar in size and colour pattern.

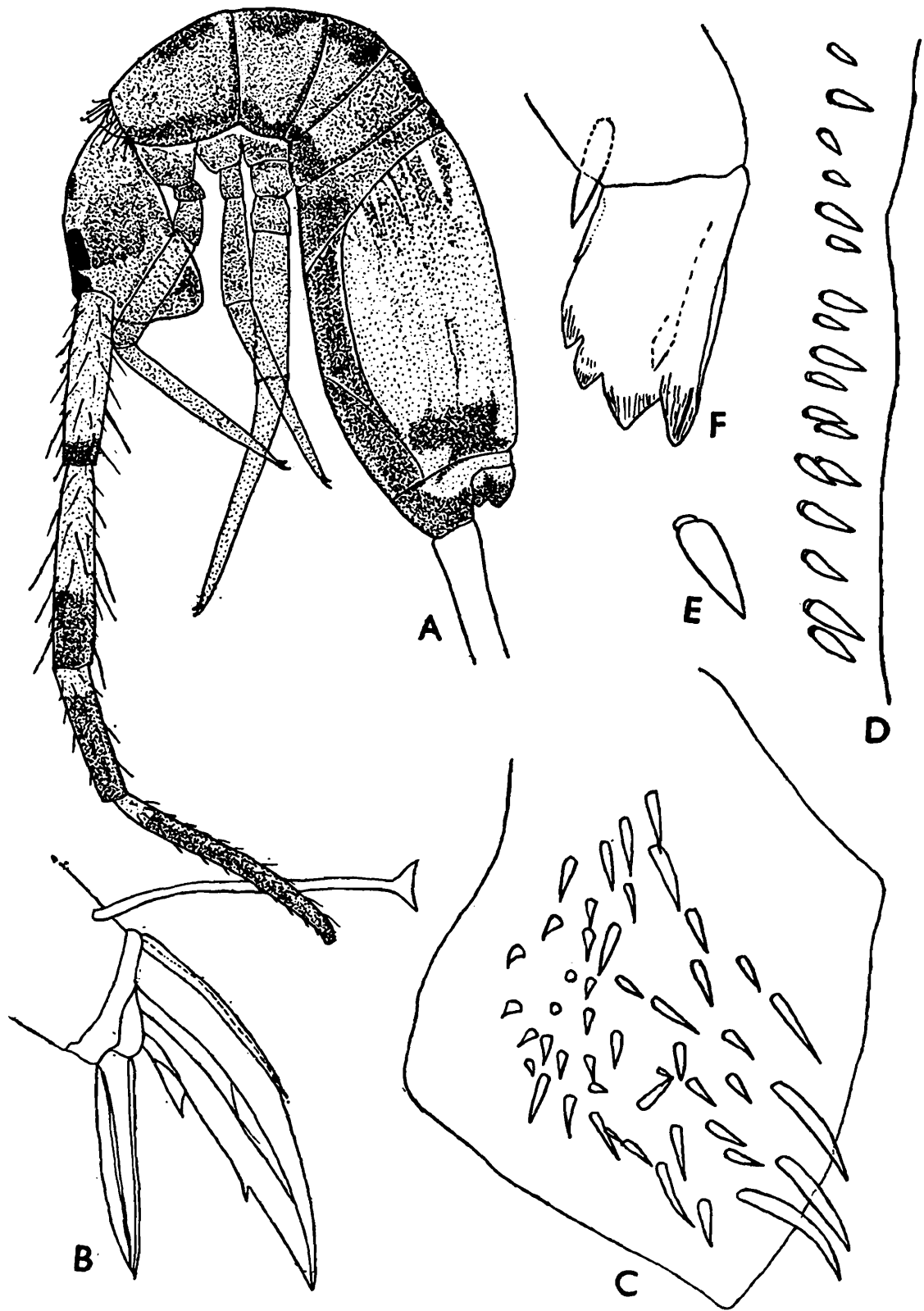
5. *Dicranocentroides indica* (Handschin, 1929) n. comb.

(Text-fig. 20)

1929. *Aphysa indica* Handschin, *Rev. Suisse Zool.*, **36** : 221-262.

Material.—Assam, India—Shillong, 3.v.1965, B. K. Tikader coll., 1 ex.

Colouration.—Ground colour brown with faint purple blue pigment all over the head and body ; pigment dark on lateral regions of all tergites and at bases of the flexed macrochaetae and posteriorly on Abds. IV and VI ; faint longitudinal strands descend from the anterior margin of Abd. IV and unite posteriorly ; darker pigment present at bases of antennae and on genae ; Ants. I, II and III each distally with a distinct bluish ring, blue pigment covers three-fourth of Ant. III distally, Ant. IV on most of its part with blue pigment and basally with a narrow non-



Text-fig. 20. *Dicranocentroides indica* (Handschin) n. comb. A. Profile showing pigmentation; B. Footcomplex of leg III; C. Trochanteral organ; D. Portion of a dente showing spines; E. A dental spine, magnified; F. Mucrodens complex.

pigmented zone; all legs with dark brown pigment; furca with diffused blue pigment (Text-fig. 20, A).

Clothing.—Body clothed with scales, as characteristic of the

genus ; cervix and anterior margin of Th. II with a "collar" of acuminate setae ; obliquely truncated macrochaetae present on Ths. II, III, Abds. I, II, III ; Abds. IV, V, VI medially and posteriorly with acuminate setae ; Ants. I, II with stiff, dark outstanding macrochaetae as usual of the genus, Ants. III, IV with acuminate, straight and curved setae, in addition, certain apparently non-ciliated, erect setae present on all segments among other setae ; legs and dentes clothed with ciliated, acuminate setae of various sizes, inner lateral margin of each tibiotarsus with a row of 5-6 spine-like setae.

Head.—With two dark ocellar fields, each field containing 8 ocelli arranged in two longitudinal parallel rows, ocelli G and H smaller than others, Ants. I and II stouter than other segments ; relative length index of Ants. I : II : III : IV = 17 : 19 : 13 : 25 ; Ant. IV superficially annulated, apical sense-knob not distinct.

Thorax.—Relative length index of Ths. II : III = 12 : 9 ; legs all similar ; unguis with paired basal and medial unpaired teeth, external basolateral teeth present ; unguiculus lanceolate, without 'tooth-like' serrations on outer lamella ; tibiotarsal lobes not prominent ; tenent hair long, narrow, clavate (Text-fig. 20, B) ; trochanteral organ with c. 48 spines (Text-fig. 20, C).

Abdomen.—Relative length index of Abds. I : II : III : IV : V : VI = 6:6:3:29:3:1 ; ventral tube long with protrusible vesicles retracted ; rami of retinaculum each with 4 teeth, corpus with a median seta ; relative length index of manubrium:mucrodens = 22:35 ; each dentes with two closely apposed rows of spines on inner margin which transit distally into stiff setae (Text-fig. 20, D,E,) ; mucro short, almost quadrangular in outline, with six teeth, teeth with striations, v₃ small (Text-fig. 20, F).

Type-specimens.—Handschin (1929) based the description of the species on 3 exs., i.e. syntypes (as he did not select any type) The investigator enquired with the Institution where Prof. Handschin worked (Basel University) and also with the Natural History Museum, Basel and Geneva Natural History Museum, Geneva, Switzerland, in order to trace the existence of the syntypes of the species. Unfortunately, no syntype of the species could be traced in the above-mentioned Institutions and as informed by the authorities, it is most likely, the syntypes are lost.

Type-locality.—Conoor, South India.

Comparisons.—Handschin (1929) although described the

species as *Aphysa indica*, however, the descriptions and depictions of mucrones, footcomplex and profile diagram of the species, given by him, indicate it to be a good member of the genus *Dicranocentroides*. The specimen examined here confirms this view. This species is unique in colour pattern in the presence of purple blue pigment all over the body. The presence of dental spines, absence of frontal spines, nature of antennae and mucrones justify its inclusion in the genus *Dicranocentroides*. Handschin's (1929) profile figure does not represent the actual colour pattern of the species and his illustration on colour pattern is in contradiction with the description. However, the colour pattern of the specimen at disposal fully agrees with Handschin's (1929) description of the species. *D. indica* is close to *D. flavescens* Yosii but differs from it in the presence of faint purple blue pigment all over the body and in its well-pigmented antennae.

Paronella travancorica Imms (1912), described from Madathora (Kerala), possesses (as mentioned and depicted by Imms, 1912) large, quadrangular mucrone, a characteristic feature of the genus *Dicranocentroides*. Further, in the profile diagram of the species, he (Imms) depicted Ants. I, II relatively robust and with outstanding macrochaetae. Prabhoo (1971) although noted dental spines in the examples from several localities of Kerala, yet he treated the species (*P. travancorica*) under *Aphysa*, a genus without dental spines and a junior synonym of *Callyntrura*, instead of *Dicranocentroides*. Further, the nature of foot-complex of the species also suggests its closeness to the species of *Dicranocentroides*. It appears from the present study that *P. travancorica* is a good member of *Dicranocentroides* and future investigation may prove *D. indica* (Handschin) as a synonym of *D. travancorica* (Imms). It is to be noted that the syntypes, deposited by Imms (1912), in the collections of the Indian Museum, Calcutta, were washed away by a flood of the River Varuna at Benaras when the collections were shifted there during World War—II.

Key to Indian species of *Dicranocentroides* Imms

- | | | | |
|---|--|-----|---|
| 1 | Body in general devoid of dark pigmented patches | ... | 2 |
| | Body with distinct dark pigmented patches | ... | 3 |

- 2 Ground colour of body dark brown to pale yellow, lateral edges of thorax and abdomen sometime faintly pigmented; antennae not pigmented (Text-fig. 7, A) ... *D. flavescens* Yosii
- Ground colour of body brown with faint purple blue pigment all over body, Abd. IV with faint longitudinal strands descending from its anterior margin; tergal margins darkest; Ants. I, II, III each with a pigmented distal ring, Ant. IV pigmented almost all along its length (Text-fig. 20, A) ... *D. indica* (Handschin) n.comb.
- 3 Pigment absent on Abds. I, II; Abd. IV laterally and lateral extensions of Abd. III at middle with a common and characteristic almost quadrangular darker patch, Abd. IV posteriorly also with a transverse band of same pigment confluent with the lateral patch on Abd. V and shows tendency to be confluent with the anterior lateral patch; Abd. VI devoid of dark pigment, sometime with three circular pale spots, Abds. IV, V dorsomedially nonpigmented; in living specimens, no shining metallic pigment occurs (Text-fig. 14, A, B) ... *D. gisini* sp.n.
- Abds. III, IV dorsally and/or laterally always with pigmented patches 4
- 4 Sexually dimorphic in colour pattern; in male, Th. II totally pigmented with reddish blue pigment, Th. III, Abds. I, II laterally with dark pigment, Abd. III with its lateral extensions and Abd. IV totally dark, sometime, posteromedially lighter; females smaller than males and paler in intensity of pigmentation, Th. III, Abd. III and its lateral extensions with violet pigment, lateral margins of Th. III,

Abds. I, II with or without pigment ;
Abd. IV laterally on each side with
violet pigment but dorsomedially
without pigment ; pigment not show-
ing tendency to form a distinct,
transverse median band on Abd. IV
in both sexes ; in living specimens
shining metallic golden pigment
occurs posteriorly on head, Th. II,
Abds. I, II and posteromedially on
Abd. IV (Text-figs. 1-5 & Pl. 1, A) ...

D. fasciculatus Imms

Not sexually dimorphic in colour
pattern ; males and females pig-
mented with equal intensity ; Th. III,
Abds. I, II mostly with dark pig-
mented patches, median patches on
Th. II may be absent, but anterior
margin always pigmented ; Abd. III
and its lateral extensions pigment-
ed ; such pigment medially and
posteriorly may form two transverse
bands on Abd. IV or at least tends
to do so, rest of Abd. IV nonpig-
mented (even in males) ; no shining
metallic pigment occurs in living
condition (Text-figs. 18, 19 and
Pl. 1, C, D)

... *D. salmoni* sp.n.

DISCUSSION

Colouration.—Although variation in colour pattern occurs in the species of *Dicranocentroides*, its range is much narrow in comparison to the species of other related genera. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* exhibits sexual dimorphism in colour pattern, males being conspicuously darker than females. In *D. gisini* colour pattern is very constant. Further, in all the examples of *D. flavescens* studied, darker pigment pattern is always absent. On the contrary, *D. salmoni* involves various colour-forms and forms with complete transverse bands on Abd. IV are slightly less predominant in comparison to the forms which exhibit tendency of forming such bands on this segment. The colour pattern of head and body can be accepted as an important character owing to its less variation.

Chaetotaxy.—A high degree of variation as to the number and arrangement of macrochaetae on head and body is a striking feature of the genus making it extremely intricate. The number and arrangement of macrochaetae on no tergite is found strictly constant and species-specific. Yosii (1966) in *D. flavescens* considered the chaetotaxy of Abd. II as species-specific. The present findings, however, contradict it since the chaetotaxy of head and body, though reasonably constant in the species like *D. fasciculatus* and *D. gisini*, is extremely variable in *D. flavescens* (Text-figs. 9-13). However, the range of the number of macrochaetae on tergites, Ant. I and medially on Abd. IV is of some importance in separating the species of the genus.

Chaetotaxy of ventral tube.—Macrochaetae present anteriorly on the anterior face of ventral tube transit into slender microchaetae (*cf. Callyntrura* spp.). Thus, it is difficult to determine the number of macrochaetae of this region of the ventral tube in contrast to the other genera of Paronellinae. Further, anterior and posterior faces of ventral tube are uniformly clothed with microchaetae and number and nature of their distribution do not provide any clue for species-discrimination of this genus.

Dental spines.—A row of spines present on inner margin of each dentes in the species of this genus gradually transits into stiff, ciliated setae distally from c. $4/5$ th of the length of dentes. Such transition of spines, therefore, does not enable to determine the actual number of spines present on each dentes and indicates its importance as a generic character only.

Nature of mucrones.—The species of *Dicranocentroides* possess plump mucrones usually with 6 large teeth. Two teeth (d_1 , apical) are mostly round or truncated at apices. Anomaly in the number of mucronal teeth though not infrequent in some species of *Dicranocentroides* (for example, in *D. fasciculatus*), the nature of d_1 and apical teeth is of some importance in the discrimination of the species of this genus. Thus, these teeth are somewhat round in some species e.g., *D. fasciculatus* vs. truncated in *D. argentatus*. Such difference, however, is accepted here as of secondary importance.

Thus, it may be inferred that colour pattern in the species of this genus is relatively more constant than the other characters evaluated here. Further investigations are needed to find out other characters of more specific significance.

SOME ASPECTS OF BIOLOGY

The species of the genus *Dicranocentroides* inhabit moist, shady niches and are found to creep on moist litter in plains and among algae and other herbs and shrubs in foothills. The species of the genus are relatively large in size and therefore, are much conspicuous and exposed to their predators like spiders and pseudoscorpions. It is observed that the species of *Dicranocentroides* usually mimic the neighbouring predator either a pseudoscorpion or a spider in colour pattern and by the gesture of antennae. *D. argentatus* Schött (1925) coexists with certain spiders having almost identical colour pattern and immitates them by stretching and moving constantly the lightly coloured antennae and thereby giving exactly the impression of a spider and its palpi. *D. fasciculatus* possesses dark brown colour with shining golden lustre which corresponds exactly to the colour pattern of a neighbouring species of pseudoscorpion. Moreover, the species, imitating pseudoscorpions, bend their antennae (usually bending occurs at the junction of Ants. III and IV) and move them in such a manner which strikingly corresponds to the movement of chelicerae of pseudoscorpions. *D. flavescens* Yosii, occurring in a shady moist place at Saharanpur, Uttar Pradesh, is found in association with certain lightly coloured brownish pseudoscorpions. *D. gisini* mimics certain pseudoscorpions as well as spiders having darker patches restricted to lateral regions of cephalothorax and mid-dorsally pale. It seems probable that in *Dicranocentroides* the colour pattern of each species is associated with the colour pattern of its predator-neighbour.

SUMMARY

Five species of *Dicranocentroides* Imms are dealt with in this investigation. Of these two species are new to science. *D. fasciculatus f. flavescens* Yosii (1966) is an independent species. *Aphysa indica* Handschin (1929) is a good representative of *Dicranocentroides*. Besides some remarks on biology, a key to the species and a short discussion on taxonomic characters, used for species discrimination, are also incorporated.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I am deeply indebted to the Trustees of the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), London and specially to Mr. P. N. Lawrence for

kindly providing me an opportunity to study some collections, dealt with in this investigation. Grateful thanks are due to the Director, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta for placing the collections of the Zoological Survey of India at my disposal and for providing necessary laboratory facilities and to Dr. K. K. Tiwari, Deputy Director (Z.S.I.), Dr. D. K. Choudhuri (Professor and Head of the Department of Zoology, Burdwan University, West Bengal) and Dr. D. N. Roychoudhuri (Reader of Zoology, Calcutta University) for helpful suggestions and numerous courtesies.

REFERENCES

- CARPENTER, G. H. 1917. Collembola : Zoological Results of the Abor expedition, 1911-1912. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, **8** : 561-568.
- DELAMARE DEBOUTTEVILLE, C. 1948. Sur *Dicranocentroides coomani* n.sp. et quelques Collemboles récoltés au Tonkin. *Notes ent. Chin.*, **12**(2) : 11-16.
- HANDSCHIN, E. 1925. Beiträge zur Collembolenfauna der Sundainseln. *Treubia*, **6** : 225-270.
- HANDSCHIN, E. 1929. Beiträge zur Collembolenfauna der Süd-Indien. *Rev. Suisse Zool.*, **36** : 229-262.
- IMMS, A. D. 1912. On some Collembola from India, Burma and Ceylon, with a catalogue of the Oriental species of the Order. *Proc. zool. Soc.*, London, 80-125.
- PARONA, C. 1892. Di alumni Tisanuri e Collembole della Birmania, raccolti de Leonardo Fea. *Atti. Soc. Ital. Milano*, **34** : 133-154.
- PRABHOO, N. R. 1971. Soil and litter Collembola of South India. I-Arthropleona. *Orient. Ins.*, **5**(1) : 1-46.
- SALMON, J. T. 1957. Some Paronellinae (Collembola) from India. *Acta Zool. Cracov.*, **11**(14) : 313-362.
- SALMON, J. T. 1964. An Index to the Collembola. *Bull. Roy. ent. Soc.*, N.Z., (7) **2** : 145-644.
- SCHÖTT, H. 1925. Collembola from Mount Murud and Mount Dulit in Northern Sarwak. *Sarawak Mus. J.*, **3** : 107-127.
- YOSII, R. 1956. Monographie zur Höhlencollembolen Japan. *Contr. biol. Lab. Kyoto Univ.*, (3) : 1-109.
- YOSII, R. 1966. On some Collembola from Afghanistan, India and Ceylon, collected by Kuphe Expedition, 1960. *Res. Kyoto Univ. Sci. Exped. Karakoram and Hindukush*, 1955, **8** : 333-405.

LEGEND TO PLATE NO. 1

Photomicrographs of some species of *Dicranocentroides*

- Fig. A. *Dicranocentroides fasciculatus* Imms [Lectotype, now designated, in the British Museum (Nat. Hist.), London].
- Fig. B. *Dicranocentroides gisini* n.sp. Medial portion of a dentes showing spines.
- Figs. C, D. *Dicranocentroides salmoni* n.sp.



ODONATA OF DISTRICT KANGRA
(HIMACHAL PRADESH)

By

MAHABIR PRASAD

*Northern Regional Station, Zoological Survey of India,
Dehra Dun*

INTRODUCTION

This paper is a report on the collection of dragonflies (Odonata) brought from the District Kangra (H.P.) by the extensive faunistic Survey party, Zoological Survey of India, Northern Regional Station, Dehra Dun.

A total of 48 species, 13 of Zygoptera and 35 of Anisoptera, are dealt with and wherever necessary differences from the published accounts are given.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I gratefully acknowledge my thanks to Dr. A. P. Kapur, Director, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta, for his kind permission to publish the paper. Thanks are also due to Dr. Asket Singh, Officer-in-Charge, Zoological Survey of India, Dehra Dun, for guidance, facilities, valuable suggestions and going through the manuscript, Dr. P. N. Chatterjee, Forest Entomologist, Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun, for permitting me to consult Institute's library and Shri T. S. Farmahan, Artist of this Station, for preparation of the Map.

Suborder ZYGOPTERA

Family PLATYCNEMIDIDAE

Subfamily PLATYCNEMININAE

Copera marginipes (Rambur)

1842. *Platycnemis marginipes* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*: 240.

1933. *Copera marginipes*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 192-197.

Material examined :—2 ♂ s, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Una, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad and 1 ♀, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 30.00 | 18.00 | 17.00 |
| Female | 28.00 | 18.00 | 17.00 |

Distribution—Throughout southern Asia, Sindaic Islands, Jawa, Lower Burma, Sri Lanka, Poona, Mahableshwar, Bombay, Assam and Bengal.

Copera vittata (Selys)

1863. *Psilocnemis vittata* Selys, *Bull. Acad. Belg.*, 16 (2): 170.

1933. *Copera vittata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 198-201.

Material examined—1 ♀, Dhawala, 2.9.1967 Coll. Asket Singh.

Differs from the published description of the species in only the colouration of prothorax which is yellowish brown and not blackish-brown.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Female | 29.00 | 20.00 | 18.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Southern and Eastern India, Burma and Sri Lanka.

Subfamily CALICNEMINAE

Calicnemis miles Laidlaw

1886. *Calicnemis eximia* Selys, *Mem. Cour.*, 38: 131, 132.

1933. *Calicnemis miles*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 178-181.

Material examined—1 ♂, 1 ♀, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

In the males 3rd segment of the antenna is brick red and pterostigma covers only $1\frac{1}{2}$ cells. In the female tiny black point at the centre of the base in labrum is absent, antenna up to 2nd segment is yellowish, basal half of 3rd segment is black, while its distal half is yellowish, the remaining segments are black. There are 14 postnodal nervures in both the wings.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 29.00 | 24.00 | 22.00 |
| Female | 28.5 | 25.5 | 24.00 |

Distribution—Upper Burma, Sikkim, Gokteik, Almora and Dehra Dun.

Family COENAGRIIDAE

Subfamily PSEUDAGRIINAE

Ceriagrion coromandelianum (Fabricius)1798. *Agrion coromandelianum* Fabricius, *Ent. Syst. Suppl.*: 287.1933. *Ceragrion coromandelianum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 315-316.

Material examined—3 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♀, Behdela, 22.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 3 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 3 ♀, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 6 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, Jawar, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂ s, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 4 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Paragpur, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 6 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Una, 22.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad* and 18 ♂ s, 4 ♀s, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 30.00 | 20.00 | 19.00 |
| Female | 28.00 | 20.5 | 19.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Malaysia, Indo-China and South-China.

Ceriagrion cerinorubellum (Brauer)1865. *Pyrrhosoma cerinorubellum* Brauer, *Verh. Zool.-bot. Ges. Wien.*, 15: 511.1933. *Ceriagrion cerinorubellum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 326-328.

Material examined—1 ♂, Jawar, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; and 2 ♂ s, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 30.00 | 18.00 | 17.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India and South East Asia.

Subfamily ISCHNURINAE

Ischnura forcipata Morton1907. *Ischnura forcipata* Morton, *Trans. ent. Soc. Lond.*: 306.1933. *Ischnura forcipata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 354-357.

Material examined—1 ♀, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 21 ♂ s, 7 ♀s, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 4 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♀s, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♂, Jawala Mukhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh, 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, Kangra, 25.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 4 ♂ s, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 5 ♂ s, Nagrota, 26.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 6 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, Palampur, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 2 ♀s, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 20.00 | 16.5 | 15.00 |
| Female | 21.00 | 16.5 | 15.00 |

Distribution—Northern India, Baluchistan and Quetta.

***Ischnura delicata* (Hagen)**

1858. *Agrion delicatum* Hagen, *Verh. Zool.-bot. Ges. Wien.* 8: 479.

1933. *Ischnura delicata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 360-362.

Material examined—1 ♂, Behdala, 22.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♂, Bankhandi, 12.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 5 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Chauki Maniar, 7.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Jawala Mukhi, 31.2.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 5 ♂ s, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 5 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh, 1 ♀, Kangra, 25.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 12 ♂ s, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Mubarakpur, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♂, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 3 ♂ s, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 2 ♂ s, Una, 22.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad and 2 ♂ s, 4 ♀s, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

It differs from the published description as follows: sides and anterior lobe of the prothorax pale yellow. Pterostigma of fore wing uniformly rose-red, costal border yellowish. There are

8 postnodal nervures in fore wing and 6 in hind. There are two small spots on 1st abdominal segment, situated near median ridge.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 21.00 | 14.00 | 13.00 |
| Female | 17.00 | 13.00 | 12.05 |

Distribution—Throughout India and South-East Asia.

***Ischnura rufostigma* Selys**

1876. *Ischnura rufostigma* Selys, *Bull. Acad. Belg.* (2) 41 : 283.

1933. *Ischnura rufostigma*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1 : 362-364.

Material examined—1 ♂, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 22.05 | 14.00 | 13.05 |

Distribution—It is known from Assam, Bengal, Bihar and Madhya Pradesh.

Subfamily *AGRIOCNEMINAE*

***Agrion pygmaea* (Rambur)**

1842. *Agrion pygmaeum* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.* : 278.

1933. *Agrion pygmaea*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1 : 398-401.

Material examined—1 ♀, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♂, Behdala, 22.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Bankhandi, 12.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♂, Rani Tal, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 2 ♂ s, 3 ♀, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

A common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 19.00 | 11.00 | 10.05 |
| Female | 15.00 | 11.00 | 10.00 |

Distribution—Throughout Oriental Region, Australia and Pacific Islands.

Family LESTIDAE

Subfamily LESTINAE

Lestes viridula Rambur1842. *Lestes viridula* Rambur, *Hist. Nat. Ins. Neurop.*: 252-3.1933. *Lestes viridula*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 1: 45-46.

Material examined—1 ♀, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Kangra, 25.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Palampur, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh, 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Basoli, 24.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad and 1 ♀, Sidchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

The specimens differ from the published descriptions of the species in following respects:—Pterostigma covers $3\frac{1}{2}$ cells and not 2 cells. There are 11 postnodal nervures in the fore wing and 9-13 in the hind wing.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 33.00 | 23.00 | 22.00 |
| Female | 34.05 | 26.00 | 25.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Peninsular India and Dehra Dun.

Family CHLOROCYPHIDAE

Rhinocypha quadrimaculata Selys1853. *Rhinocypha quadrimaculata* Selys, *Syn. Cal.*: 69.1934. *Rhinocypha quadrimaculata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 2: 14-17.

Material examined—2 ♂ s, Dera Gopipur, 29.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Jawala Mukhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 7 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

Males differ from the published description in having a small, yellowish spot on metepimeron. In the females 16-18 antenodal nervures in both the wings.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 20.00 | 33.00 | 22.00 |
| Female | 13.00 | 26.00 | 24.05 |

Distribution—It is known from Almora, Kumaon, Dehra Dun, Kashmir, Darjeeling, Sikkim, Nepal, and Burma.

Family EPALAGIDAE

Bayadera indica (Selys)

1853. *Epallage indica* Selys, *Syn. Cal.*: 49.

1934. *Bayadera indica*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 2: 79-81.

Material examined—1 ♂, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

Each of the posterior ocelli surrounded by a large, bright greenish-yellow spot. There are 19 antenodal and 20 post nodal nervures in fore wing and 19 antenodal 18 postnodal nervures in hind wing. In right fore and hind wing Riii arises at the level of the subnode, but in left wing arises proximal to the subnode.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 33.00 | 34.00 | 31.00 |

Distribution—It is known from N. E. India and Eastern India.

Family AGRIIDAE

Subfamily AGRINAE

Neurobasis chinensis chinensis (Linnaeus)

1758. *Libellula chinensis* Linnaeus, *Syst. Nat.*, 1: 545.

1934. *Neurobasis chinensis chinensis*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 2: 121-124.

Material examined—2 ♀s, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*, 2 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♂s, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 1 ♂, Thano, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

In the female labium is uniformly pale yellow. Opaque, creamy yellow patch at node covers more than one cell in one specimen, while in the rest it covers only one cell. Pterostigma is reduced, creamy white and present only in the fore wing.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 43.00 | 35.00 | 33.00 |
| Female | 41.05 | 36.05 | 34.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, except desert areas, Sri Lanka, Burma, and Thailand.

Suborder ANISOPTERA

Family GOMPHIDAE

Subfamily COMPHINAE

Anormogomphus heteropterus Selys

1854. *Anormogomphus heteropterus* Selys, *Bull. Acad. Belg.*, 21 (2): 61.

1934. *Anormogomphus heteropterus*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 2: 174-176.

Material examined—2 ♀s, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 4 ♀s, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 4 ♀s, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

A rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Female | 34.05 | 31.00 | 30.00 |

Distribution—It is known from N. W India and Bihar.

Mesogomphus lineatus (Selys)

1850. *Gomphus lineatus* Selys, *Rev. Odon.*: 386.

1934. *Mesogomphus lineatus*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 2: 230-234.

Material examined—1 ♀, Amb, 5.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Basoli, 24.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♂, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♀s, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Rani Tal, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

Common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 29.00 | 25.00 | 23.00 |
| Female | 33.00 | 31.00 | 29.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India and Burma.

Onychogomphus M-flavum Selys

1854. *Onychogomphus bistrigatus* selys, *Mon. Gomph.*: 22.

1934. *Onychogomphus M-flavum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 2: 250-254.

Material examined—4 ♂ s, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 1 ♂ s

Rani Tal, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

A rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 33.00 | 31.00 | 29.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Eastern India and Dehra Dun.

***Nepogomphus modestus* (Selys)**

1878. *Onychogomphus modestus* Selys, *Bull. Acad. Belg.*, **46**: 423.

1934. *Nepogomphus modestus*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **2**: 285-286.

Material examined—1 ♂, Nagrota, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; and 1 ♂, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

Very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 23.00 | 24.00 | 22.00 |

Distribution—Bengal, Assam, Burma and Sumatra.

Subfamily *ICTINOGOMPHINAE*

***Ictinogomphus rapax* (Rambur)**

1842. *Diastatomma rapax* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*: 169.

1934. *Ictinus rapax*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **2**: 373-376.

Material examined—1 ♂, Thano, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

A very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 46.00 | 41.00 | 39.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Burma, Sri Lanka, and Malaysia.

Family *AESHNIDAE*

Subfamily *ANACTINAE*

***Hemianax ephippiger* (Burmeister)**

1839. *Aeschna ephippiger* Burmeister, *Handb. Ent. Band.*, **2**: 840.

1936. *Hemianax ephippiger*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 147-149

Material examined—1 ♀, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

A rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Female | 39.00 | 44.00 | 44.00 |

Distribution—It is known from India, South Europe, North Asia, Egypt and Mesopotamia.

Family CORDULIIDAE

Subfamily EPOPTHALMIINAE

Macromia moorei Selys

1874. *Macromia moorei* Selys, *Bull. Acad. Belg.*: 37.

1936. *Macromia moorei*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 164-166.

Material examined—2 ♂ s, Rani Tal, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

Very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 45.00 | 46.00 | 44.00 |

Distribution—It is known from North-East Himalayas and Simla Hills.

Family LIBELLULIDAE

Subfamily LIBELLULINAE

Cratilla lineata (Brauer)

1878. *Orthemis lineata* Brauer, *Sitzungsber, Akad. Wien.*, 77: 9.

1936. *Cratilla lineata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 286-288.

Material examined—1 ♂, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

Upper surface of frons is metallic green, pterostigma blackish brown, and extends over a little more than four cells.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 28.00 | 36.00 | 35.00 |

Distribution—West Coast of India, Burma, Sri Lanka, Malaysia, Borneo, New Guinea and Philippines.

Potamarcha obscura (Rambur)

1842. *Libellula obscura* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*: 64.

1936. *Potamarcha obscura*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 289-291.

Material examined—1 ♂, Behdala, 22.9.1967, Coll. M.

Prasad; 1 ♂, Paragpur, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 3 ♂s, Sidhchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

Common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 29.00 | 34.00 | 33.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Philippines, Formosa and Burma.

***Orthetrum taeniolatum* (Schneider)**

1845. *Libellula taeniolata* Schneider, *Stett. Ent. Zeit.*, **6**: 111.

1936. *Orthetrum taeniolatum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 296-298.

Material examined—1 ♂, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Amb, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Behdala, 22.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂s, 1 ♀, Bankhandi, 12.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♀s, Darkata, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Jawala Mukhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 4 ♀s, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂s, Palampur, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 4 ♀s, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Una, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad* and 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A very common species in District Kangra.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|-------------|-------------|-----------|
| Male | 25.00-26.00 | 28.00-30.00 | 30.00 |
| Female | 25.00 | 28.00 | 29.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India.

***Orthetrum chrysostigma luzonicum* (Brauer)**

1868. *Libella luzonica* Brauer, *Verh. Zool.-bot. Ges. Wien.*, **18**: 169, 732.

1936. *Orthetrum chrysostigma luzonicum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 298-300.

Material examined—20 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂s, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Darkata, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 13 ♂s, 3 ♀s, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Gagret, 6.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂s, 1 ♀, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*;

2 ♂ s, Kangra, 25.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 10 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Nagrota, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 5 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 3 ♂ s, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 1 ♂, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

Common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 31.00 | 33.00 | 32.00 |
| Female | 31.00 | 33.00 | 31.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka, Philippines, Java and Sumatra.

***Orthetrum sabina* (Drury)**

1770. *Libellula sabina* Drury, *Ill. Esot. Ins.*, 1: 114, 115.

1936. *Orthetrum sabina*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 300-302.

Material examined—19 ♂ s, 5 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Amb, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 4 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Gagret, 6.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♀, Palampur, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Polian, 15.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂ s, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 3 ♂ s, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Sidhchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Una, 22.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad* and 2 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Una, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A very common species in Distt. Kangra.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 31.00 | 33.00 | 32.00 |
| Female | 31.00 | 33.00 | 31.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Somali land, Mesopotamia, Persia to Samoa, Australia, Sri Lanka, Thailand and Burma.

***Orthetrum japonicum internum* MacLachlan**

1895. *Orthetrum japonicum internum* MacLachlan, *Ann. Mag. nat. Hist.*, 13: 431.

1936. *Orthetrum japonicum internum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 304-305.

Material examined—1 ♂, Andaaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; and 1 ♂, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

A rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 29.05 | 35.00 | 34.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Eastern India, and North-West India, Nepal, Tibet and S. W China.

***Orthetrum triangulare triangulare* (Selys)**

1878. *Libella triangularis* Selys, *Mitth. Mus. Dresden.* p. 314.

1936. *Orthetrum triangulare triangulare*, Fraser *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odom.*, **3**: 305-307.

Material examined—1 ♂, Sidhchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 7 ♂ s, Palampur, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 4 ♂ s, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Male | 28.00-30.00 | 36.00-38.05 | 35.00-37.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka and Burma.

***Orthetrum glaucum* (Brauer)**

1865. *Libellula glauca* Brauer, *Verh. Zool.-bot. Ges. Wien.*, **15**: 1012.

1936. *Orthetrum glaucum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 307-309.

Material examined—1 ♂, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, Palampur, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh and 7 ♂ s, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh.

A common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 28.00 | 34.00 | 33.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Philippines and Java.

***Orthetrum pruinatum neglectum* (Rambur)**

1842. *Libellula neglecta* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.* p. 86.

1936. *Orthetrum pruinatum neglectum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 311-313.

Material examined—17 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, Anu (Hamirpur), 24.1.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 5 ♂ s, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Darkata, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 4 ♂ s, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 5 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Sidhchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

A very common species in Distt. Kangra.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 27.00 | 35.00 | 34.00 |
| Female | 25.05 | 34.00 | 32.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Tibet and Indo-China.

Subfamily *DIASTATOPIDINAE*

***Palpopleura sexmaculata sexmaculata* (Fabr.)**

1787. *Libellula sexmaculata* Fabricius, *Mant. Ins.*, 1: 338.

1936. *Palpopleura sexmaculata sexmaculata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 318-320.

Material examined—17 ♂ s, 5 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Jawala, Mukhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Jammal, 1.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♀s, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 8 ♀s, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 2 ♀s, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 3 ♀s, Una 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

In some females an additional black strip is present in the hind wing extending from just below pterostigma to IRiii & Rspl.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 13.05 | 20.00 | 18.00 |
| Female | 11.05 | 18.00 | 16.05 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Tibet, Malaysia and Indo-China to China.

Subfamily BRACHYDIPLACTINAE

Brachydiplax sobrina (Rambur)

1842. *Libellula sobrina* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*, p. 114.

1936. *Brachydiplax sobrina*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 325-327.

Material examined—5 ♂ s, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad* and 1 ♂, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A comparatively common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 19.00 | 27.00 | 25.05 |
| Female | 16.00 | 24.00 | 24.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Southern and Eastern India, Burma and Sri Lanka.

Subfamily SYMPETRINAE

Acisoma panorpoides panorpoides Rambur

1842. *Acisoma panorpoides* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*, p. 28.

1936. *Acisoma panorpoides panorpoides*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 330-331.

Material examined—32 ♂ s, 11 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 4 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 15 ♂ s, 4 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*, 4 ♂ s, 10 ♀s, Gagret, 6.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 2 ♀s, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad* and 2 ♂ s, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 17.00 | 20.00 | 19.00 |
| Female | 15.00 | 19.00 | 18.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Western India and South East Asia.

Diplacodes nebulosa (Fabricius)

1793. *Libellula nebulosa* Fabricius, *Ent. Syst.*, 2: 379.

1936. *Diplacodes nebulosa*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 335-336.

Material examined—1 ♀, Amb, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 3 ♀s, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Dhaliara, 1.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 4 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 4 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 4 ♂ s, 10 ♀s, Gagret, 6.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Jawar, 5.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Rani Tal, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♀, Una, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad and 4 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|-------------|-----------|-------------|
| Male | 14.00-15.00 | 19.00 | 17.00-18.00 |
| Female | 15.00 | 19.00 | 18.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Western India, Sri Lanka, Australia, Java and Philippines.

Diplacodes trivialis (Rambur)

1842. *Libellula trivialis* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*, p. 115.

1936. *Diplacodes trivialis*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 336-338.

Material examined—1 ♂, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

A very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 18.05 | 19.00 | 17.05 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Formosa and Philippines.

Crocothemis servilia servilia (Drury)

1770. *Libellula servilia* Drury, *Ill. Ex. Ins.*, 1: 112, 113.

1936. *Crocothemis servilia servilia*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 345-347.

Material examined—2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Amb, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 32 ♂ s, 4 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 17 ♂ s, Anu (Hamirpur), 24.1.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 2 ♀s, Basal,

21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Basoli, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Chakki, 15.1.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Chetru, 22.1.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♂s, 1 ♀, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Dhaliara, 1.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 5 ♂s, 1 ♀, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 6 ♂s, 6 ♀s, Dera Gopipur, 1.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 4 ♂s, Darkata, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Durang, 22.1.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 17 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 17 ♂s, 9 ♀s, Gagret, 6.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 10 ♂s, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Jassoor, 15.1.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Indora, 16.1.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 7 ♂s, 1 ♀, Jawala Mukhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 14 ♂s, 6 ♀s, Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 14 ♀s, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Nagrota, 26.8.1967, 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Polian, 15.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 23 ♂s, 20 ♀s, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 22 ♂s, 24 ♀s, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Palampur, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♂s, 2 ♀s, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 3 ♂s, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*, 5 ♂s, 1 ♀, Rani Tal, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 8 ♂s, Rani Tal, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 4 ♀s, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♀, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 5 ♂s, 6 ♀s, Jawar, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 9 ♂s, 10 ♀s, Una, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

In some specimens face is tinted with rosy-red (not deep colour).

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-------------|-------------|
| Male | 21.00 | 27.00-29.00 | 24.00-27.00 |
| Female | 19.00 | 27.00 | 27.00 |

Distribution—It is known from India, Mesopotamia, Sri Lanka, Burma, Japan, Philippines and Australia.

***Neurothemis intermedia intermedia* (Rambur)**

1842. *Libellula intermedia* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*, p. 91.

1936. *Neurothemis intermedia intermedia*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 357-358.

Material examined—1 ♀, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Darkata, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂s, 4 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Gagret, 6.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Jawala Mukhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Nagrota, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 3 ♂s, 3 ♀s, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂s, 2 ♀, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 4 ♂s, Una, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Male | 21.00-23.00 | 28.00-30.00 | 26.00-28.00 |
| Female | 23.00 | 29.05 | 30.00 |

Distribution—Throughout Peninsular India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Malacca and Indo-China.

***Neurothemis tullia tullia* (Drury)**

1773. *Libellula tullia* Drury, *Ill. Exct. Ins.*, 2: 85.

1936. *Neurothemis tullia tullia*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 360-362.

Material examined—1 ♂, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 3 ♂s, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 3 ♂s, 1 ♀, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 4 ♂s, 6 ♀s, Una, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad* and 2 ♂s, 4 ♀s, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A common species in Distt. Kangra.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Male | 16.00-18.00 | 20.00-23.00 | 19.00-22.00 |
| Female | 16.00 | 20.00 | 20.00 |

Distribution—It is known from South India, Sri Lanka, Burma and Indo-China.

***Brachythemis contaminata* (Fabricius)**

1793. *Libellula contaminata* Fabricius, *Ent. Syst.*, 2: 382.

1936. *Brachythemis contaminata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 365-366.

Material examined—1 ♂, Amb, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 2 ♀s, Andaura, 5.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Bankhandi, 12.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Behdala, 22.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 2 ♂ s, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Chanki Maniar, 7.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂ 2 ♀s, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 3 ♂ s, Dera Gopipur, 1.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♀s, Daulatpur, 6.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 7 ♂ s, 4 ♀s, Gagret, 6.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♀s, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Mubarakpur, 4.9.67, Coll. Asket Singh; 11 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Polian, 18.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 1 ♀, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 3 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 5 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 3 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Sidchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♀s, Una, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad and 7 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

It is one of the commonest species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-------------|-------------|
| Male | 15.05 | 20.00-30.00 | 19.00-22.00 |
| Female | 16.00 | 24.00 | 23.00 |

Distribution—Throughout plains of India and South East Asia.

Subfamily TRITHEMINAE

***Trithemis aurora* (Burmeister)**

1839. *Libellula aurora* Burmeister, *Handb. Ent.*, 2: 859.

1936. *Trithemis aurora*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 383-385.

Material examined—1 ♂, 2 ♀s, Basoli, 24.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 2 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Behdala, 22.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 3 ♂ s, 5 ♀s, Gagret, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 26 ♂ s, 4 ♀s, Dera Gopipur, 1.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad; 11 ♂ s, 7 ♀s, Jawala Mukhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Jammal, 1.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 3 ♀s, Kangra, 25.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh;

24 ♂ s, 13 ♀s, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 3 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Panoh, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂ , Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂ , Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 61 ♂ s, 15 ♀s, Rani Tal, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, Sidhchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 2 ♂ s, 5 ♀s, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

One of the common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-------------|-------------|
| Male | 19.05 | 24.00-26.00 | 23.00-25.00 |
| Female | 19.00 | 25.00 | 25.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Philippines and Java.

***Trithemis kirbyi kirbyi* Selys**

1896. *Trithemis aurora* Kirby, *Proc. zool. Soc. London*, p. 327.

1936. *Trithemis kirbyi kirbyi*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 385-387.

Material examined—2 ♂ s, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 3 ♂ s, Rani Tal, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

The specimen of this species differ in following respects. Labium is yellowish red, and labrum and clypeus are reddish-yellow.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 20.00 | 26.00 | 25.00 |

Distribution—It is known from Northern and Southern India.

***Trithemis festiva* (Rambur)**

1842. *Libellula festiva*, Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*, p. 92.

1936. *Trithemis festiva*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 387-389.

Material examined—2 ♂ s, Basoli, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂ , 1 ♀, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 16 ♂ s, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 4 ♂ s, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂ , Dhaliara, 1.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 14 ♂ s, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Jawala Mikhi, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Jammal, 1.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂ , 1 ♀, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 8 ♀s,

Kangra, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 6 ♂ s, 12 ♀s, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 4 ♂ s, 3 ♀s, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 5 ♂ s, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 6 ♀s, Palampur, 27.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 17 ♂ s, 6 ♀s, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Sidhchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 14 ♂ s, 7 ♀s, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

A common species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 20.00 | 28.00 | 26.00 |
| Female | 21.00 | 28.65 | 28.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka and Burma.

***Trithemis pallidinervis* (Kirby)**

1889. *Sympetrum pallidinervis* Kirby, *Trans. zool. Soc. London*, **12**: 327.

1936. *Trithemis pallidinervis*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 389-391.

Material examined—1 ♂, Basal, 21.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Daulatpur, 6.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Polian, 18.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 1 ♂, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad* and 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

Similar to the published description of the species but differ in one respect. The bright amber-yellow marking of the fore wing extends towards first antenodal nervures and cubital space.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 26.00 | 31.00 | 30.00 |
| Female | 23.00 | 30.00 | 29.00 |

Distribution—It is known throughout India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Philippines and Formosa.

Subfamily *RHYOTHEMINAE*

***Rhyothemis variegata variegata* (Linnaeus)**

1763. *Libellula variegata* Linnaeus, *Amoenitates Acad.*, **6**: 412.

1936. *Rhyothemis variegata variegata*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, **3**: 423-424.

Material examined—1 ♀, Una, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Female | 20.05 | 33.00 | 31.00 |

Distribution—India, Sri Lanka, Burma and Malaysia.

Subfamily ZYXOMMATINAE

Zyxomma petiolatum Rambur

1842. *Zyxomma petiolatum* Rambur, *Ins. Neurop.*, p. 30.

1936. *Zyxomma petiolatum*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 409-410

Material examined—1 ♂, Una, 22.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

A very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 35.00 | 30.00 | 30.00 |

Distribution—It is known throughout India, Burma and Sri Lanka.

Tholymis tillarga (Fabricius)

1798. *Libellula tillarga* Fabricius, *Ent. Syst. Suppl.*, p. 285.

1936. *Tholymis tillarga*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 411-413.

Material examined—1 ♂, Dera Gopipur, 29.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Saloh, 23.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad and 1 ♂, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. M. Prasad.

A very rare species.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 26.00 | 34.00 | 33.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka, Burma and Australia.

Subfamily PANTALIINAE

Pantala flavescens (Fabricius)

1798. *Libellula flavescens* Fabricius, *Ent. Syst. Suppl.*, p. 285.

1936. *Pantala flavescens*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 414-416.

Material examined—1 ♂, Amb, 4.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂s, 3 ♀s, Bankhandi, 12.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 2 ♀s, Chauki Maniar, 7.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, 1 ♀, Churru, 7.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 2 ♂s, 4 ♀s, Darkata, 2.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Dhawala, 2.9.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♂, Garli, 30.8.1967, Coll. Asket Singh; 1 ♀, Jawala Mukhi, 31.8.1967,

Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Jankaur, 24.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 23 ♂ s, 33 ♀s, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Mataur, 23.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Maranda, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Nagrota, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 9 ♂ s, 5 ♀s, Palampur, 26.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♀, Pandogha, 23.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Rani Tal, 28.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 2 ♂ s, 2 ♀s, Sidhchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 44 ♂ s, 4 ♀s, Thana, 31.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 2 ♂ s, 1 ♀, Una, 25.9.1967, Coll. *M. Prasad*.

A very common species in Distt. Kangra.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|--------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 29.00 | 40.00 | 38.00 |
| Female | 27.00 | 39.00 | 36.00 |

Distribution—Throughout India, Sri Lanka, Burma and Tibet.

***Tramea basilaris burmeisteri* Kirby**

1839. *Libellula chinensis* Burmeister, *Handb. Ent.*, 2: 852.

1936. *Tramea basilaris burmeisteri*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 423-434.

Material examined—2 ♂ s, Darkata, 2.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; 1 ♂, Jawar, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*; and 1 ♂, Kangra, 24.8.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

It differs from the description of the species in following respects. Venation of the dark area of hind wing reddish. Membrane is white and its border area is brown. Pterostigma is reddish yellow.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| Male | 28.00 | 38.00 | 35.00 |

Distribution—It is known from India, Burma, Malaysia and Sri Lanka.

***Tramea virginia* (Rambur)**

1773. *Libellula chinensis* De Geer, *Mem. Ins.*, 3: 556.

1936. *Tramea virginia*, Fraser, *Fauna Brit. Ind. Odon.*, 3: 435-436.

Material examined—1 ♂, Jawar, 5.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh* and 1 ♂, Sidchaler, 8.9.1967, Coll. *Asket Singh*.

They are smaller in body length as well as wing expanse,

occiput brownish yellow, membrane of the wing and pterostigma brownish.

Measurements in mm

| | Abdomen | Fore wing | Hind wing |
|------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Male | 30.00-31.00 | 39.00-40.00 | 38.00-39.00 |

Distribution—Burma, Thailand, Indo-China, and Formosa.



SUMMARY

13 species of Zygoptera and 35 species of Anisoptera have been recorded from District Kangra. Differences wherever noted from the published description have been recorded.

REFERENCES

- FRASER, F. C. 1933. *The Fauna of British India*, Vol. 1. xiii—423 pp., London (Taylor and Francis).
- FRASER, F. C. 1934. *The Fauna of British India*, Vol. 2. xxiii—398 pp., London (Taylor and Francis).
- FRASER, F. C. 1936. *The Fauna of British India*, Vol. 3. xi—461 pp., London (Taylor and Francis).

ON A SMALL COLLECTION OF FISHES
FROM NORTH BIHAR

By

K. P. SINGH

*Gangetic Plains Regional Station,
Zoological Survey of India, Patna*

INTRODUCTION

A small collection of fishes from North Bihar was lying unidentified in the fish collection of the Zoological Survey of India. The whole collection was studied and a preliminary list of the fishes of the area was prepared.

The first published record on the fishes of this area was by Dalglish (1910) who recorded 33 species from Tirhoot (Bihar). In 1925, D' Abreu gave a list of 60 species of fishes from Saran district. Menon (1950) published the fishes of the river Kosi and recorded 52 species. In 1948 an economic survey of the fisheries of river Kosi was undertaken by the Government of Bihar and important species were listed (Anon., 1948).

In the present study the collection comprises 38 species.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The author feels grateful to Dr. A. G. K. Menon, Superintending Zoologist, for help. Thanks are also due to the Director, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta, for the facilities provided.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Order CLUPEIFORMES

Family CLUPEIDAE

1. ***Gudusia chapra*** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Clupanodon chapra* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 248.

1878. *Clupea chapra*: Day, *Fish India*: 639, pl. 161, fig. 1.

Material.—2 exs., Raxaul, *Kewal Singh Coll.*, 30.iii.58.

Order CYPRINIFORMES

Family CYPRINIDAE

2. **Amblypharyngodon mola** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus mola* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 334, 392.

1878. *Amblypharyngodon mola*: Day, *Fish India*: 555, pl. 135, fig. 4.

Material.—3 exs., Purnea; 2 exs., Raxaul, *Kewal Singh Coll.*, 30.iii.58.

3. **Aspidoparia morar** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus morar* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 264, 381.

1878. *Aspidoparia morar*: Day, *Fish India*: 585, pl. 146, fig. 4.

Material.—1 ex., Raxaul, *Kewal Singh Coll.*, 30.iii.58.

4. **Barilius bendelisis** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1807. *Cyprinus bendelisis* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Journey Mysore*, 3: 345.

1878. *Barilius bendelisis*: Day, *Fish India*: 590, pl. 148, fig. 7-9.

Material.—5 exs., Biratnagar, 25.xi.48.

5. **Barilius barna** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus barna* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 268, 384.

1878. *Barilius barna*: Day, *Fish India*: 592, pl. 148, fig. 1-2.

Material.—4 exs., Champaran, Gandak river at Tribeni.

6. **Chela laubuca** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus laubuca* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 260, 280.

1878. *Perilampus laubuca*: Day, *Fish India*: 598, pl. 151, fig. 5.

1945. *Chela laubuca*, Smith, *Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus.*, 188: 81-82.

Material.—1 ex., Saran dist., Jharai river near Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47.

7. **Danio devario** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus devario* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 341, 393.

1878. *Danio devario*: Day, *Fish India*: 595, pl. 150, fig. 4.

Material.—5 exs., Saran dist., Siripur, Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47

8. **Cirrhinus reba** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus reba* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 289, 386.

1878. *Cirrhina reba*: Day, *Fish India*: 549, pl. 130, fig. 3.

Material.—5 exs., Darbhanga dist., Kamla river near Jainagar, 12.i.48; 2 exs., Raxaul, *Kewal Singh Coll.*, 30.iii.58.

9. **Crossocheilus latius** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus latius* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 345, 393.

1878. *Cirrhina latia* Day, *Fish India*: 548, pl. 130, fig. 4.

Material.—4 exs., Nirmali, Kosi Survey, *K. K. Tiwari Coll.*, 27.xi.47

10. **Labeo rohita** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus rohita* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 301, 338.

1878. *Labeo rohita*: Day, *Fish India*: 538, pl. 127, fig. 4.

Material.—2 exs., Patna State Survey.

11. **Labeo dyocheilus** (McClelland)

1839. *Cyprinus dyocheilus* McClelland, *Indian Cyp.*: 26, 330.

1878. *Labeo dyocheilus*: Day, *Fish India*: 540, pl. 130, fig. 1.

Material.—11 exs., Champaran dist., great Gandak near Tribeni.

12. **Labeo gonius** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus gonius* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 292, 387.

1878. *Labeo gonius*: Day, *Fish India*: 537, pl. 127, fig. 1.

Material.—2 exs., Purnea, 20.iii.1871.

13. **Oxygaster bacaila** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus bacaila* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 235.

1878. *Chela bacaila*: Day, *Fish India*: 603, pl. 152, fig. 5.

Material.—1 ex., Purnea, 20.iii.1871; 4 exs., Nirmali, *K. K. Tiwari Coll.*, 27.xi.47; 1 ex., Darbhanga dist., Kamla river, Jainagar.

14. **Puntius sophore** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus sophore* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 310, 389.

1878. *Barbus sophore*: Day, *Fish India*: 566, pl. 143, fig. 4.

Material.—3 exs., Darbhanga; 3 exs. Saran dist., Siripur. Jharai River, *M. M. Mackenzie Coll.*, Oct.-Nov., 1910; 3 exs., Raxaul, *Kewal Singh Coll.*, 30.iii.58.

Remarks.—In a few examples a dark spot at the base of dorsal. Dorsal 2/7 and Lateral line scale 25.

15. **Puntius sarana** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus sarana* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 319, 390.

1878. *Barbus sarana*: Day, *Fish India*: 560, pl. 136, fig. 2.

Material.—1 ex.; 2 exs., Kosi Survey, Nirmali, K. K. Tiwari Coll., 27.xi.47; 1 ex., Saran dist., Siripur, Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47.

16. **Puntius phutunio** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus phutunio* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 319, 390.

1878. *Barbus phutunio*: Day, *Fish India*: 578, pl. 145, fig. 4.

Material.—13 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Gidaha Ghat, 30.x.47; 11 exs., Siripur, Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47.

Remarks.—Bands present on body. Dorsal $2\frac{1}{4}$, anal $1\frac{1}{6}$ and lateral lines scales 21.

17. **Puntius ticto** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus ticto* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 314, 389.

1878. *Barbus ticto*: Day, *Fish India*: 576, pl. 144, fig. 7.

Material.—1 ex., Saran Dist., Jharai river, 30.x.47.

18. **Puntius chola** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus chola* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 312, 389.

1878. *Barbus chola*: Day, *Fish India*: 572, pl. 142, fig. 6.

Material.—4 exs., Purnea, 20.iii.1871.

19. **Puntius gelius** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus gelius* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 320, 390.

1878. *Barbus gelius*: Day, *Fish India*: 577, pl. 145, fig. 3.

Material.—2 exs., Saran Dist., Siripur, Jharai river, Bathwonia ghat, 30.x.47.

Family PSILORHYNCHIDAE

20. **Psilorhynchus sucatio** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cyprinus sucatio* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 347, 393.

1878. *Homaloptera bilineata*: Day, *Fish India*: 526, pl. 121, fig. 8.

Material.—1 ex., Kairna river, Kosi Dam.

Family COBITIDAE

21 **Lepidocephalichthys guntea** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cobitis guntea* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 353, 394.

1878. *Lepidocephalichthys guntea*: Day, *Fish India*: 609, pl. 155, fig. 4.

Material.—5 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Bathwania Ghat, 29.x.47; 12 exs., Mazaffarpur dist., Sitamarhi, Lakhandai river, 11.i.48; 10 exs., Darbhanga, Bagmati river, 5.i.48.

22. **Noemacheilus botia** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Cobitis botia* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 350, 394.

1878. *Noemacheilus botia*: Day, *Fish India*: 614, pl. 156, fig. 5.

Material.—2 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47

Family BAGRIDAE

23. **Batasio tengara** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1828. *Pimelodus tengara* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 176, 377.

1878. *Gagata tengara*: Day, *Fish India*: 493.

Material.—1 ex., Nirmali, K. K. Tiwari, Coll., 27.xi.47.

Remarks.—This solitary specimen has got larger maxillary barbels than the usual specimens.

24. **Mystus vittatus** (Bloch)

1797. *Silurus vittatus* Bloch, *Ichth.*, pl. 371, fig. 2.

1878. *Macrones vittatus*: Day, *Fish India*: 448, pl. 98, fig. 3.

Material.—1 ex., Raxaul, Kewal Singh Coll., 30.iii.58.

25. **Mystus bleekeri** (Day)

1877. *Macrones bleekeri* Day, *Fish India*: 451, pl. 101, fig. 1.

Material.—3 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47

26. **Mystus cavasius** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Pimelodus cavasius* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 203, 379.

1878. *Macrones cavasius*: Day, *Fish India*: 447, pl. 100, fig. 1.

Material.—2 exs., Darbhanga, Kamla river, 12.1.48; 4 exs., Champaran dist., Narayani Gandak, 20.x.48.

27 **Mystus tengara** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Pimelodus tengara* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 183, 377.

1877. *Macrones tengara*: Day, *Fish India*: 447, pl. 101, fig. 5.

Material.—7 exs., Darbhanga dist., Jainagar, Kamla river, 12.i.48; 1 ex., Champaran dist., Raxaul.

28. **Gagata cenia** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Pimelodus cenia* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 174, 376.

1877. *Gagata cenia*: Day, *Fish India*: 492, pl. 115, fig. 4.

Material.—2 exs., Raxaul, *Kewal Singh Coll.*, 30.iii.58; 1 ex., Champaran dist., Gandak at Tribeni.

Order PERCIFORMES

Family AMBASSIDAE

29. **Chanda ranga** Hamilton-Buchanan

1822. *Chanda ranga* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 113, 371.

1877. *Ambassis ranga*: Day, *Fish India*: 51, pl. 15, fig. 6.

Material.—5 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Gidaha Ghat, 30.x.47; 2 exs., Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47; 4 exs., Siripur, Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 29.x.47.

Remarks.—The younger examples of the species which measure less than 25 mm. have got elongated dorsal and caudal fins in comparison with the common specimens.

Family NANDIDAE

30. **Nandus nandus** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Coius nandus* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 96.

1877. *Nandus marmoratus*: Day, *Fish India*: 129, pl. 32, fig. 1.

Material.—2 exs., Saran dist., Siripur, Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47; 2 exs., Bhagalpore, *D. D. Mukarjee Coll.*, 16.xii.29.

Family GOBIIDAE

31. **Glossogobius giuris** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Gobius giuris* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 51, 366.

1877. *Gobius giuris*: Day, *Fish India*: 294-95, pl. 67, fig. 1.

Material.—3 exs., Nirmali, K. K. Tiwari Coll., 27.xi.47; 3 exs., Saran dist., Siripur, Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 29.x.47; 1 ex., Raxaul, Kewal Singh Coll., 30.iii.58.

Family OSPHRONEMIDAE

32. **Ctenops nobilis** McClelland

1848. *Ctenops nobilis* McClelland, *Calcutta J. nat. Hist.*, 5: 281.

1877. *Osphromenus nobilis*: Day, *Fish India*: 373, pl. 78, fig. 5.

Material.—1 ex., Champaran dist., Betiah Lake, T Mackissack Coll.

Remarks.—The depth of the body is less than the head length. A complete description is in press (*J Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*).

33. **Colisa fasciata** (Bloch & Schneider)

1801. *Tricogaster fasciatus* Bloch & Schneider, *Ichthyology*: 164, T. 36.

1877. *Tricogaster fasciatus*: Day, *Fish India*: 375, pl. 78, fig. 6.

Material.—6 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47; 3 exs., Champaran dist., Raxaul.

Family MASTACEMBELIDAE

34. **Mastacembelus armatus** (Lacépède)

1800. *Macrogathus armatus* Lacépède, *Hist. Nat. Pois.*, 2: 283.

1956. *Mastacembelus armatus*: Sufi, *Bull. Rafl. Mus.*, Singapore, 27: 134-35, fig. 9.

Material.—3 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47

Remarks.—In 2 specimens caudal is separate from the dorsal and distinctly notched from the anal rays. Total length is 5.3 times of head length.

35. **Mastacembelus pancalus** (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Macrogathus pancalus* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 30, 364.

1956. *Mastacembelus pancalus*: Sufi, *Bull. Rafl. Mus.*, Singapore, 27: 120, fig. 22.

Material.—1 ex. Kamla river at Jainagar, 12.i.48; 1 ex., Saran dist., Gandak river, M. M. Mackenjee Coll., 22.ii.72; 5 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47; 1 ex., Raxaul, 20.iii.58.

36. *Macrognathus aculeatum* (Bloch)

1795. *Ophidium aculeatum* Bloch, *Nat. Aust. Fisch.*, pl. 159, fig. 2.
 1956. *Macrognathus aculeatum*: Sufi, *Bull. Rafi. Mus.*, Singapore, 27: 101, fig. 7-10.

Material.—1 ex., Raxaul, Kewal Singh Coll., 20.iii.58; 1 exs., Saran dist.; Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47.

Order CHANNIFORMES

Family CHANNIDAE

37 *Channa punctata* (Bloch)

1793. *Ophiocephalus punctatus* Bloch, *Nat. Aust. Fisch.*, 7: 139.
 1877. *Ophiocephalus punctatus*: Day, *Fish India*: 367, pl. 75, fig. 1.

Material.—2 exs., Raxaul, Kewal Singh Coll., 20.iii.58.

Family CYPRINODONTIDAE

38. *Aplocheilus panchax* (Hamilton-Buchanan)

1822. *Esox penchax* Hamilton-Buchanan, *Fish Ganges*: 211, 380.
 1877. *Haplochilus panchax*: Day, *Fish India*: 523, pl. 121, fig. 3.

Material.—5 exs., Saran dist., Jharai river at Bathwonia Ghat, 30.x.47.

REFERENCES

- DALGLESH, G. 1910. A preliminary list of the fishes of Tirhoot. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 20: 428-34.
 D' ABREU, E. A. 1925. List of fishes obtained in Saran dist., Bihar. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 30: 707-11.
 MENON, A. G. K. 1950. Fishes from the Kosi Himalayas. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 47: 225-37.
 ANON. 1948. *Report of the economic survey of the fisheries of the River Kosi*. Government of Bihar: 39 pp.

AQUATIC AND AMPHIBIOUS MOLLUSCS OF
HIMACHAL PRADESH, Pt. I.

By

H. P. AGRAWAL

*High Altitude Zoology Field Station,
Zoological Survey of India, Saproon, Solan*

INTRODUCTION

This paper presents a systematic account of mollusca collections made during the faunistic surveys of Simla Hills (districts of Solan, Simla, Bilaspur and Sirmour) from 1969 to 1973 by various tour parties of High Altitude Zoology Field Station, Solan. The area is a meeting place of Palaearctic and Oriental regions.

Since very little is known about the molluscan fauna of Himachal Pradesh, an attempt has been made here to place on record the various forms available in the area. Altogether eleven genera and eighteen species are dealt with. These represent further augmentation in the number of genera and species of molluscs known so far from the area. Out of the eighteen species listed, only two were recorded earlier, viz. *Gyraulus convexiusculus* (Hutton) and *Lymnaea (Pseudosuccinea) luteola* Lamarck, the remaining species being new records from the area. According to International Code of Zoological Nomenclature (1963) forms or varieties are not valid, such forms have been omitted. Brief field ecological observations, wherever possible, are included under respective species. Note on distribution of each species is made as complete as possible.

Abbreviations used :—Dist.—District; Coll.—Collector; Ex(s).—Example(s); mm.—Millimetre.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I am grateful to Dr. A. P. Kapur, Director, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta and Sri K. K. Mahajan, Officer-in-Charge, High Altitude Zoology Field Station, Zoological Survey of India, Solan for providing the necessary help and facilities throughout the

work and also for their valuable suggestions. My thanks are due to various staff members of High Altitude Zoology Field Station, Solan for their help in the field and the laboratory.

LIST OF SPECIES INCLUDED IN THIS PAPER

Class I GASTROPODA

Subclass *PROSOBRANCHIA*

Order (i) MEGAGASTROPODA

Family 1. VIVIPARIDAE

Subfamily *VIVIPARINAE*

Genus 1. **Viviparus** Montfort, 1810

1. **Viviparus bengalensis** (Lamarck)

2. **Viviparus variatus** (Frauenfeld)

Family 2. AMNICOLIDAE

Genus 2. **Digoniostoma** Annandale, 1920

3. **Digoniostoma pulchella** (Benson)

4. **Digoniostoma cerameopoma** (Benson)

Family 3. MELANIIDAE

Subfamily *MELANIINAE*

Genus 3. **Melanoides** Lamarck, 1799

5. **Melanoides (Melanoides) tuberculatus** (Müller)

6. **Melanoides (Melanoides) pyramis** (Hutton)

Subfamily *PALUDOMINAE*

Genus 4. **Paludomus** Swainson, 1840

7 **Paludomus transchaurica** Gmelin

Subclass *PULMONATA*

Order (ii) BASOMMATOPHORA

Family 4. PLANORBIDAE

Genus 5. **Indoplanorbis** Annandale and Prashad, 1921

8. **Indoplanorbis exustus** (Deshayes)
Genus 6. **Gyraulus** Charpentier, 1837
9. **Gyraulus convexiusculus** (Hutton)
Family 5. LYMNAEIDAE
Genus 7 **Lymnaea** Lamarck, 1799
10. **Lymnaea auricularia** (Linnaeus)
11. **Lymnaea stagnalis** (Linnaeus)
12. **Lymnaea (Pseudosuccinea) acuminata** Lamarck
13. **Lymnaea (Pseudosuccinea) luteola** Lamarck
Order (iii) STYLOMMATOPHORA
Family 6. FERUSSACIDAE
Genus 8. **Glessula** Martens, 1860
14. **Glessula paupercula** (Blanford)
Family 7. SUBULINIDAE
Subfamily OPEATINAE
Genus 9. **Opeas** Albers, 1850
15. **Opeas annandalei** Godwin-Austen
Class II PELECYPODA (BIVALVIA)
Order (iv) EULAMELLIBRANCHIATA
Family 8. UNIONIDAE
Genus 10. **Parreysia** Conrad, 1853
16. **Parreysia favidens** (Benson)
17. **Parreysia wynegungaensis** (Lea)
Family 9. CORBICULIDAE
Genus 11. **Corbicula** Megerle von Muhlfeid,
1811
18. **Corbicula occidens** Deshayes

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Family (i) VIVIPARIDAE

Subfamily VIVIPARINAE

Genus *Viviparus* Montfort, 18101. *Viviparus bengalensis* (Lamarck)

The Bengal Viviparus

1822. *Paludina bengalensis* Lamarck, *Hist. Nat. Anim. Sans. Vertb.*, 6(2): 174.
1963. *Vivipara bengalensis*: Tonapi and Mulherkar, *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 60(1): 106.

Material.—Sirmour Dist.: Coll. M. Chandra: 2 exs., a tank in Renuka, 6.iv.1970.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record): as above. Elsewhere: India, Pakistan, Sri Lanka and Burma.

Remarks.—Shells are well developed; characters of the shells agree well with those of the form typica. This is a familiar banded pond snail formerly known as *Paludina*. Satyamurti (1960) gives good information on the various allied species. This species inhabits dirty ponds, tanks and sluggish streams.

2. *Viviparus variatus* (Frauenfeld)

The varied Viviparus

1862. *Paludina variata* Frauenfeld, *Verh. Zool. bot. Ges. Wien.*, 12: 1163.
1969. *Viviparus variatus*: Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 61(3 & 4): 417.

Material.—Solan Dist.: Coll. M. Chandra: 12 exs., nullah in Kunihar, 19.ix.1970; Coll. H. P. Agrawal: 50 exs., Kuni khud, 3.viii.1971; Coll. M. Chandra: 62 exs., Arki, 23.x.1971.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record); as above. Elsewhere: India, Pakistan, Sri Lanka and Burma.

Remarks.—Shells are of smaller size than that of *V bengalensis*. Most of them are of greenish colour, rim of the aperture typically black. Specimens were found in large number at the bottom of pond or stream.

Family (ii) AMNICOLIDAE

Genus **Digoniostoma** Annandale, 1920

3. **Digoniostoma pulchella** (Benson)

1836. *Paludina pulchella* Benson, *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal*, **5**: 746.

1969. *Digoniostoma pulchella*: Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **61**(3 & 4): 418.

Material.—Sirmour Dist.: Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 2 exs., Nainatikkar, 27.iii.1971, Bilaspur Dist.: Coll. *K. K. Mahajan*: 14 exs., Maijpur, 27.viii.1972.

Distribution: Himachal Pradesh (first record): as above. Elsewhere: Throughout India, Burma and Malay Peninsula.

Remarks.—Ghose's *Paludomus baccula* var. *minuta* from the Batu Cave is a synonym (Laidlaw, 1940).

4. **Digoniostoma cerameopoma** (Benson)

1830. *Paludina cerameopoma* Benson, *Gleanings in Sci.*, Calcutta, **2**: 125.

1969. *Digoniostoma cerameopoma*: Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **61**(3 & 4): 420.

Material.—Bilaspur Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 2 exs., Bilaspur, 18.iv.1972; Coll. *K. K. Mahajan*: 24 exs., Swarghat, 20.viii.1972.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record): as above. Elsewhere: India: Rajasthan, West Bengal, Bihar, Assam and Punjab, Pakistan (Sind).

Remarks.—The specimens are of smaller size.

Family (iii) MELANIIDAE

Subfamily MELANIINAE

Genus **Melanoides** Lamarck, 1799

Subgenus *Melanoides* Olivier, 1804

5. **Melanoides (Melanoides) tuberculatus** (Müller)

The Tubercled Melania

1774. *Nerita tuberculata* Müller, *Verm. Terr. Fluv. Testacea*, **2**: 191.

1969. *Melanoides tuberculatus*: Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **61**(3 & 4): 420.

Material.—Sirmour Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 9 exs., a pond 1 km. East of Ponta rest house, 9.iv.1970; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 5 exs., Gaura, 5.viii.1971. Solan Dist. Coll. *M. Chandra*: 5 exs., Patta, 10.vi.1970. Bilaspur Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 132 exs.,

Bilaspur, 16.iv.1972; Coll. K. K. Mahajan : 4 exs., Bilaspur, 11.viii.1972; 51 exs., Alikhud, 13.viii.1972; 65 exs., Ghagas village, 14.viii.1972; 10 exs., Auyal village, 15.viii.1972; Coll. H. P. Agrawal : 236 exs., Changer village, 7.iii.1973; 253 exs., Kandrur village, 9.iii.1973; 74 exs., Bamta village, 10.iii.1973.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : Very wide spread : from southern and eastern shores of the Mediterranean and Africa to Asia (India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Bangla Desh, Pakistan, Iran, Afghanistan, Malay Peninsula and Archipelago, China) and Philippines and Australia (Annan-dale, 1928a; 1918b; Benthem Jutting, 1956).

The occurrence of this species is prehistoric Jericho, Jordan (dating back to 5000-7000 years), is indicated by Biggs (1960).

Remarks : Shells vary in shape, size etc. Specimens were found in clear water (in slow moving water as well as in stagnant ponds).

6. *Melanoides (Melanoides) pyramis* (Hutton)

The Pyramid Melania

1850. *Melania pyramis* Hutton, *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal*, 18(2) : 658.

1969. *Melanoides pyramis* : Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 61(3 & 4) : 421.

Material.—Sirmour Dist. : Coll. M. Chandra : 2 exs., a pond 1 km. East of Ponta rest house, 9.iv.1970.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : India : quite common in the Gangetic Plains. Also Pakistan (Baluchistan), Iran and Iraq.

Remarks.—Both the shells show the typical features of *M. pyramis*.

Subfamily PALUDOMINAE

Genus *Paludomus* Swainson, 1840

7 *Paludomus transchaurica* Gmelin

1790. *Paludomus transchaurica* Gmelin, *Syst. Nat.*, No. 3655.

1960. *Paludomus transchaurica* : Satyamurti, *Bull. Madras Govt. Mus.* (Nat. Hist. Series), 6(4) : 49.

Material.—Bilaspur Dist. : Coll. K. K. Mahajan : 140 exs., Dukali village, 25.viii.1972.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : Southern India (Madras; Trichirapalli), Bengal, Kashmir and Sri Lanka.

Remarks.—Spire is incomplete, with the apex missing. The shell is smooth and glossy, yellowish-olive brown. The flame like reddish brown markings are distinct.

Family (iv) PLANORBIDAE

Genus **Indoplanorbis** Annandale and Prashad, 1921

8. **Indoplanorbis exustus** (Deshayes)

1834. *Planorbis exustus* Deshayes, *Belang. Voy. Indes-Orient. Zool. Moll.* : 417, pl. 1, figs. 11-13.

1969. *Indoplanorbis exustus* : Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **61**(3 & 4) : 422.

Material.—Sirmour Dist. : Coll. *M. Chandra* : 12 exs., a pond in Bauvaley, 6.i.1971; 13 exs., south bank of Renuka lake, 5.iv.1970; 89 exs., Sarahan, 28.vii.1972; 346 exs., Sarahan, 29.vii.1972; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 10 exs., a pond near Chirvadhar 5 km. from Rajgarh, 27.vii.1971; 33 exs., Sarahan, 8.ix.1971. Solan Dist. : Coll. *M. Chandra* : 6 exs., Kuthar, 16.i.1971. Simla Dist. : Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 75 exs., Mashobra, 8.ix.1971. Bilaspur Dist. : Coll. *M. Chandra* : 54 exs., Bilaspur, 18.iv.1972; Coll. *K. K. Mahajan* : 2 exs., Ghagas village, 14.viii.1972; 345 exs., Dukali, 25.viii.1972; 236 exs., Maijpur, 27.viii.1972.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : very common throughout Asia (India, Bangla Desh, Pakistan, Sri Lanka, Burma, Malay Peninsula and Archipelago, Indo-China, Thailand, China, Tibet and Iran).

Sewell (1931) recorded this planorbid mollusc from the pre-historic excavations at Mohanjodaro, Sind.

Remarks.—This is a very common species but not as common and wide spread as the species of *Lymnaea*. This mollusc is the carrier of a serious cattle-pest, *Schistosoma spindalis*. Living specimens inhabit sluggish streams, stagnant ponds and often attach themselves to aquatic plants. The living animal carries the shell with the wider end of the aperture on its right side.

Genus **Gyraulus** Charpentier, 18379. **Gyraulus convexiusculus** (Hutton)

1849. *Planorbis convexiusculus* Hutton, *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal*, **18**(2): 657.
 1969. *Gyraulus convexiusculus*: Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **61**(3 & 4): 424.

Material.—Solan Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 19 exs., a nullah near Deli, 6.xi.1971; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 92 exs., a stream in Parwanu, 26.iii.1971. Sirmour Dist.: Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 30 exs., a pond near Chirvadhar—5km. from Rajgarh, 27.vii.1971; 5 exs., Gaura, 5.viii.1971. Simla Dist.: Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 133 exs., Taradevi, 10.iv.1972; 10 exs., Kasumpti, 25.iv.1972.

Distributiin.—Throughout Asia (India, Sri Lanka, Burma, Bangla Desh, Pakistan, Iran, Afghanistan, Malay Peninsula and Archipelago, Indo-China, Thailand, China, Philippines and Japan) (Annandale and Prashad, 1919; Bentham Jutting, 1956).

Remarks.—The specimens are typically flattened small shells of different sizes. The largest specimen measures: height, 1.5 mm., diameter, 3.5 mm. The animal is blackish or dusky brown in colour. Living specimens are common in tanks, marshes and along marshy banks.

Family (v) LYMNAEIDAE

Hubendick (1951) has made a thorough revision of the family and has reduced the multitude of species to approximately forty. Among the earlier works of revision of the family mention may be made that of Baker (1911) and Annandale and Rao (1925). The last named authors have contributed much to our knowledge of Indian Lymnaeidae. The variations in the shape of the shell etc., exhibited by them are so great that many sub-specific forms were recognised by Annandale and Rao (1925).

Subfamily LYMNAEINAE

Genus **Lymnaea** Lamarck, 179910. **Lymnaea auricularia** (Linnaeus)

1758. *Helix auricularia* Linnaeus, *Syst. Nat.* (ed. X): 774.
 1969. *Lymnaea auricularia*: Rajgopal and Subba Rao, *Proc. Symp. Moll. Mandapam*, Pt. 1: 102.

Material : Sirmour Dist. : Coll. M. Chandra : 8 exs., a tank in Renuka, 6.iv.1970.

Distribution : Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. According to Mozley (1935) its distribution is Europe as far south as Spain and Italy; Northern Asia; Afghanistan and Kashmir. But according to Hubendick (1951) *L. auricularia* is a superspecies complex in which he includes the form *rufescens* Gray along with many other Asiatic species. According to this interpretation, the geographical distribution of *auricularia* would extend over a much wider area.

Remarks.—The shell is thin and fragile with short acuminate spire and very oblique and greatly inflated body whorl. Columella is twisted and dilated over the narrow umbilicus. The colour of periostracum is shining light brown to light olive green.

11. *Lymnaea stagnalis* (Linnaeus)

1758. *Helix stagnalis* Linnaeus, *Syst. Nat.* (ed. X) : 774.

1969. *Lymnaea stagnalis* : Rajgopal and Subba Rao, *Proc. Symp. Moll. Mandapam*, Pt. 1 : 100.

Material.—Bilaspur Dist. : Coll. K. K. Mahajan : 3 exs., Darlamour, 10.viii.1972; 23 exs., Bilaspur, 11.viii.1972.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : India (Kashmir). Hubendick (1951) states: "The geographical range of *L. stagnalis* extends over almost the whole of Europe, and the western part of North America. The species inhabits all Asia with the exception of the most southern regions, and probably also the extreme north-eastern region. The range extends from Asia Minor, Syria, and Iran in the south, to Obdorsk in the north and Kamchatka in the east. The species is widely distributed in North America. According to Baker (1911) the range extends from the lake basins in a north-westerly direction to the Yukon River in Alaska. In the western states the species occurs to the north of the 37th parallel. It is noteworthy that the species inhabits the Alaska Peninsula but is absent along the east coast of America as well as on Newfoundland. Furthermore, the species is absent on Greenland and Iceland. The species is secondarily introduced in some areas, for instance New Zealand".

Subgenus *Pseudosuccinea* Baker, 1908

Baker (1908) erected *Pseudosuccinea* as a genus for the

Succinea-like forms, but Annandale and Rao (1925) made it a subgenus of *Lymnaea*.

12. *Lymnaea* (*Pseudosuccinea*) *acuminata* Lamarck

The Acuminated *Lymnaea*

1822. *Limnaea acuminata* Lamarck, *Hist. Nat. Anim. sans. Verteb.*, **6**(2): 160.

1969. *Lymnaea acuminata*: Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **61**(3 & 4): 425.

Material.—Solan Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 83 exs., Kunihar, 19.ix.1970; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 1 ex., Giripul, 24.iv.1971; 8 exs., Kuni Khud, 3.viii.1971. Simla Dist.: Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 5 exs., a pond in Taradevi, 3.ii.1971; 6 exs., a pond in Taradevi, 17.iii.1971; 10 exs., Mashobra, 8.xii.1971. Bilaspur Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 12 exs., Meiri Kattaushara, 7.iv.1972; 38 exs., Bilaspur, 13.iv.1972; 48 exs., Old Bilaspur, 15.iv.1972; 34 exs., Bilaspur, 16.iv.1972; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 268 exs., Ghagas village, 7.iii.1973; 270 exs., Kandrora village, 9.iii.1973; 379 exs., Bamta village, 10.iii.1973.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record): as above. Elsewhere: Widely distributed species recorded from Bengal, Bihar, Bombay, Roorkee, Rajasthan, Mussoree, Nagpur, Streeperambatoor in Southern India, Sind and Burma.

Remarks.—The largest specimen measures: height, 26 mm., diameter, 14.5 mm. The main feature of the shell of this species which distinguishes it from that of *L. luteola* and *L. pinguis* is the rather abruptly narrowed base of the spire, resulting in a more or less strong demarcation between the bodywhorl and the spire. The living specimens inhabit pools and ponds generally containing aquatic vegetation.

13. *Lymnaea* (*Pseudosuccinea*) *luteola* Lamarck

1838. *Limnaea luteola* Lamarck, *Hist. Nat. Anim. sans. Verteb.*, **8**: 411.

1969. *Lymnaea luteola*: Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **61**(3 & 4): 427.

Material.—Solan Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 10 exs., Ashni Khud, 19.vi.1970; 115 exs., Kuthar, 16.i.1971; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal*: 6 exs., Kuni Khud, 3.viii.1971. Sirmour Dist.: Coll. *M. Chandra*: 18 exs., Jamuna river in Ponta, 12.iv.1970; 13 exs., Renuka lake, 7.iv.1970; Coll. *R. N. Mukherji*: 184 exs., Naina-

tikkar, 19.xii.1970; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 100 exs., a pond near Cirvadhar 5 km. from Rajgarh, 27.vii.1971. Simla Dist. : Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 12 exs., a pond in Taradevi, 17.iii.1971; 16 exs., Mashobra, 8.xii.1971; 14 exs., Taradevi, 10.iv.1972. Bilaspur Dist. : Coll. *M. Chandra* : 232 exs., Bilaspur, 11.iv.1972; Coll. *K. K. Mahajan* : 64 exs., Berryghat, 12.viii.1972; 15 exs., Alikhud, 13.viii.1972; 21 exs., Ghagas village, 14.viii.1972; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 150 exs., Old Bilaspur, 11.iii.1973.

Distribution.—Throughout India, Pakistan, Nepal, Burma and Sri Lanka.

Remarks.—This species is represented by a good series. The largest specimen measures : height, 20.5 mm., diameter, 14 mm. There is considerable variation in the proportion of the width to the height of the shell in this species. Alive specimens were found sticking to stones, blades of grass, leaves and stem of plants in water.

Family (vi) FERUSSACIIDAE

Genus *Glessula* Martens, 1860

14. *Glessula paupercula* (Blanford)

1861. *Achatina paupercula* Blanford, *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal*, **30** : 362, pl. 1, fig. 16.

1960. *Glessula paupercula* : Satyamurti, *Bull. Madras Govt. Mus. (Nat. Hist. Series)*, **6**(4) : 78.

Material.—Solan Dist. : Coll. *M. Chandra* : 1 ex., Kunihar, 19.ix.70.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : India : Kolamullays, Patchamullays, Travancore Hills and Kurnool Hills.

Remarks.—The shells are spindle-shaped and glossy; somewhat horny brown in colour. Whorls are seven in number.

Family (vii) SUBULINIDAE

Subfamily OPEATINAE

Genus *Opeas* Albers, 1850

15. *Opeas annandalei* Godwin-Austen

1917. *Opeas gracilis* (?) Godwin-Austen, *Rec. Indian Mus.*, **13** : 351.

1960. *Opeas annandalei* : Satyamurti, *Bull. Madras Govt. Mus. (Nat. Hist. Series)*, **6**(4) : 85.

Material.—Bilaspur Dist. : Coll. *K. K. Mahajan* : 1 ex., Oyal village, 15.viii.1972; Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 1 ex., Lakhanpur, 6.iii.1973. Solan Dist. : Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 4 exs., Saproon, 5.i.1973.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : Barkuda Island, Chilka lake, Orissa.

Remarks.—Specimens were found in earth under the stones.

Family (viii) UNIONIDAE

Genus *Parreysia* Conrad, 1853

16. *Parreysia favidens* (Benson)

(The yellow-toothed mussel)

1862. *Unio favidens* Benson, *Ann. & Mag. Nat. Hist.*, (3) 10: 188.

1969. *Parreysia favidens* : Ray and Mukherjee, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 61(3 & 4) : 429.

Material.—Simla Dist. : Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 15 exs., Kufri, 18.vii.1971.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : Throughout India. Also Pakistan and Bangla Desh.

Remarks.—Shells are small, pale olive-green to olive-yellow in colour. Specimens were found at the bottom of a big tank.

17. *Parreysia wynegungaensis* (Lea)

1860. *Unio wynegungaensis* Lea, *Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia*, p. 331.

1960. *Parreysia wynegungaensis* : Satyamurti, *Bull. Madras Govt. Mus.* (Nat. Hist. Series), 6(4) : 145.

Material.—Simla Dist. : Coll. *H. P. Agrawal* : 11 exs., Tara-devi, 17.iii.1971.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : India : Bengal, Maharashtra, Gujrat and Assam.

Remarks.—Young specimens could be collected from the muddy bottom of the tank.

Family (ix) CORBICULIDAE

Genus *Corbicula* Megerle von Muhlfield, 1811

18. *Corbicula occidens* Deshayes

1854. *Corbicula occidens* Deshayes, *Cat. Brit. Mus. Conchifera* : 223.

1960. *Corbicula occidens* : Satyamurti, *Bull. Madras Govt. Mus.* (Nat. Hist. Series), **6**(4) : 153.

Material.—Bilaspur Dist. : Coll. K. K. Mahajan : 7 exs., Bhakra-Nangal, 26.viii.1972.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : as above. Elsewhere : India : Uttar Pradesh, Madhya Pradesh, Bengal, Bihar, Orissa and Assam, Sikkim.

Remarks.—The shell is moderately small, triangularly ovate, almost equilateral, rather inflated, and with the surface regularly and closely concentrically striated throughout.

SUMMARY

The present paper is the first comprehensive account of the molluscs of Simla Hills, based on collections made by the various tour parties from High Altitude Zoology Field Station, Solan. A total of eighteen species belonging to eleven genera of nine families are recorded. Out of eighteen species, sixteen species are recorded for the first time from this area. Brief field ecological observations, wherever possible, are included under respective species. Note on distribution of each species is made as complete as possible.

REFERENCES

- ANNANDALE, N. 1918 a. Aquatic molluscs of the Inle Lake and connected waters. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, **14** : 103-182, 10 pls.
- ANNANDALE, N. 1918 b. Freshwater shells from Mesopotamia. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, **15** : 159-170, 1 pl.
- ANNANDALE, N. and PRASHAD, B. 1919. The mollusca of the inland water of Baluchistan and of Seistan. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, **18** : 17-62.
- ANNANDALE, N. and RAO, H. S. 1925. Materials for a revision of the recent Indian Limnaeidae (Mollusca : Pulmonata). *Rec. Indian Mus.*, **27**(3) : 137-189.
- BAKER, F. C. 1908. *Science (N.S.)*, **27** : 943.
- BAKER, F. C. 1911. The Lymnaeidae of North and Middle America (Recent and Fossil). *Chicago Acad. Sci.*, Spl. publ pt. 3 : 1-539, pls. 58.
- BENTHEM JUTTING, W. S. S. 1956. Systematic studies on the non-marine mollusca of the Indo-Australian Archipelago—V. Critical revision of the Javanese freshwater Gastropods. *Treubia*, **23**(2) : 259-477.
- BIGGS, H. E. J. 1960. Mollusca from prehistoric Jericho. *J. Conch.*, **24** (1) : 383.

- HUBENDICK, B. 1951. Recent Lymnaeidae. Their variation, morphology, taxonomy, nomenclature and distribution. *Kungl. Svenska Vetensk. Akad. Handl.*, **3**(1): 6-225, text-figs. 369, pls. 5.
- LIDLAW, F. F. 1940. A note on the occurrence of *Parafossarulus striatulus* (Bens.) in Malay Peninsula. *Bull. Raffles Mus. Singapore*, **16**: 133.
- MOZLEY, A. 1935. The freshwater and terrestrial Mollusca of Northern Asia. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Edin.*, **58**(3): 605-695, pls. 5.
- SATYAMURTI, S. T. 1960. The land and freshwater mollusca in the collection of the Madras Government Museum. *Bull. Madras Govt. Mus. (Nat. Hist. Series)*, **6**(4): 1-174 with 21 plates.
- SEWELL, R. B. S. 1931. Zoological remains in "*Mohanjodaro and the Civilization*", 2. Chapter XXXI: 649-693.

REPORT ON A COLLECTION OF LEECHES
FROM RAJASTHAN INDIA

By

K. K. MAHAJAN and M. CHANDRA

*High Altitude Zoology Field Station,
Zoological Survey of India,
Solán*

INTRODUCTION

The material dealt with in this paper was collected from various localities in Rajasthan by the different tour parties of Zoological Survey of India, during 1944-1964. The specimens were mostly from the bottom of seasonal tanks and pools, from the surface of stones, leaves and other submerged articles of wood etc.

Altogether ten species i.e. (i) *Glossiphonia heteroclita* (Linn.), (ii) *Glossiphonia weberi* Blanchard, (iii) *Glossiphonia annandalei* Oka, (iv) *Placobdella undulata* Harding, (v) *Hemiclepsis marginata marginata* (Müller), (vi) *Paraclepsis praedatrix* Harding, (vii) *Paraclepsis vulnifera* Harding, (viii) *Herpobdelloidea indica* (Kaburaki), (ix) *Herpobdelloidea lateroculata* Kaburaki, (x) *Hirudo birmanica* (Blanchard) are recorded in this report. Out of these the one at Sl. No. iv is being the first record from India. The others are first records from Rajasthan.

Our thanks are due to the Director, Zoological Survey of India for affording facilities to work out the collection, and to the various staff members of Zoological Survey of India, who have helped in the preparation of this report from time to time.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Class HIRUDINEA
Order ARHYNCHOBDELLAE
Family GLOSSIPHONIDAE
Genus **Glossiphonia** Johnson

1. ***Glossiphonia heteroclita*** (Linn.); 1761

1761. *Hirudo heteroclita* Linnaeus, *Fauna Suecia*, 2nd Ed. No. 2085.

1894. *Glossiphonia heteroclita* Blanchard, *Bull. Mus. Zool.*, Torino, ix, No. 192, p. 26.

1927. *Glossiphonia heteroclita* Harding, *Fauna of British India*, Hirudinea, pp. 60-62.

Material.—(i) 1 ex., Tank at Rol Qazian, Nagaur, 4.ix.1960. (ii) 2 exs., Tank at Didia, Nagaur, 4.ix.1960. (iii) 9 exs., Singar, Nagaur, 2.ix.1960. All coll. *B. Biswas*.

Distribution.—Rajasthan as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—Maharashtra.

2. *Glossiphonia weberi* Blanchard, 1897

1897. *Glossiphonia weberi* Blanchard, *Zool. Ergeb. einer Reise*, Max weber, Bd. iv, p. 332, fig. 1.

1956. *G. weberi*: Soota, *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 54 (1 & 2), p. 2 (1959).

Material.—(i) 15 exs., Khatu Nullah, Phalodi, Jodhpur, 14.xii.57. Coll. *K. K. Tiwari* and *S. Biswas*. (ii) 5 exs., Agolai, Jodhpur, 23.ii.1962. (iii) 9 exs., Agolai, Jodhpur, 28.ii.1962. (iv) 6 exs., Pratap Sagar, Jodhpur, 26.ii.1962. (v) 2 exs., Pratap Sagar, Jodhpur, 26.ii.1962. All coll. *K. K. Mahajan*. (vi) 2 exs., Harsolar Village, Bikaner, 17.xii.1963. (vii) 15 exs., Mithari Nadi, Jodhpur, 30.xi.1963. (viii) 4 exs., Lambia Talab, Jodhpur, 2.xii.1963. All Coll. *K. N. Nair* and *R. N. Mukherjee*.

Distribution.—Rajasthan as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—widely distributed.

3. *Glossiphonia annandalei* Oka, 1922

1922. *Glossiphonia annandalei* Oka, *Rec. Indian Mus.* 24 (4), p. 521.

1927. *Glossiphonia annandalei*: Harding, *Fauna of British India*, Hirudinea, pp. 65-68.

Material.—(i) 3 exs., Gulab Sagar, Jaisalmer, 26.xii.1957. (ii) 2 exs., Salamsar, Pokran, Jaisalmer, 23.xii.1957 All Coll. *K. K. Tiwari* and *S. Biswas*.

Distribution.—Rajasthan and above (first record), Elsewhere : India—Orissa, Maharashtra.

Genus *Placobdella* Blanchard

4. *Placobdella undulata* Harding, 1924.

1924. *Placobdella undulata* Harding, *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.*, Ser. 9, xiv ; p. 489.

1927. *Placobdella undulata*: Harding, *Fauna of British India*, Hirudinea, pp. 78-81.

Material.—(i) 3 exs., Takat Sagar, Jodhpur, 22.vi.1962. (ii) 1 ex., Pratap Sagar, Jodhpur, 26.vi.1962. All Coll. K. K. Mahajan.

Distribution.—Rajasthan, as above (first record) Recorded for the first time from India. Elsewhere : Ceylon.

Genus *Hemiclepsis* Vejdovsky

5. *Hemiclepsis marginata marginata* (Müller), 1774

1774. *Hirudo marginata* Müller, *Vermium terrestrium fluviatilium*, 1, part 2.40. Havniae et Lipsiae.

1921. *Hemiclepsis marginatas*: Kaburaki *Rec. India Mus.*, 22 (5), p. 689.

1956. *Hemiclepsis marginata marginata* Soota, *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 54 (1 & 2), p. 2 (1959).

Material.—(i) 3 exs., Takat Sagar, Jodhpur, 22.vii.1962. (ii) 2 exs., Pratap Sagar, (Kailana Tank), Jodhpur, 26.xi.1962. (iii) 4 exs., Takat Sagar, Jodhpur, 22.xi.1962. All Coll. K. K. Mahajan.

Distribution.—Rajasthan, as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—Western Himalayas, Orissa, Bengal and Maharashtra.

Genus *Paraclepsis* Harding

6. *Paraclepsis praedatrix* Harding, 1924

1924. *Paraclepsis praedatrix* Harding, *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.*, Ser. 9, xiv, p. 489, pls. ix-xv.

1927. *Paraclepsis praedatrix*: Harding, *Fauna of British India*, Hirudinea, pp. 88-90.

Material.—(i) 2 exs., Rashidpura, Sikar, 11.xi.1960. (ii) 1 ex. Chhitra Talao, Piprala, Sikar, 11.xi.1960. (iii) 7 exs., Malosi, Sikar, 11.xi.1960. (iv) 1 ex., Qazian, Nagaur, 4.ix.1960. (v) 1 ex., Badbirana, Ganganagar, 14.ix.1960. (vi) 2 exs., Palri, Nagaur, 6.ix.1960. (vii) 10 exs., Didia, Nagaur, 4.ix.1960. (viii) 10 exs., Rashidpura, Sikar, 11.xi.1960. (ix) 2 exs., Imirti, Nagaur, 6.ix.1960. (x) 23 exs., Beriganga, 10 km. North of Jodhpur, Jodhpur, 20.xii.1956. (xi) 3 exs., Merta, Nagaur, 28.xii.1956. All Coll. B. Biswas. (xii) 47 exs., Ramdesar, Ramdeora, Pokran, Jaisalmer, 20.xii.1957 & 21.xi.1957 (xiii) 35 exs., Tollabera, on Ram Deora Road, Pokran, Jaisalmer, 21.xii.1957 (xiv) 6 exs., Salamsar, Pokran, Jaisalmer, 20.xii.1957 & 23.xii.57. (xv) 19 exs., Gulab Sagar, Jaisalmer, 26.xii.1957 (xvi) 2 exs., Phalodi.

Jodhpur, 18.xii.1957 (xvii) 5 exs., Baap Tank, Barmer, 25.i.1958. All Coll. *K. K. Tiwari* and *S. Biswas*. (xviii) 5 exs., Gudha, Nagaur, 4.v.1958, 30.i.1958. (xix) 6 exs. New Kyar, Sambar Lake, 29.v.1958. (xx) 3 exs., Maraina bund, Sambar Lake, 21.v.1958. (xxi) 1 exs., Phulera, Jaipur, 16.v.1958. (xxii) 6 exs., Bargadh, Jaipur, 5.vi.1958. Coll. *T. G. Vazirani*. (xxiii) 4 exs. Gudha, Nagaur, 10.vii.1959. Coll. *A. K. Mukherjee*. (xxiv) 2 exs., Munthra Ka Talao, Bikaner, 16.xii.1963. (xxv) 1 ex., Mithari Nadi, Jodhpur, 30.xi.1963. All. Coll. *K. N. Nair* and *R. N. Mukherjee*. (xxvi) 4 exs., Ramsar, Phalodi, 21.viii.1964. Coll. *K. K. Mahajan*.

Distribution.—Rajasthan as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—South India, Maharashtra, West Bengal, Assam.

7 *Paraclepsis vulnifera* Harding, 1924

1924. *Paraclepsis vulnifera* Harding, *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.*, Ser. 9, xlv, p. 489, pls. ix-xv.

1927. *Paraclepsis vulnifera* : Harding, *Fauna of British India*, Hirudinea, p. 91.

Material.—(i) 26 exs., Gudha, Nagaur, 10.vii.1959. Coll. *A. K. Mukherjee*. (ii) 4 exs., Bara Talab, Gajner, Bikaner, 13.viii.1958. Coll. *K. N. Nair* and *R. N. Mukherjee*.

Distribution.—Rajasthan as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—South India, Maharashtra.

Family ERPOBDELLIDAE

Genus *Herpobdelloidea* Kaburaki

8. *Herpobdelloidea indica* (Kaburaki), 1921

1921. *Nematobdella indica* Kaburaki, *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 18, pp. 706-707.

1927. *Herpobdelloidea indica* Moore, *Fauna of British India*, Hirudinea, pp. 144-148.

Material.—(i) 1 ex., Gungara, Sikar, 2.ix.1960. (ii) 2 exs., Singar, Nagaur, 2.ix.1960. (iii) 1 ex., Palri, Nagaur, 2.ix.1960. (iv) 3 exs., Didia, Nagaur, 4.ix.1960. (v) 1 ex., Sothi, Ganganagar, 3.ix.1960. (vi) 1 ex., Basni, Nagaur, 3.ix.1960. (vii) 4 exs., Kailana Tank, Jodhpur, 14.xii.1960. All Coll. *B. Biswas*. (viii) 1 ex., Geodiasar, Ramgarh, Jaisalmer, 7.i.1958. Coll. *K. K. Tiwari* and *S. Biswas*. (ix) 4 exs., Takat Sagar, Jodhpur, 8.iii.1962. (x) 1 ex., Ramsar, Phalodi, Jodhpur, 21.vii.1964. All Coll. *K. K.*

Mahajan. (xi) 1 ex., Baropal, Udaipur, 1941. Coll. *M. L. Roonwal and B. N. Chopra.*

Distribution.—Rajasthan as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—Punjab, Madhya Pradesh, Maharashtra.

9. *Herpobdelloidea lateroculate* Kaburaki, 1921

1921. *Herpobdelloidea lateroculata* Kaburaki, *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 18, pp. 705-706, fig. 4.

1927. *Herpobdelloidea lateroculata*, Moore, *Fauna of British India, Hirudinea*, pp. 141-143.

Material.—(i) 1 ex., Imirti, Nagaur, 6.ix.1960. Coll. *B. Biswas.* (ii) 1 ex., Agolai, Jodhpur, 23.ii.1962. Coll. *K. K. Mahajan.*

Distribution.—Rajasthan as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—Madhya Pradesh, Manipur, Maharashtra.

Family HIRUDIDAE

Genus *Hirudo* Linnaeus

10. *Hirudo birmanica* (Blanchard), 1894

1894. *Haemopsis birmanica* Blanchard, *Ann. Mus. civico di Storia Naturale, Genova*, 2 (xiv), pp. 113-118.

1924. *Hirudo nipponica fuscolineata*, Moore, *Proc. Akad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia*, LXXXI, pp. 343-388, pls. xix-xxi.

1927. *Hirudo beninamica*, Moore, *Fauna of British India, Hirudinea*, pp. 192-199.

Material.—(i) 5 exs., Merta, Nagaur, 27.xii.1956. Coll. *B. Biswas.* (ii) 10 exs., Garan Ka Talao, Jodhpur, 30.xi.1963. (iii) 1 ex., Mithari Nadi, Jodhpur, 30.xi.1963. All Coll. *K. N. Nair and R. N. Mukherjee.*

Distribution.—Rajasthan as above (first record). Elsewhere : India—widely distributed.

SUMMARY

Altogether ten species belonging to six genera and three families are reported. All the ten are reported for the first time from Rajasthan, whereas one at serial No. 4, i.e. *Placobdella undulata* Harding is the first record for India.

REFERENCES

- BHATIA, M. L. 1939. On some leeches from Kashmir. *Bull. Punjab Univ. Zool.*, 2, pp. 1-17.

- BLANCHARD, R. 1894(a). Hirudinees de l'Italie continental et insulaire. *Bull. Mus. zool.*, Torino, ix, No. 192.
- BLANCHARD, R. 1894(b). Viaggio di Leonardo Fea in Birmanica e region vicine. LVIL. Hirudinees. *Ann. Mus. civico di Storia Naturale*, Genova, (2) xiv, pp. 113-118.
- BLANCHARD, R. 1897. Hirudinees des Indes Neerlandaises. *Zool. Ergeb. einer Reise in Neederlandisch Ost-Indien*, Max Weber, Bd. iv, p. 332, fig. 1.
- HARDING, W. A. 1924. Description of some New Leeches from India Burma and Ceylon. *Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist.*, Ser. 9, Vol. xiv, p. 489, pls. ix-xv.
- HARDING, W. A. and MOORE, J. P. 1927. *Fauna of British India—Hirudinea*.
- KABURAKI, T. 1921(a). Notes on some leeches in the Collection of the Indian Museum. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, xxii, pt. v, p. 689.
- KABURAKI, T. 1921(b). Notes on some leeches in the Indian Museum. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, xviii, pp. 689-719, text-fig. 7.
- LINNAEUS, C. 1761. *Fauna Suecica*, 2nd ed.
- MOORE, J. P. 1924. Notes on some Asiatic Leeches (Hirudinea), principally from China, Kashmir and British India. *Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philad.*, lxxxix, pp. 343-388, pls. xix-xxi.
- MULLER, O. F. 1774. *Vermium terrestrium et fluviatilium*, i, Pars 2, 4^o, Havniae et Lipsie.
- OKA, A. 1922. Hirudinea from the Inle Lake, S. Shan States, Burma. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, xxiv, pt. iv, p. 521.
- SOOTA, T. D. 1956. Fauna of the Kashmir Valley. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 54 (1 & 2), pp. 1-4.

RECORDS OF THE REPTILES OF GOA

By

R. C. SHARMA

*Desert Regional Station,
Zoological Survey of India, Jodhpur*

(with 1 Text-figure and 1 plate)

INTRODUCTION

(a) *General*

The present report is based on material collected from 40 localities in Goa by the Zoological Survey of India during 1966-1969 (Text-fig. 1).

The material consist of 413 specimens, comprising 46 species (5 turtles, 269 lizards and 139 snakes) belonging to 32 genera and 13 families. Two species (lizards) are new to Science and thirtyseven species (11 lizards and 26 snakes are recorded for the first time from this region. The 2, 130.4 sq. km. area of Goa roughly lies between 14°54'-15°48' N and 73°41'-74°21' E and the general topography represents uneven land, high coastal mountains which form a continuous southern chain of western-ghats.

The main rivers of the area are Tiracol, Chapora, Mandvi, Zuari and Sal. Most of the parts of Goa are covered with forests, which are quite thick at Molem, Valpoi and Canacona. The climate is hot and humid, the mean annual temperature varies between 24.5°C (April) and 27.5°C (October). The average annual rainfall remains between 375-415 cms.

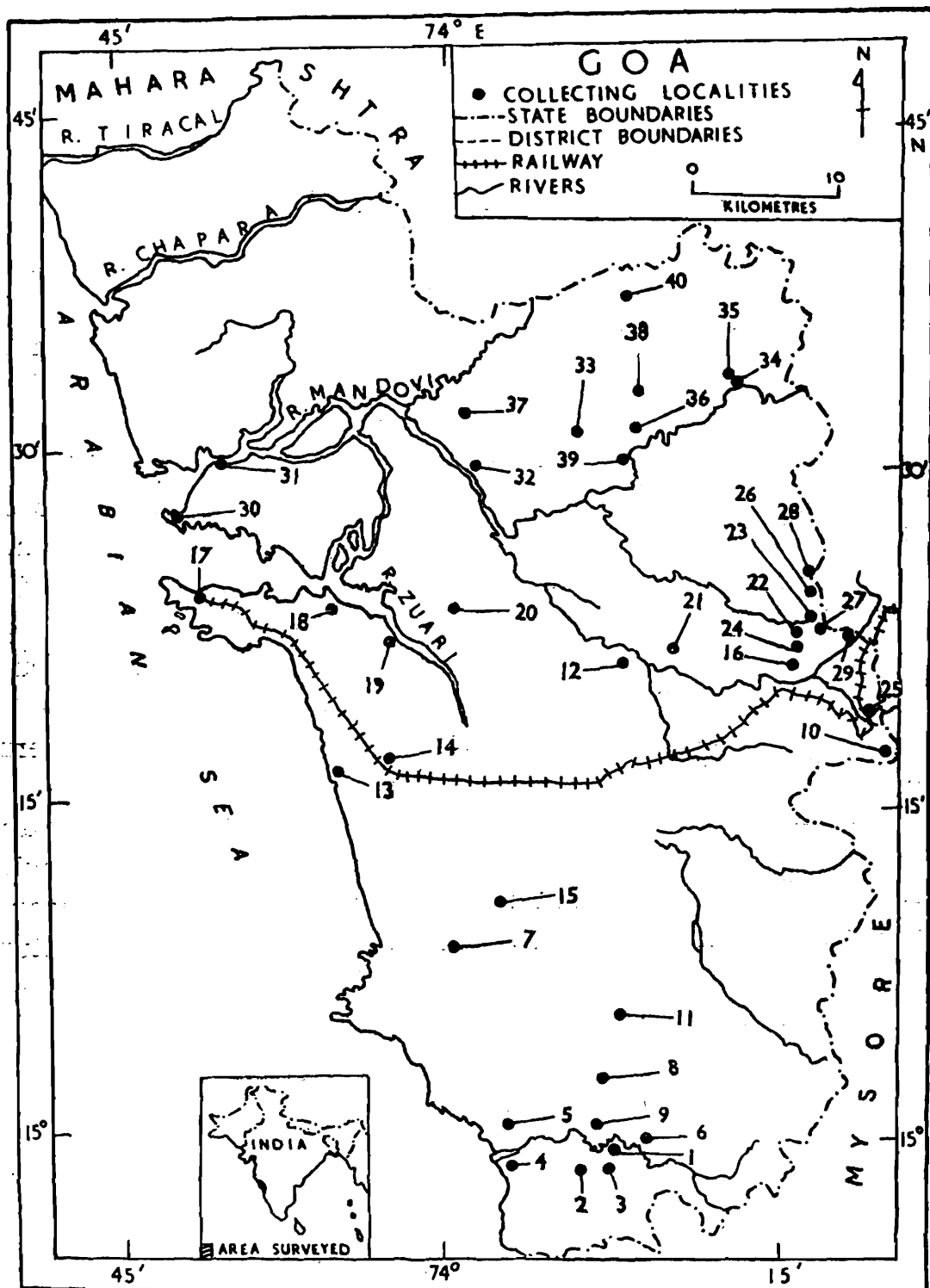
(b) *Abbreviations used*

Alt., altitude above mean sea-level; *coll.*, collected by, collection; *Ex.*, *Exs.*, example(s); *Z.S.I.*, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta.

(c) *Acknowledgements*

I am thankful to Dr. A. P. Kapur, Director, Z.S.I. for the opportunity and facilities given to me for collecting the material of reptiles from Goa. I am indebted to Shri K. S. Pradhan,

Superintending Zoologist, Z.S.I. and Mr. S. C. Verma, Research Scholar (CSIR), Z.S.I. Jodhpur for useful suggestions and for going through the manuscript. Thanks are due to Mr. Mavin Kurve, Conservator of Forests, Goa for providing necessary help in exploration of dense forests of Goa.



Text-fig. 1.—Map of Goa showing 40 localities of collection of reptiles.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

(a) *General*,

The following is the brief systematic account of the reptiles collected from Goa. For each species, details of material collected, some important measurements and geographical distribution are given. Under measurements, the 'Standard length' means the length from snout to vent and 'tail length' indicates the length from vent to tip of tail; in both cases while taking measurements the freshly killed specimen was kept flat and the straight line measurements (not along curvatures) was noted. Where necessary, taxonomic and ecological notes are given under each species.

(b) *Account of species*

Order I. TESTUDINES

Family 1. EMYDIDAE

1. ***Geoemyda trijuga*** (Schweigger)

The Terrapin

Material.—4 exs., R. C. Sharma Coll., Goa : Nagae River, 21.ix.1969; Dhawan village, 22.ix.1969; Chaudi village, 24.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Length of shell 58-210 mm., length of plastron 53-205 mm., Depth of body 23-96 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above.

Family 2. TRIONYCHIDAE

2. ***Lissemys punctata granosa*** (Schoepff)

Abhua

Material.—1 ex. (juvenile), R. C. Sharma Coll., Goa : Canacona-Ponda road, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Length of shell (dorsal disc) 76 mm., length of plastron 75 mm., depth 34 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Order II. SQUAMATA

Suborder (i) SAURIA

Family 1. GEKKONIDAE

3. ***Gymnodactylus albofasciatus*** Boulenger

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Molem, 9.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 63 mm., tail length 57 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—This lizard was beautifully coloured with black and deep yellow cross-bars in life. It was hiding beneath a black stone in dense forest. When caught it made a loud crocking sound, made an desperate attempt to escape and bite.

4. *Cnemaspis goensis* n. sp.

(Plate IIA)

Material.—6 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : (i) 1 ex., ♀, ca. 23 km. from Canacona (on Canacona-Ponda Road), 3.x.1969. (ii) 5 exs., 4 ♂, 1 ♀, ca. 3 km. S. of Forest Rest House, Canacona (Poinguinim), 7.x.1969.

Description.—Colour : Dorsum brown, with W-shaped dark brown marks on the back (2 on neck, 6 on the space between the forelimbs and hindlimbs); tail with light and dark, narrow annuli above; head, limbs and flanks veriegated with lighter and darker markings, ventral side of head and throat densely spotted with black colour; degits with conspicuous dark bars; few dark lines emerging from eyes and extending on the cheeks, whitish below, speckled with black.

Snout obtuse, much longer than the distance between the eye and the ear openings; seven upper and six or seven lower labials; mental large, broader than the rostral, sub-triangular, truncate posteriorly; three pairs of postmentals, the first pair separated from one another by a median scale. Head covered above with small, granular keeled scales, intermixed with a few larger rounded tubercles, flanks with much separated spine shaped tubercles. Ventral scales imbricate, smooth, few on sides, under the neck feebly keeled, those on belly smooth. Digits elongate, the plates beneath the basal phalanges well developed, 2 to 5 in number; the hind limb reaches to the axilla. Tail cylindrical, covered above with small keeled scales and a series of six large pointed white tubercles; below with large, imbricate, feebly keeled scales, the median series of scales being bigger than others. Males with 2 or 3 pre-anal and, on each side, 2 to 4 femoral pores.

Measurements.—(Holotype) Total length (Snout to tip of tail) 71 mm., standard length (snout to vent) 30 mm., tail length 41 mm., inter-orbital length 4 mm. and girth of body 13 mm.

Type-specimens : *Holotype*; 1 ex., male, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 22110, ca. 3 km. S. of Forest Rest House, Canacona (Poinguinim), Goa. *Paratypes*; 4 exs., (3 males and 1 female) from the same lot as holotype, Z.S.I. Reg. Nos. 22213 to 22216 (Reg. No. 22216 a female example).

Type locality and distribution. *Type locality* : INDIA : Goa : ca. 3 kms. S. of Forest Rest House, Canacona (Poinguinim), *Distribution* : Vicinity of Canacona, Goa.

Comparison.—*Cnemaspis goaensis* n.sp. closely resembles *Cnemaspis mysoriensis* (Jerdon) and *Cnemaspis kandiana* (Kelaart), but is separable from those two species in scalation, preanal pores, snout length, snout-vent length, tail length and coloration.

5. *Hemidactylus brooki* Gray

The House lizard

Material.—63 exs., V C. Agrawal and R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Margaon (Paddy field), 18.xii.1968; Valpoi, 9.i.1969, 16, 22.ix.1969; Molem, 8-11.ix.1969; Nayavada village (near Molem). 12.ix.1969; Durgini Hill (near Sukhtala village), 13.ix.1969; Asavana village, 18.ix.1969; Nanus village, 19.ix.1969; Kandal rubber plantation, 20.ix.1969; Dhavan village, 21.ix.1969; Chaudi village, 24.ix.1969; Panjim, 26.ix.1969; Ponda, 28.ix.1969; Canacona, 7-9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 29-60 mm., tail length 31-72 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—In Goa this lizard generally prefers to live under the stones or beneath the dry bark of the wooden logs, in or around human habitations. The specimens were also collected from the rocky areas in dense forests, away from human dwellings.

The specimens from Nayavada village, Goa also vary as follows : Upper labials 12 or 11 (*vs.* 8-10); post-mentals 3 pairs (*vs.* 2 pairs); 6 or 7 femoral pores on each side (*vs.* 7-12(16) preanofemoral pores on each side).

6. *Hemidactylus prashadi* Smith

Material.—7 exs., V C. Agrawal and R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Canacona, 29.xii.1968; Nayavada village, 12.ix.1969;

Kandal rubber plantation, 20.ix.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 51-95 mm., tail length 71-123 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—The specimens from Goa, were collected from old deserted buildings. At Nayavada village (near Molem, Goa) it was observed that the crevices in the walls used as abodes by these lizards were also shared by the snakes *Lycodon aulicus* and *Trimeresurus gramineus*.

7 *Hemidactylus frenatus* Schlegel

Material.—6 exs. V C. Agrawal and R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Canacona, 26.xii.1968; Valpoi, 1.i.1969; Dhavan village, 26.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 40-56 mm., tail length 39-56 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—The specimens from Goa were collected from tree trunks and from deserted houses.

Family 2. AGAMIDAE

8. *Draco dussumieri* Dumeril & Bibron

Flying lizard or Flying dragon, In Goa
(Kokani language) "Seddha"

Material.—6 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Nayavada village (near Molem), 12.ix.1969; Ponda, 1.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 74-93 mm., tail length 112-127 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above.

Remarks.—All the specimens were collected from the trunk of teak trees. Colour of the specimens dark gray with bluish tinge above and a series of longitudinally oval or rhomboidal dark spots with orange margins on the back. The upper surface of the wing membrane black, with subcircular, oval or irregular deep orange spots; upper surface of tail having alternate bands of light gray and black. Upper surface of head and limbs with black spots. Dirty gray below, with a series of black marginal spots (confined only to the outer half of the ventral surface).

Throat bluish with black spots. Gular appendage yellow with an orange tinge. Gular appendage of males much longer than the head.

9. *Calotes versicolor* (Daudin)

The Blood Sucker

Material.—86 exs., K. S. Pradhan, V C. Agrawal & R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Fatorpa, 11.ix.1966; Near Dudhsagar water falls, 19.ix.1966; Cortalim, 15.xi.1967; Cabo-da-Rama (up hill on way to Cabo-da-Rama Fort), 17.xi.1967; Margaon, 16, 18.xii.1968; Molem, 31.xii.1968 and 6-11.ix.1969; Nayavada village, 12.ix.1969; Durgini Hills (Sukhtala village), 13.ix.1969; Valpoi, 15, 17, 22.ix.1969; Asavana village, 18.ix.1969; Kandal rubber plantation, 20.ix.1969; Dhavan village, 21.ix.1969; Chaudi village, 24.ix.1969; Panaji, 26-27.ix.1969; Ponda, 1.x.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 4-5.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 26-117 mm., tail length 49-294 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above.

Remarks.—The specimens from Goa vary from other Indian examples in having 35-52 scales round the middle of body (*vs.* recorded by Smith, 1935 as, Ceylon and S. India, 35-45; North India, 42-52; Pakistan, 36-43; Afganistan, 42-48; Himalaya, 42-48; Indo-China, 40-52; Hainan and S. China 40-52).

10. *Calotes rouxi* Dumeril & Bibron

Material.—21 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Molem, 7, 9 & 10.ix.1969; Near Valus River, Valpoi, 17.ix.1969; Dhavan village, 21.ix.1969; Valpoi, 22.ix.1969; Ponda, 10.x.1969; ca. 23 kms. Canacona Ponda Road, 3.x.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 5.x.1969; Canacona, 9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 29-71 mm., tail length 49-161 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—Collected from bushes.

Family 3. SCINCIDAE

11. *Mabuya macularia* (Blyth)

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Ponda, 28.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 52 mm., tail length 43 mm. (broken).

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

12. *Mabuya allapallensis* Schmidt

1926. *Mabuya allapallensis* Schmidt, *Pub. Field Mus. nat. Hist. (Zool.)*, Chicago, **12**, 170. 1 ex. (juvenile ♀). *Type locality*: INDIA: Allapalli Forest near Chanda Maharashtra.

Material.—21 exs., V C. Agrawal & R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Canacona, 23.xii.1968; Molem, 7, 8 & 10.ix.1969; Asavana village (Near Valpoi), 18.ix.1969; Kandal rubber plantation, 20.ix.1969; Valpoi, 22.ix.1969; Ponda, 28.ix.1969; Canacona, 9.x.1969.

Smith (1935) synonymised this with *Mabuya macularia* (Blyth 1853), and regarded the united frontoparietals of *M. allapallensis* as an abnormality.

An examination of this considerable material from Goa has shown that *Mabuya allapallensis* is distinct. At Ponda, the two species were found to live side by side.

Brief Diagnosis.—This species resembles *Mabuya macularia* (Blyth) but is separable as follows (i) Prefrontal scales clearly separated (*vs.* narrowly separated). (ii) A pair of nuchals always present (*vs.* present or absent). (iii) Fronto-parietals united to form a single large shield (*vs.* not united). (iv) Temporal scales smooth (*vs.* strongly keeled). (v) Scales round middle of body 26-30 (*vs.* 28-34).

Measurements.—Standard length 24-50 mm., tail length 33-64 mm., interorbital length 3.5-6 mm., girth at the middle of body 16-34 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

13. *Mabuya carinata* (Schneider)

Brahmini lizard

Material.—44 exs., V C. Agrawal & R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Margaon, 17.xii.1968; Molem, 6:i.1969; Molem, 10-11.ix.1969; Nayavada village, 12.ix.1969; Valpoi, 16 & 22.ix.1968; near Valus River, Valpoi, 17.ix.1969; Asavana village (near Valpoi), 18.ix.1969; Nanus village (near Valpoi), 19.ix.1969; Kandal rubber plantation, 20.ix.1969; Dhavan village, 21.ix.1969; Panaji, 26-27.ix.1969; Ponda, 28.ix.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 4,9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 30-160 mm., tail length 51-176 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above; Mormugoa and Nova Goa.

Remarks.—The specimen from Goa represent the biggest size recorded so far from India. One specimen from Valpoi, Goa varies in having two pairs of nuchals.

14. *Riopa punctata* (Gmelin)

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : ca. 23 kms. from Canacona (on Canacona-Ponda road), 3.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 52 mm., tail length 48 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

15. *Riopa guentheri* (Peters)

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Canacona, 7.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 89 mm., tail length 72 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from the area).

16. *Riopa goensis* n. sp.

(Plate IIB)

Material.—1 ex. ♀, R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Molem, 9.ix.1969.

Description.—Dorsum dark-brown to blackish; a black dorso-lateral streak beginning from Canthus rostralis and reaching almost to the end of tail; lower surface light bronze; back and sides densely spotted with brown.

Head very small, snout obtuse, distance between the end of snout and the forelimb contained less than two times in the distance between the axilla and groin; lower eyelids scaly, with a large semitransparent scale in the centre, supranasals entire, in contact with one another behind the rostral; frontal larger than the fronto-parietals and interparietals together; a pair of nuchals; an enlarged temporal scale borders the outer margin of the parietal; ear opening, with two minute lobules anteriorly; 7 supralabials, the 5th below the eye, longer than the adjacent labials; body covered with smooth subequal scales, 30 round the middle of body; 64 scales down the middle of back; marginal preanals moderately enlarged. Digits long, fourth toe longer than the third; 13 lamellae under fourth toe. Tail thick at the base, smaller than the head and body.

Measurements.—Standard length 53 mm., tail length 49 mm., interorbital length 5 mm., maximum girth of body 20 mm.

Type specimen.—*Holotype*: 1 ex., ♀, Z.S.I. Reg. No. 22032, Goa: ca. 5 km. N.E. of Forest Rest House, Molem.

Type-locality.—INDIA: Goa: ca. 5 km. N.E. of Forest Rest House, Molem.

Distribution.—Known only from type-locality.

Comparison.—*Riopa goaensis* n. sp. closely resembles *Riopa albopunctata* Gray, 1846, but is separable as follows: (i) The distance between the end of snout and the fore limb contained less than two times in the distance between the axilla and groin (*vs.* this distance contained 2 to $2\frac{1}{3}$ times). (ii) Frontal much longer than the frontoparietals and interparietal together (*vs.* as long as or a little longer than the frontoparietals and interparietal together) (iii) 5th supralabial longest (twice longer than the adjacent labials) (*vs.* scarcely longer than the other labials). (iv) 30 rows of scales round the middle of body (*vs.* 26 to 28 scales round the middle of body). (v) Tail shorter than body (*vs.* longer).

Family 4. LACERTIDAE

17 *Ophisops beddomei* (Jerdon)

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa: Molem, 11.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 29 mm., tail length 35 mm.

Distribution.—Goa: As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—The lizard collected from a grassy patch on a plateau at an altitude of 550 metres.

Family 5. VARANIDAE

18. *Varanus bengalensis* (Daudin)

Monitor lizard, Go-Samp or Pata-Go in Hindi

Material.—3 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa: Dhavan village, 23.ix.1969; Valpoi, 23.ix.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 148-232 mm., tail length 237-465 mm.

Distribution.—Goa: As above.

Remarks.—The flesh of this lizard is considered as delicacy and consumed by many back-ward tribes in Goa.

Suborder (ii) *SERPENTES*

Family 6. TYPHLOPIDAE

19. **Typhlops braminus** (Daudin)

The common Blind Snake

Material.—5 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Valpoi, 16.ix.1969; near Valus River, 17.ix.1969; Canacona, 9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 73-132 mm., tail length 2-3.5 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from the Goa).

Remarks.—One specimen from Canacona, varies from the other Indian specimens by having 361 transverse rows of scales (*vs* 290-320 rows).

20. **Typhlops acutus** (Dumeril & Bibron)

Beaked blind Snake

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Ponda, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 399 mm., tail length 4.5 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Family 7. BOIDAE

21. **Python molurus** (Linnaeus)

Indian Python

Material.—3 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Ponda, 10.x.1969; Rubber plantation Canacona, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 1572-2890 mm., tail length 230-347 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

22. **Eryx conicus** (Schneider)

The Russell Sand Boa

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Panaji, 26.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 282 mm., tail length 24.5 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Family 8. COLUBRIDAE

23. **Acrochordus granulatus** (Schneider)

Indian Wart Snake

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Panaji sea beach, 27.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 641 mm., tail length 66 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above and Vasco Bay.

24. **Elaphe helena** (Daudin)

The Trinket Snake

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Valpoi, 22.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 827 mm., tail length 181 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from the Goa).

25. **Ptyas mucosus** (Linnaeus)

Dhaman, Indian rat Snake

Material.—5 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Rubber plantation, Canacona, 4, 5, 8, 9 & 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 1118-1473 mm., tail length 463-583 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

26. **Oligodon taeniolatus** (Jerdon)

Material.—3 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Ponda, 30.ix.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 4 & 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 144-309 mm., tail length 32-39 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

27 **Oligodon arnensis** (Shaw)

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Ponda, 30.ix.1969,

Measurements.—Standard length 436 mm., tail length 92 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above and Mormugoa.

28. *Ahaetulla ahaetulla* (Linnaeus)

Painted Bronze Back

Material.—3 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Molem, 13.ix.1969; Canacona, 7, 8.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 280-772 mm., tail length 112-355 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—One specimen varies from the other Indian examples by having 10 supralabials (*vs.* 8 or 9). Another one varies in possessing 17:15:11 rows of scales (*vs.* 15:15:11 rows).

29. *Ahaetulla grandoculis* (Boulenger)

Material.—2 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Valpoi, 22.ix.1969; Canacona, 9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 245-546 mm., tail length 106-222 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—This species is mainly restricted to the Western Ghats. The Goa material possesses the characters as follows : 9 supralabials ; temporals 2 + 2 ; scales in 15:15:11 rows ; ventrals 176 and 181 ; subcaudals 117 and 120 ; anals 2.

30. *Chrysopelea ornata* (Shaw)

Golden Tree Snake

Material.—2 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Valpoi, 16.ix.1969; Canacona, 7.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 551-826 mm., tail length 266-314 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

31. *Lycodon aulicus* (Linnaeus)

Common Wolf Snake

Material.—5 exs., V. C. Agrawal & R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Valpoi, 15.i. & 19.ix.1969; Molem, 7.ix.1969; Nayavada village, 12.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 290-434 mm., tail length 60-89 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

32. *Natrix piscator* (Schneider)

The Checkered Keelback

Material.—10 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Molem, 11.ix.1969; Durgini Hill, 13.ix.1969; Vascodegama, 25.ix.1969; Margaon, 27.ix.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 4, 6, 8 and 9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 250-768 mm., tail length 98-272 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—One specimen from Dhavan village differs from other Indian examples by having 10 supralabials (*vs.* 9).

33. *Natrix stolata* (Linnaeus)

Striped Keel back

Material.—3 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Molem, 11.ix.1969; Canacona, 8 & 9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 250-356 mm., tail length 98-131 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

34. *Natrix beddomei* (Günther)

Beddom's Keel back

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Canacona, 9.x.1969

Measurements.—Standard length 236 mm., tail length 95 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

35. *Macropisthodon plumbicolor* (Cantor)

Green Keel back

Material.—3 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Dhavan village, 21.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 114-428 mm., tail length 21-78 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from the area)

36. *Bolga trigonata* (Schneider)

Indian Gamma

Material.—4 exs., *R. C. Sharma* coll., Goa : Dhavan village, 22.ix.1969; Ponda, 28.ix.1969; Canacona, 9.x.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 349-462 mm., tail length 66-122 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

37 *Dryophis nasutus* (Lacépède)

Common Green Whip Snake

Material.—11 exs., *R. C. Sharma* coll., Goa : Nayavada village, 12.ix.1969; Durgini Hill, 13.ix.1969; Kandal rubber plantation, 20.ix.1969; Ponda, 28.ix.1969 and 1.x.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 5.x.1969; Canacona, 9.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 517-707 mm., tail length 322-418 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

38. *Dryophis pulverulentus* Dumeril & Bibron

Brown Whip Snake

Material.—3 exs., *R. C. Sharma* coll., Goa : Dhavan village, 22.ix.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 452-763 mm., tail length 267-523 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Family 9. ELAPIDAE

39. *Bungarus caeruleus* (Schneider)

Common Indian Krait

Material.—2 exs., *R. C. Sharma* coll., Goa : Ponda, 29.ix.1969; Rubber plantation, Canacona, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 548-570 mm., tail length 76-93 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

40. *Naja naja* (Linnaeus)

Indian Cobra

Material.—3 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Durgini Hill, 13.ix.1969; Racaim village ca. 30 km. W. of Ponda, 25.ix.1969; Canacona, 6.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 379-1011 mm., tail length 67-229 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Family 10. HYDROPHIIDAE

41. *Enhydrina schistosa* (Daudin)

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Panaji sea beach, 27.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 484 mm., tail length 69 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

42. *Hydrophis caeruleus* (Shaw)

Material.—12 exs., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Panaji sea beach, 26 & 27.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 310-682 mm., tail length 33-70 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

43. *Lepemis curtus* (Shaw)

Material.—5 exs., V. C. Agrawal & R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Colva beach (Margaon), 15.xii.1969; Canacona sea beach, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 522-706 mm., tail length 69-80 mm.

Distribution.—Goa : As above (first record from Goa).

Family 11. VIPERIDAE

44. *Vipera russelli* (Shaw)

Russell's Viper

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Ponda, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 706 mm., tail length 128 mm.

Distribution.—Goa: As above (first record from Goa).

Remarks.—This species being recorded for the first time from Assam (Golpara), Mysore (Bangalore) and Uttar Pradesh (Nishangarh). The species was stated to be absent from these localities by Smith (1935).

45. *Echis carinatus* (Schneider)

Saw-scaled Viper or Phoorsa

Material.—40 exs., V. C. Agrawal & R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Near Arvalim water falls (near Valpoi), 12.i.1969; Nayavada village, 12.ix.1969; Near Valus River (Valpoi), 17.ix.1969; Asavana village (Valpoi), 18.ix.1969; Dhavan village, 22.ix.1969; Ponda, 29.ix.1969 and 1.x.1969; Canacona, 7-9.x.1969; Rubber plantation Canacona, 10.x.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 152-324 mm., tail length 12-32 mm.

Distribution.—Goa: As above (first record from Goa).

46. *Trimeresurus gramineus* (Shaw)

Bamboo pit Viper

Material.—1 ex., R. C. Sharma coll., Goa : Nayavada village, (near Molem), 12.ix.1969.

Measurements.—Standard length 496 mm., tail length 99 mm.

Distribution.—Goa: As above (first record from Goa).

SUMMARY

1. This is the first comprehensive account of the reptile fauna of Goa, and is based on the considerable collections made by field parties of the Zoological Survey of India during the years 1966-1969.

2. A total of 46 species belonging to 33 genera of 13 families are recorded here. Two species of the Order Testudines, and 44 of the order Squamata, thus 16 of Suborder Sauria (5 Gekkonidae, 3 Agamidae, 6 Scincidae, 1 Lacertidae, 1 Varanidae) and 28 of Suborder Serpentes (2 Typhlopidae, 2 Boidae, 16 Colubridae, 2 Elapidae, 3 Hydrophiidae, 3 Viperidae).

3. Two species of lizards, namely, *Cnemaspis goaensis* and *Riopa goaensis* are described as new to the science.

4. Validity of *Mabuya allapallensis* Schmidt, 1926 has been established. It is shown that *Mabuya macularia* (Blyth) and *Mabuya allapallensis* Schmidt are not conspecific.

5. The following species are recorded for the first time from Goa.

Order TESTUDINES : *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff).

Order SQUAMATA

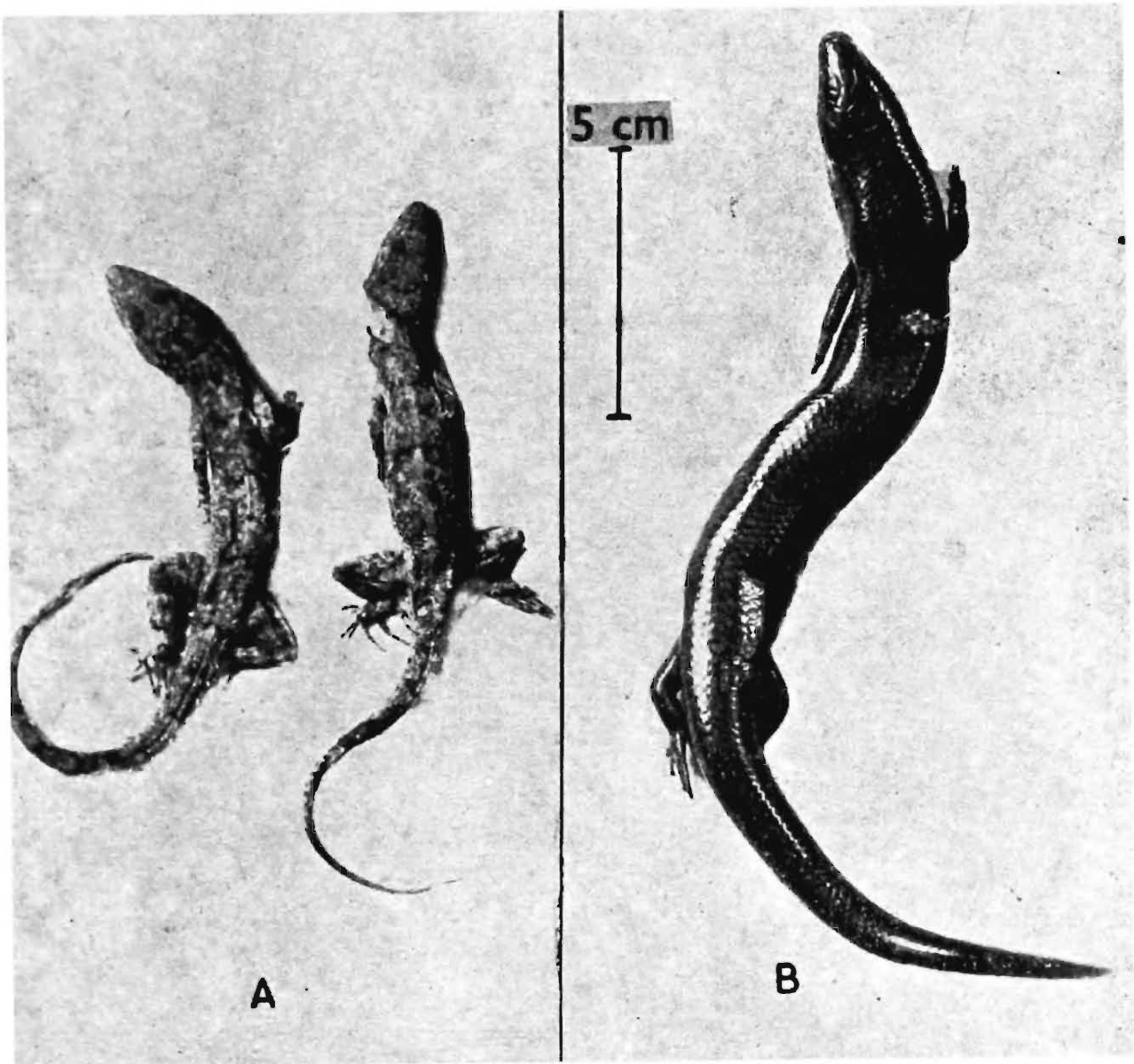
Suborder Sauria : *Gymnodactylus albofasciatus* Boulenger, *Hemidactylus brooki* Gray, *Hemidactylus prashadi* Smith, *Hemidactylus frenatus* Schlegel, *Calotes versicolor* (Daudin) *Calotes rouxi* Dumeril & Bibron, *Mabuya macularia* (Blyth), *Mabuya allapallensis* Schmidt, *Riopa punctata* (Gmelin), *Riopa guentheri* (Peters), *Ophisops beddomei* (Jerdon).

Suborder Serpentes : *Typhlops braminus* (Daudin), *Typhlops acutus* (Dumeril & Bibron), *Python molurus* (Linnaeus), *Eryx conicus* (Schneider), *Elaphe helena* (Daudin), *Ptyas mucosus* (Linnaeus), *Oligodon taeniolatus* (Jerdon), *Ahaetulla ahaetulla* (Linnaeus), *Ahaetulla grandoculis* (Boulenger), *Chrysopelia ornata* (Shaw), *Lycodon aulicus* (Linnaeus), *Natrix piscator* (Schneider), *Natrix stolata* (Linnaeus), *Natrix beddomei* (Günther), *Macropisthodon plumbicolor* (Cantor), *Boiga trigonata* (Schneider), *Dryophis nasutus* (Lacépède), *Dryophis pulverulentus* Dumeril & Bibron, *Bungarus caeruleus* (Schneider), *Naja naja* (Linnaeus), *Enhydrina schistosa* (Daudin), *Hydrophis caeruleus* (Shaw), *Lepemis curtus* (Shaw), *Vipera russelli* (Shaw), *Echis carinatus* (Schneider) and *Trimeresurus gramineus* (Shaw).

REFERENCES

- ANDERSON, J. 1871. On some Indian Reptiles. *Proc. zool. Soc., London*, **11** : 149-210.
- BOULENGER, G. A. 1890. *The Fauna of British India including Ceylon and Burma*. Reptilia and Batrachia. London. 541 pp., text figs.
- CONSTABLE, J. D. 1949. Reptiles from the Indian Peninsula in the Museum of comparative zoology. *Bull. mus. comp. Zool.*, **103** : 59-160.
- GHARPUREY, K. G. 1954. *The snakes of India and Pakistan*. 4th ed. Bombay, Popular book depot. (1962 ed., 156 pp.).

- GÜNTHER, A. 1864. *The reptiles of British India*. London, Ray Society, xxvii & 452 pp, 26 pls.
- HORA, S. L. and JAYRAM, K. C. 1949. Remarks on the distribution of snakes of Peninsular India with Malayan affinities. *Proc. natn. Inst. Sci. India*, Calcutta, **15** (8), pp. 399-402.
- MINTON, S. A. 1966. A contribution to the herpetology of West Pakistan, *Bull. Amer. Mus. nat. Hist.*, New York **134**(2) pp. 27-184, text-figs. 1-12, plates 9-36, tables 1-7, maps 1-5.
- SHARMA, R. C. 1969. Two new lizards of the genera *Mabuya* Fitzinger and *Riopa* Gray (Scincidae) from India. *Bull. syst. Zool.*, Calcutta, **1** (2): 71-75.
- SHARMA, R. C. 1970. A new lizard *Eumeces poonaensis* (Scincidae) from India. *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, Calcutta, **62** (3 & 4): 239-241.
- SHARMA, R. C. 1971. The reptile fauna of Nagarjunasagar dam area (Andhra Pradesh, India). *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **63** (1-4): 77-93.
- SMITH, M. A. 1931. *Fauna of British India, etc. Reptiles and Amphibia*.
1. *Loricata. Testudines*. xxviii+185 pp., 2 pls. 1 map. London (Taylor & Francis Ltd.).
- SMITH, M. A. 1935. *Fauna of British India etc. Reptiles and Amphibia*.
2. *Sauria*. xii+440 pp., 1 pl., 2 maps.—London.
- SMITH, M. A. 1943. *Fauna of British India etc. Reptiles and Amphibia*.
3. *Serpentes*. xii+583 pp. 1 map. London.
- TIWARI, K. K. and SHARMA, R. C. 1970. Reptiles of Western Maharashtra *J. zool. Soc. India*, Calcutta, **22** (1 & 2): 101-115.
- THEOBALD, W. 1869. Catalogue of Reptiles in the Museum of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, 88 + iii pp., pls. *J. asiat. Soc.* (extra number).



A. *Cnemaspis goensis* n.sp.
B. *Riopa goensis* n.sp.

CONTRIBUTION TO THE STUDY OF AQUATIC
BEETLES (COLEOPTERA).
15. SUBGENERIC CLASSIFICATION OF *PLATYNECTES*
REGIMBART (DYTISCIDAE)

By

T. G. VAZIRANI*

Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta

The genus *Platynectes* was proposed by Regimbart in 1878 to accommodate the following five species.—1. *Agabus decemnotatus* Aube 2. *Agabus spilopterus* Germar 3. *Colymbetes submaculatus* Castelnau 4. *Agabus tasmaniae* Clark 5. *Agabus backewelli* Clark. Since then the number of species assigned to this genus has increased to 34 species, spread over Asia, America, Australia and Islands of the Pacific Ocean.

Guignoy (1946) fixed *Agabus decemnotatus* Aube as the 'Type' species for the genus. Vazirani (1970) studied most of the Oriental species and proposed the division of the genus into 3 subgenera, *Platynectes* (s. str.), *Paraplattynectes* and *Neoplattynectes*. Gueorguiev (1972) in his revision of the genera *Platynectes* Regimbart and *Colymbinectes* Falkenstrom (1936) has split the genus *Platynectes* into four subgenera and transferred three species to the genus *Colymbinectes*. Gueorguiev (1972 : 39) has placed the type species of the genus viz. *decemnotatus* Aube. in the new subgenus *Hypoplattynectes*, while on p. 42 the same species has been cited by him as the 'type species' of the nominotypical subgenus. It is obvious that the above assignment by Gueorguiev (l.c.) is contrary to the article 44 (a) of the 'International Code of Zoological Nomenclature' as adopted by the Fifteenth International Congress of Zoology at London, in 1961.

Therefore it becomes necessary to review and synthesise the subgenera as proposed by Vazirani (l.c.) and Gueorguiev (l.c.).

The several species mentioned under each subgenus have been adequately redescribed and the material studied clearly mentioned, both by the author (1970) and by Gueorguiev (1972). These species have now been reassigned to the different sub-

*Desert Regional Station, Zoological Survey of India, Jodhpur, Rajasthan

genera in the light of the present review of their position. The author has not actually seen the material referable to these species but has drawn the conclusions from the descriptions given by the author and Gueorguiev as indicated above.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Family DYTISCIDAE

Subfamily COLYMBETINAE

Genus **Platynectes** Regimbart (1878)

Subgenus **Platynectes (Platynectes)** Regimbart

Type species.—*Agabus decemnotatus* Aube (*vide* Guignot, 1946).

1878. *Platynectes Regimbart*, *Ann. Soc. ent. Fr.*, Paris (5) 8: 454 (in part).

1972. *Platynectes (Hypoplatynectes)* Gueorguiev, *Izv. Inst. Zool. Mus.*, Sofia, 34: 37.

Diagnosis.—Prosternal process broadly oval, almost broader than long, more or less rounded at apex. Male, parameres strongly curved in the middle.

List of species.—*decemnotatus* Aube, *submaculatus* Castelnau, *nigerrimus* Aube, *unidecimguttatus* Aube, *paranonus* Sharp.

Distribution.—South and Central America.

Remarks.—Under article 44(a) the subgenus that contains the type species of a subdivided genus bears the same name as the genus and is termed the nominate subgenus. Since the type-species of *Platynectes*, *Agabus decemnotatus* Aube was placed by Gueorguiev (1972) in his subgenus *Hypoplatynectes*, there is no other alternative but to place his subgenus as a synonym of the nominate subgenus. In the specimens of the type species, as observed by the author (1970) in the Paris Museum, it was found that the metacoxal lines are in complete and do not reach the posterior border of the metasternum. As such this species and perhaps others also, belonging to this subgenus, are closely related to the subgenus *Gueorguievtes*, named and defined below.

Platynectes (Gueorguievtes) nom. nov.

Type species.—*Agabus dissimilis* Sharp, designated here.

1970. *Platynectes (Platynectes)* Vazirani, *Orient. Ins.*, 4: 340 (in part).

1972. *Platynectes (Platynectes)* Gueorguiev, *Izv. Inst. Zool. Mus.*, Sofia, 34: 42.

Diagnosis.—Prosternal process strongly pointed, more or less narrowed anteriorly. Metacoxal lines incomplete anteriorly, not reaching the posterior borders of the metasternum. Male penis asymmetrical, apex always smooth and more or less rounded.

List of species.—*australicus* Gueorguiev, *backewelli* Clark, *buruensis* Zimmermann, *darlingtoni* Gueorguiev, *decastigma* Regimbart, *decempunctatus* Fabr., *deletus* Regimbart, *dissimilis* Sharp, *gagatinus* Lea, *kashmirensis* Balfour-Browne, *monostigma* Hope, *obscurus* Sharp, *ocularis* Lea, *octodecimaculatus* McLeay, *semperi* Regimbart, *tasmaniae* Clark.

Distribution.—Oriental Region, Australian Region and Oceanic Islands of the Pacific.

Platynectes (Carinonectes) nom. nov.

Type-species.—*Colymbetes magellanicus* Babington
1972. *Platynectes* (*Neoplatynectes*) Gueorguiev, *Izv. Inst. Zool. Mus.*, Sofia, 34: 34. nec. *Platynectes* (*Platynectes*) Vazirani, 1970.

Diagnosis.—Prosternal process narrow, lanceolate and carinate at least anteriorly or in the middle.

List of species.—*aenescens* Sharp, *limbatus* Sharp, *magellanicus* Babington, *reticulosus* Clark.

Distribution.—Australia.

Remarks.—Gueorguiev (1972) has proposed a new subgenus *Neoplatynectes* to receive the 4 Australian species with carinate prosternal process but the name is preoccupied by *Platynectes* (*Neoplatynectes*) Vazirani (1970)*. Hence a new name has been proposed for this subgenus.

Platynectes (Paraplatynectes) Vazirani*

Type species.—*Platynectes guttula* Regimbart (by original designation).

1970. *Platynectes* (*Paraplatynectes*) Vazirani, *Orient. Ins.*, 4: 342.

1972. *Platynectes* (*Australonectes*) Gueorguiev, *Izv. Inst. Zool. Mus.*, Sofia, 34: 55 (type-species, *P. (A.) brownei* Gueorguiev).

*Vazirani, 1970, proposed the subgenus *Platynectes* (*Neoplatynectes*) to receive *P. princeps* Regimbart, *P. coriaceus* Regimbart and *P. procerus* Regimbart but Gueorguiev (1972) has transferred these species to *Colymbinectes* Falkenstrom. The author agrees with this arrangement, and hence *Platynectes* (*Neoplatynectes*) Vazirani should be considered as a junior synonym of *Colymbinectes*.

Diagnosis.—Prosternal process lanceolate and flat. Metacoxal lines entire, reaching the posterior border of metasternum.

List of species.—*guttula* Regimbart, *brownei* Gueorguiev.

Distribution.—Australia and China.

Remarks.—Gueorguiev (1972) has proposed the subgenus *Australonectes* with a single species, having the metacoxal lines complete and reaching the posterior border of the metasternum. Vazirani (1970), after examining the type specimens of *P. guttula* Regimbart, also proposed the subgenus *Paraplatynectes*, with a similar condition of the metacoxal lines. But there are differences in the male genitalia of these two species, in one the penis is symmetrical and in the other the penis is asymmetrical. The author feels that subgenera should not be based solely on the genetical characters and therefore proposes the above synonymy.

REVISED KEY TO THE SUBGENERA OF *PLATYNECTES* REGIMBART

(Adopted from Gueorguiev 1972)

- | | |
|---|------------------------------------|
| 1 Prosternal process narrow and carinate, in the middle or anteriorly | <i>Carinonectes</i> nom. nov. |
| Prosternal process broadly oval or lanceolate plate or feebly convex but not carinate | 2 |
| 2. Prosternal process rounded at apex. Male- parameres strongly curved in the middle, almost sickle shaped | <i>Platynectes</i> (s. str.) |
| Prosternal process pointed and narrow- ing towards apex. Male- parameres not curved in the middle | 3 |
| 3. Metacoxal lines effaced anteriorly, not reaching the posterior border of the metasternum | <i>Gueorguievtes</i> nom. nov. |
| Metacoxal lines entire, reaching the posterior borders of the metasternum | <i>Paraplatynectes</i> Vazirani |

SUMMARY

As a result of the revision of the Oriental species by the author (1970) and that of the world species of the genus *Platynectes* Regimbart by Gueorguiev (1972), it became necessary to review and synthesise the subgenera, proposed

independently by the two authors. *Platynectes* (s. str.) is now restricted to the species from Central and South America along with the nominate species of the genus viz. *decemnotatus* Aube. A new subgenus is proposed for the large number (16) of species occurring in the Oriental, Australian Regions and the Pacific Islands. A new name *Carinonectes* is proposed for the pre-occupied name *Neoplatynectes* Gueorguiev (1972) nec *Neoplatynectes* Vazirani (1970) *Platynectes* (*Australonectes*) Gueorguiev (1972) is considered a synonym of *Platynectes* (*Paraplatynectes*) Vazirani (1970) *Platynectes* (*Neoplatynectes*) Vazirani (1970) is considered a synonym of *Colymbinectes* Falkenstrom (1936). Species are listed under each subgenus along with the distribution, diagnosis and remarks.

REFERENCES

- FALKENSTROM, G. 1936. Halipliden, Dytisciden und Gyriniden au West und Central China (Coleoptera). *Lingn. J. Sci.*, **15**(1): 79-99.
- GUEORGUIEV, V. 1972. Notes sur les Agabini des Genres *Platynectes* Reg. et *Colymbinectes* Falk.—*Izv. Inst. Zool. Mus., Sofia*, **34**: 33-62.
- GUIGNOT, F. 1946. Genotypes des Dytiscoidea and Gyrinoidea.—*Rev. franc. ent.*, 19-17-31.
- REGIMBART, M. 1878. Etude sur la classification des Dytiscidae. *Ann. Soc. ent. Fr.*, (5) **8**: 447-466.
- VAZIRANI, T. G. 1970. Contributions to the study of Aquatic Beetles (Coleoptera)—VII. A revision of Indian Colymbetinae (Dytiscidae). *Orient. Ins.*, **4**: 303-362.

NOTES ON THE FOSSIL *PINNA* (PINNIDAE :
PELECYPODA : MOLLUSCA) FROM TRICHINOPOLY
CRETACEOUS, SOUTH INDIA, WITH A KEY
TO THE IDENTIFICATION OF SPECIES

By

K. V. LAKSHMINARAYANA, N. V SUBBA RAO, and U. SAHA

Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta

(With 3 plates)

INTRODUCTION

Sastry *et al.* (1968) emphasized the importance of the marine Cretaceous succession in south India in the interpretation of the interrelationship of the Indo-Pacific Region in the bygone, which attracted the attention of the geologists all over the world. The Trichinopoly Cretaceous is divided into: Utatur, Trichinopoly, Ariyalur, and Niniyur groups or stages in succession (Krishnan, 1968). The literature on the Trichinopoly Cretaceous shows that our knowledge was mostly confined to the so-called "*Straigraphic indicators or zone fossils*" like the foraminifera, ammonoids, etc., and studies on minor families like Pinnidae (Mollusca) were neglected and remained what it was since Stoliczka (1871).

The authors (K.V.L. & U.S.) conducted surveys in the region during 1969-71, and a rich fossil collection was made from a zoogeographic angle. The collections include two species of *Pinna*, viz., *P. arata* Forbes and *P. complanata* Stoliczka (Pelecypoda : Mollusca) found together in the same rock of siliceous shale at nearly 3 km. N.W. of Kulakkalnattam (11° 07' 0" N : 78° 57' 20" E) (Pl. III). These collections were compared with those of Stoliczka (1871) present in the Geological Survey of India, Calcutta (hereafter referred to as G.S.I.) on the basis of which a key to the known species from Trichinopoly Cretaceous is presented in this paper.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Phylum MOLLUSCA

Class PELECYPODA

Subclass LAMELLIBRANCHIA

Order ANISOMYARIA

Family PINNIDAE

Genus *Pinna* Linnaeus1758. *Pinna* Linnaeus, *Syst. Nat.* ed. 10: 707.

The genus *Pinna* apparently dates back to Carboniferous (Cox, 1940) and is characterized as follows :

Shell equi-or sub-equivalve, nearly triangular ; outer layer of calcite and inner layer of aragonite ; anterior end pointed ; symmetrical or asymmetrical ; gaping posteriorly ; hinge straight, edentulus ; ligament linear, long, placed in a groove ; adductor scars unequal, anterior small and near the umbo, posterior large, subcentral, rotundate or ovate ; pallial line entire.

Pascoe (1959) following Stoliczka (1871) and Warth (1895) listed the following species from Trichinopoly Cretaceous :

| Group | Species | Locality |
|--------------|--------------------------------|---|
| Utatur | 1. <i>P. laticostata</i> Stol. | Kumarapaliyam [Comarapaliam]; Uttathur [Utatur]. |
| | 2. <i>P. intumescens</i> Stol. | Odhiam [Odium] |
| Trichinopoly | 1. <i>P. complanata</i> Stol. | Kulathoor [Kolattur], Anaipadi [Anaippadi], & Alundalippur [Alundanapooram ?]. |
| | 2. <i>P. arata</i> Forbes | Anaipadi [Anaippadi], Saradamangalam & Kulathoor [Kolattur]. |
| Ariyalurs | 1. <i>P. arata</i> Forbes | Valudavur beds of Pondicherry. |
| | 2. <i>P. laticostata</i> Stol. | -do- |

Stoliczka (1871) provided the reproduction of the original figure of *P. consobrina* d'Orbigny, which according to that author, apparently resembled *P. complanata*, and the type was not available at the Paris Museum to give a final say as to its identity. In the absence of either the type or topo-type material, it is felt desirable not to include it in the present discussion.

group, Upper Cretaceous (No. L 5/40) labelled as *P. laticostata* Stol., in the Indian Museum show case No. 79.

Measurements.— $-\times 95 \times 30$ (G.S.I. Type No. 1262)

Group.—Utaturus and Ariyalurs

Remarks.—Specimen reported from Uttathur by Stoliczka (op. cit.) is not, however, available in G.S.I. We include under this species, the specimen labelled as "*P. latisulcata* Stol." (G.S.I. Type No. 1267) for reasons given earlier (*vide supra*). Warth (1895) reported this species from Valudavur [Valudayur] beds of Pondicherry basing on a tentative determination by Kossmat. Thus, it appears the species extends stratigraphically from Utaturus to the uppermost part of Ariyalurs. Its occurrence in Trichinopoly beds, however, remains in dark. Pascoe (1959) quoted that it also occurs in Deola Marl of Bagh beds of Narmada Valley (also Cretaceous). It may be recalled that Bagh beds include several fossils of Trichinopoly Cretaceous. Krishnan (1968) while discussing the faunal affinities of Bagh beds with those of south Indian Cretaceous states that :

"It would appear that the two areas became connected after the Cenomanian by which time India moved off from Madagascar, leaving an open sea-way by Cape Comorin."

Since the valves show symmetrical nature, it can be inferred that the species might have inhabited steady and shallow waters.

2. *Pinna intumescens* Stoliczka

1871. *Pinna intumescens* Stoliczka, *Pal. Indica*, (6) 3: 385.

Shell trigonal; valves inflated; apex pointed; median ridge present, prominent; 6-7 striae.

Material.—Odham (G.S.I. Type Nos. 1265 and 1266) in calcareous shale.

Measurements.— $95 \times 65 \times 45$ (G.S.I. Type No. 1265); $195 \times 120 \times 55$ (G.S.I. Type No. 1266).

Group.—Utaturus.

Remarks.—*P. intumescens* is known so far only from Utaturus. The valves show a tendency of asymmetrical growth as in the living *P. vexillum* Born. The asymmetry or irregular growth of the valves may be due to the regularly shifting sands in which the shell lies anchored or due to strong currents (Winckworth, 1929).

3. *Pinna complanata* Stoliczka

(Pl. III & IVB)

1871. *Pinna complanata* Stoliczka, *Pal. Indica*, (6) 3: 384.

Elongately triangular; apex sharply pointed; valves compressed; median ridge present, but not very prominent; 5-6 slightly prominent striae. distantly placed.

Material.—Kulathoor [Kolattur; Kolotur], (G.S.I. Type No. 1255, a fragment); Anaipadi [Anaippadi; Anapaudy] (G.S.I. Type No. 1256) in brownish sandstone; Alundalippur [Alundanapooram (?)]; *Stoliczka* colls.; Trichinopoly group, Cretaceous (No. L5.42) labelled as *Pinna ? complanata* Stol., in the Indian Museum show case No. 76; 2 exs., nearly complete, 3 single valves and 2 fragments, c 3 km N.W. Kulakkalnattam on the banks of a rivulet of Marudaiyar R., in siliceous shale (Z.S.I. Calcutta), *K. V. Lakshminarayana* colls.

Measurements.—150 × 82 × 35 (G.S.I. Type No. 1256); 128-165 × 56-68 × -14 (Z.S.I. colls.).

Group.—Trichinopoly.

Remarks.—*P. complanata* was described from Trichinopoly group by Stoliczka (*Op. cit.*) in brownish sandstone. His specimens from Alundalippur [Alundanapooram (?)] is not available in G.S.I. The present record by the authors, was from an area 3 km. N.W. of Kulakkalnattam on the banks of a rivulet of the River Marudaiyar. Nine examples including three of *P. arata* have been collected in a small rock.

4. *Pinna arata* Forbes

(Pl. IVA & V)

1846. *Pinna arata* Forbes, *Geol. Trans.*, (2) 7 (3): 153.

1871. *Pinna arata*: Stoliczka, *Pal. Indica*, (6) 3: 384.

Shell lanceolately triangular; valves not flattened, posteriorly nearly tumid; median ridge very prominent; apex broadly pointed, blunt; 7-9 prominent striae with 3-5 intermediate striae.

Material.—Anaipadi [Anaippadi; Anapaudy] (G.S.I. Type No. 1257); S.E. of Kulathoor [Kolattur; Kolotur] (G.S.I. Type No. 1261) and near Anaipadi [Anaippadi; Anapaudy] (G.S.I. Type No. 1268), *Stoliczka* colls.; 2 exs., 3 km. N.W. of Kulakkalnattam on the banks of a rivulet of Marudaiyar R., in siliceous shale (Z.S.I., Calcutta), 1 ex., with the same data (Southern Regional Station, Z.S.I., Madras), *K. V. Lakshminarayana* colls.

Measurements.— $150 \times 95 \times 50$ (G.S.I. Type No. 1261); $143-160 \times 85-97 \times -42$ (Z.S.I.).

Group.—Trichinopoly and Ariyalurs.

Remarks.—The species was originally described from Pondicherry (Forbes, 1846). Stoliczka (*op. cit.*) besides the two localities given under material, also reported from Sardamangalam [Serdamangalam] of Trichinopoly group. The material is not, however, available in G.S.I. Pascoe (1959) quoted its occurrence in Valudavur [Valudayur] beds of Ariyalur-outcrop of the Pondicherry. We recorded it in association with *P. complanata* (*vide supra*) in the same rock at 3 km. N.W. of Kulakkalnattam. The occurrence of this species in Valudavur beds, an outcrop of Ariyalur, and the original report of Forbes from Pondicherry suggests the extension of its stratigraphic range from Trichinopoly to Ariyalurs.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The authors are grateful to Dr. A. P. Kapur, Director, Drs. S. K. Bhattacharyya and B. K. Tikader, the respective Superintending Zoologists of the Palaeozoology and Higher Invertebrate Division, Zoological Survey of India, for giving us an opportunity to survey the area, facilities and encouragement; to Drs. K. Reddiah and A. Daniel, the successive Officers-in-charge, Southern Regional Station, Z.S.I., Madras for several courtesies; to Shri S. Vijayaraghavan, Photographer, S.R.S., Madras, for the excellent photographs. We also thank the Director-General, Geological Survey of India, Calcutta, for permitting us to examine Stoliczka's type collection, Shri D. P. Bahl, Senior Geologist, G.S.I., for analyzing the siliceous shale. We are greatly indebted to Shri M. V. A. Sastry, Director, Palaeontology Division, G.S.I., and Dr. S. Khera, Deputy Director, Z.S.I., for going through the manuscript and for valuable suggestions, and to Dr. K. S. Sivaswamy, of the National Atlas Organization, Calcutta, for giving the spellings of the modern equivalents of the localities mentioned in the paper.

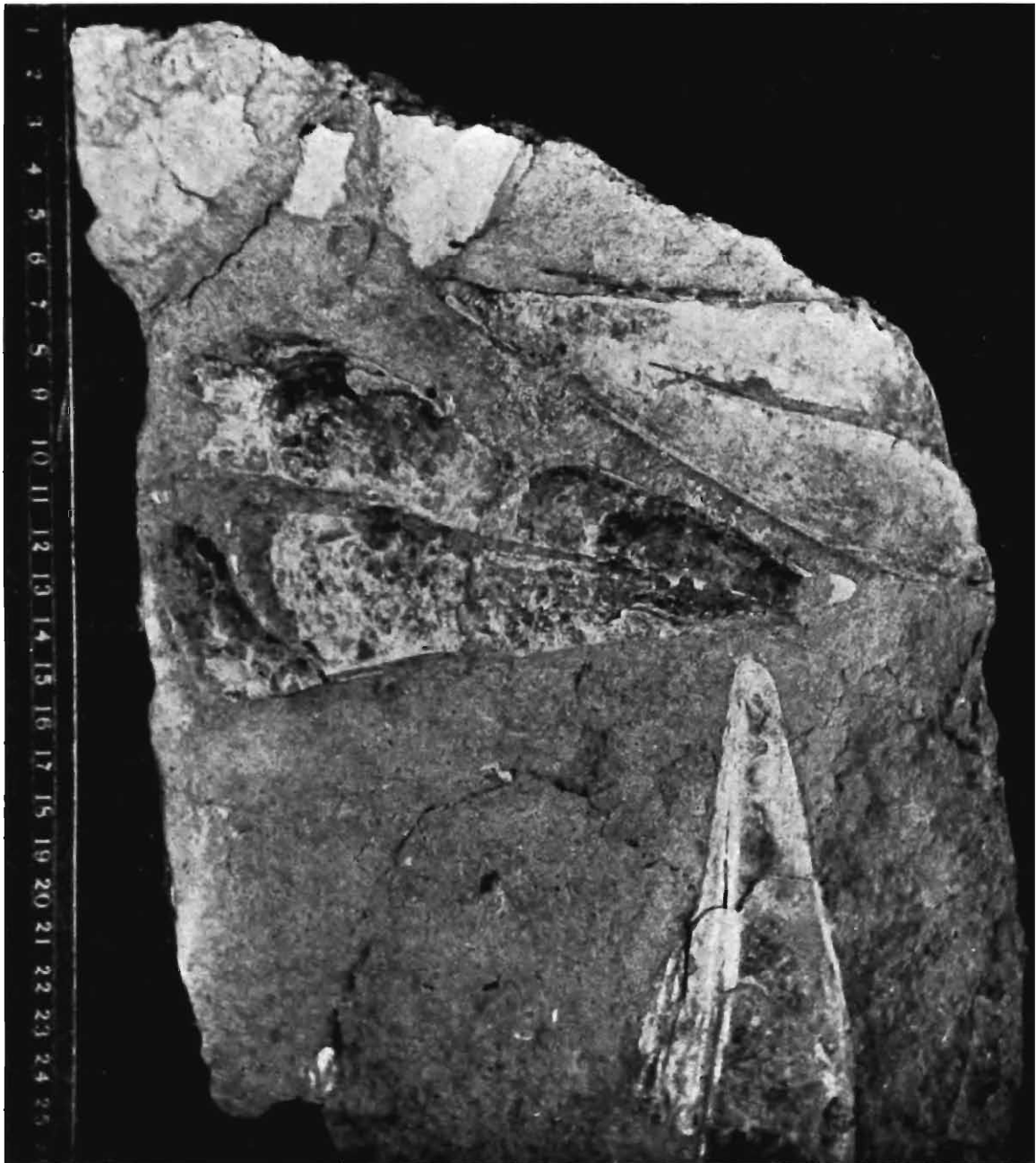
SUMMARY

Two species of *Pinna*, viz., *P. complanata* Stol., and *P. arata* Forbes were collected near Kulakkalnattam by the

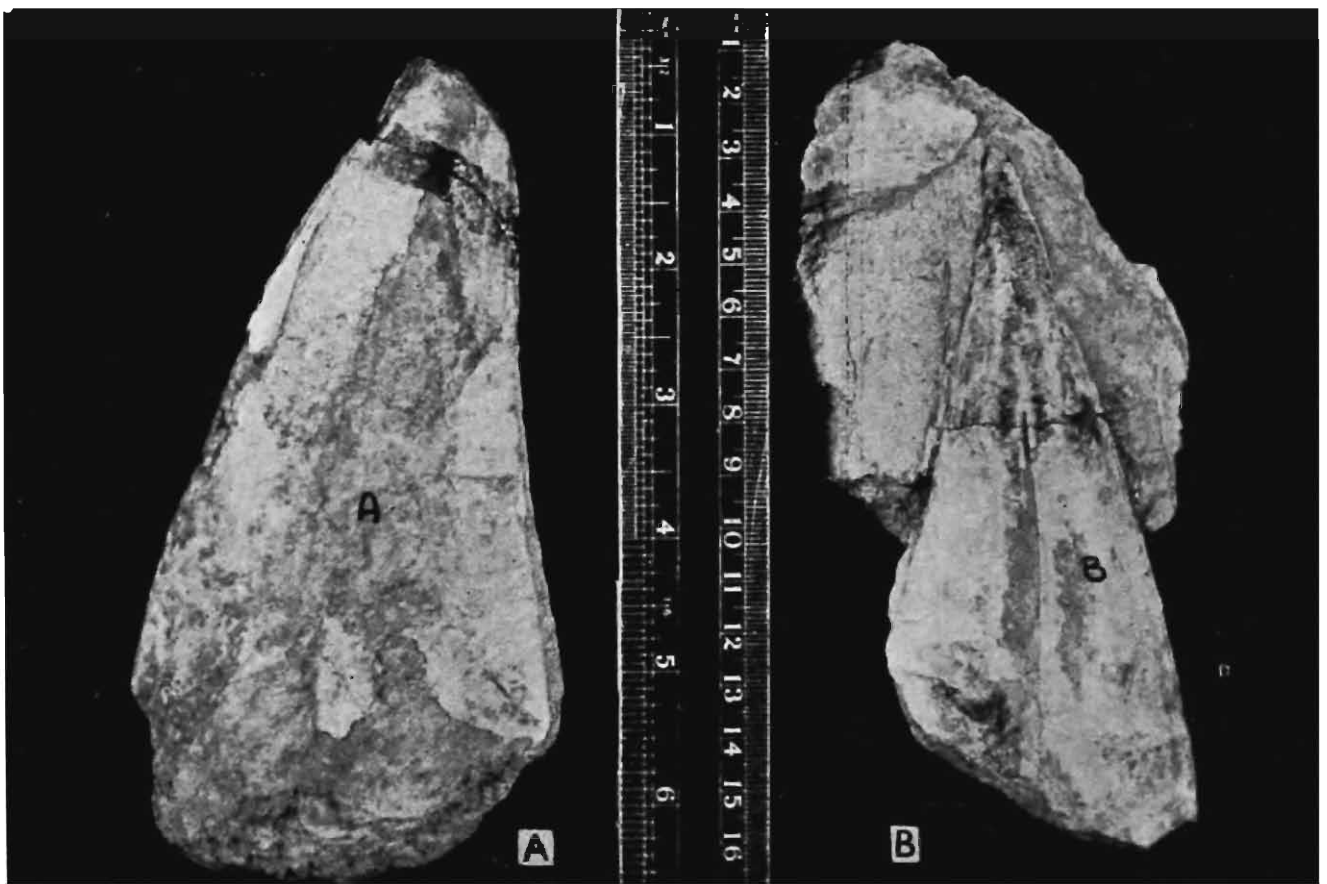
present authors. These species were recorded nearly after 100 years. They were compared with Stoliczka types present in G.S.I., and a key for the identification of species from Trichinopoly Cretaceous is presented here. "*P. latisulcata* Stol.", is considered as a *nomen nudum* and a junior homonym and as a juvenile of *P. laticostata* Stoliczka.

REFERENCES

- COX, L. R. 1940. The Jurassic Lamellibranch fauna of Kuchh (Cutch).—*Pal. Indica, Mem. geol. Surv. India*, (9) 3 (3): 1-157.
- FORBES, E. 1846. Report on the fossil Invertebrates from Southern India collected by Mr. Kaye and Mr. Cunliffe.—*Geol. Trans.* (2) 7 (3): 97-174.
- KRISHNAN, M. S. 1968. *Geology of India and Burma*—Higginbothams (P.) Ltd./Madras : viii+536.
- PASCOE, E. H. 1959. *A Manual of the Geology of India & Burma*, —Govt. of India, New Delhi, 2, 3 ed. : xxii + 485-1343.
- SASTRY, M. V. A., RAO, B. R. J., and MAMGAIN, V. D. 1968. Biostratigraphic zonation of the Upper Cretaceous formations of Trichinopoly district, south India.—*Seminar vol. Mem. No. 2*, Geol. Soc. India, Bangalore ; 10-17.
- STOLICZKA, F. 1871. Cretaceous fauna of southern India. The Pelecypoda, with a review of all known genera of this class, fossil and recent.—*Pal. Indica. Mem. geol. Surv. India*, (6) 3 (1-13): 1-53.
- WARTH, H. 1895. The Cretaceous formations of Pondicherry.—*Rec. geol. Surv. India*, 27 (1): 15-21.
- WINCKWORTH, R. 1929. Marine Mollusca from South India and Ceylon. III. *Pinna* with an index to the Recent species of *Pinna*.—*Proc. Malac. Soc. Lond.*, 18: 276-297.



Rock sample showing three specimens of *Pinna complanata*



A *Pinna arata*; B *P. complanata*



Pinna arata

THE INDIAN CROWS
A CONTRIBUTION TO THEIR BREEDING BIOLOGY,
WITH NOTES ON
BROOD PARASITISM ON THEM BY THE INDIAN KOEL

By

B. S. LAMBA

*Zoological Survey of India,
Western Regional Station, Poona*

(With 9 Text-figures, 3 Plates & 35 Tables)

INTRODUCTION

The family Corvidae in which crows, jays and trees pies are placed is characterized largely by a longish stout bill that exceeds its depth in length; a non tubular tongue; nostrils clear of the line of forehead and hidden by feathers and bristles; wing with ten primaries, the first exceeding half the length of the second, tail with twelve rectrices; sexes absolutely alike; and an autumn moult only.

The crows, the elite of Corvidae, have been very closely associated with man from times immemorial. In India the crows, *Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler and *Corvus splendens* Vieillot [along with the Common Myna, *Acridotheres tristis* and the House Sparrow, *Passer domesticus* (Linnaeus)], are the most common birds that haunt the abode of man. They are very widely distributed in India and occur almost everywhere where man dwells, the House Crow, comparatively closer to man, generally frequenting the villages, towns and cities and the Jungle Crow the country side and forested hill tracts, often overlapping. The House Crow slides into rooms of human habitation alert and keen, ready to retreat at the least alarm, and with a sudden dash and bounce remove the edibles from the kitchen or table. It robs children of their tidbits and shop-keepers and vendors of their fare when left unattended for a moment. It plunders eggs and young of not only poultry, but also of wild birds. The Jungle Crow joins it sometimes to vastly damage agricultural crops, fruits and vegetables in the rural areas

throughout India. The Koel, *Eudynamis scolopacea* (Linnaeus), is perhaps the only creature who has been able to get the better of these shrewd birds. This species of parasitic cuckoos, whose breeding season happens to coincide with that of the crows, has developed a highly successful technique of duping the clever crows by secretly laying in their nest and making them toil to raise the fosters.

By their close proximity, cunning, cleverness and industry the crows have carved a place for themselves not only in some early Indian literature but also in tradition, legend and folklore in different parts of the country. In *Tulsi-krit Ramayana*, one of the most revered Hindu religious literary works, one finds an honoured place for the wise and learned CROW SAGE *Kagabhushunda*. A part of *Sankalpa* in 'Shradh' ceremony (A yearly feast in memory of and for the benefit of ancestors among the Hindus) is offered to crows in many parts of Northern India. 'Clever as a Crow' is an everyday dictum of Indians. It is commonly believed in some parts of India that cawing of a crow at one's residence is a forecast of the arrival of guests. Equally widespread is the belief that children slow at talking get rid of the defect quickly if given water partaken by a crow. Many people in rural Central India still believe that one goes blind if one happens to see the crows copulating.

In spite of their familiarity and popularity, very little is known about the breeding habits of these crows. In fact, deplorably little is known about the breeding habits of most Indian birds although the studies on breeding habits of Indian birds were started more than a century and a quarter ago in eighteen thirties when pioneers like Blyth, Hutton and others contributed articles containing their observations on the nesting habits of Indian birds in the *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*. Very few ornithologists or naturalists pursued such studies in those days. The publication of Jerdon's monumental 'Birds of India' (1862-1864) containing delightful field notes (including nesting habits) on the species dealt therein, stimulated many others to take up similar field-studies. A few years later Hume's (1869) 'My Scrap Book or Rough Notes on Indian Oology' inspired a large number of workers to take up the subject seriously. In response to Hume's appeal (made in 'My Scrap Book') for nidification data, as many as sixty-two regular and innumerable irregular correspondents from all over the country started flooding him with original fieldnotes on the nidification

of various species of Indian birds. The wealth of information thus received was so great that Hume was able to bring out his 'Rough Draft of Nests and Eggs of Indian Birds' in 1873 merely four years after the appeal was first made. Later, Oates (1889-1892) revised Hume's 'Nests and eggs of Indian birds' inserting additional data here and there. Hume's work remains, even today, a conspicuous landmark in the nidification studies of Indian birds. This wealth of knowledge left behind by Hume was further enriched by Baker through his volumes on 'Nidification of the birds of the Indian Empire' (1932-1935).

These valuable contributions of Jerdon (1862-1864), Hume (1873, 1889-1892) and Baker (1932-1935) are, however, restricted to a limited number of aspects of breeding behaviour. They deal mainly with the topics like length and number of breeding seasons, situation, location and description of nests, materials used in nest construction, number of eggs laid and their description. They fail to throw any light on aspects like pair formation, duration of bond, courtship behaviour, number of mates, territory, defence, mode of construction of nest, share of sexes in construction, laying pattern, share of sexes in incubation, period of incubation, hatching pattern and success, description and categories (nidicolous or nidifugous) of freshly hatched young, care and feeding of the young, nest-life, nesting success and nestling periods, etc., presumably because these were not studied in those days.

With the emergence of modern trends in the study of breeding behaviour of birds, it has become essential to study these so far neglected aspects in detail. With this object in view the present study on *Corvus splendens* Vieillot and *Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler was undertaken. While studying the breeding behaviour of crows, similar studies on their brood parasite, the Indian Koel, *Eudynamys scolopacea* (Linnaeus) could not possibly be over looked as their breeding is very intimately connected.

Previous work

Jerdon (1862-1864) gave short accounts of nesting habits of *Corvus splendens* Vieillot, *Corvus culminatus* Sykes (a synonym of *C. macrorhynchos* Wagler) and *Eudynamys orientalis* Linn. (a synonym of *E. scolopacea* Linn.) quoting therein the contributions of earlier workers like Blyth, Firth and Hutton. His account

of crows gave information on the length of breeding season, nesting sites, description of eggs and defence of nest and young. The account of the koel enumerated the number of host-species, laying habits like the number of eggs laid in a single nest and destruction or removal of crows' eggs at the time of laying its own, and its supposed habit of taking care of its own young after they left the crows' nest. It also made a mention of crows' dislike of the koel.

Sporadic brief notes on the topics dealt with by Jerdon (1862-1864) kept on appearing in the various scientific journals dealing with Indian Ornithology till Hume (1873) collated the then existing published data along with other extensive data communicated to him by his correspondents. His (Hume, 1873) collation covered all the topics touched upon by Jerdon (1862-1864) but in much greater details. He included many verbatim accounts of other workers giving details of their discoveries or findings on nests and eggs. A revised edition of his (Hume, 1889-1890) work contained, in addition to his own observations of various topics listed above, similar verbatim accounts of a large number of workers from various parts of the country, either published elsewhere or communicated to him directly. Some of these workers made a mention of the care of the young in crows (Cockburn, *in* Hume, 1889 : 7) or occupation of the same site by some crows year after year (Aitken, *in* Hume, 1889 : 10-11). The koel's nidification data comprised of Hume's (1890) own observation in detail and those of other workers (and correspondents) to date on the topics initiated by Jerdon (1862-1864). Conclusions of various workers from different parts of the country on controversial topics like the Indian Koel's habit of destroying one or more eggs of the crow at the time of laying its own and ejection by the young koel of its companions, if any, from the nest, were also listed.

Dewar (1905) gave very valuable information on some hitherto untouched aspects of the House Crow's breeding habits, like the courtship behaviour, mode of construction of nest, share of sexes in nest construction and feeding and care of the young. He (Dewar, 1907) also conducted an enquiry into the parasitic habits of the Indian Koel to ascertain the following :—

- i) Does the hen koel first lay her egg upon the ground and carry it to the nest in her beak, or does she sit in the nest and lay it ?

- ii) Does she take away or destroy the crow's eggs that are already in the nest ?
- iii) Does the young koel, like the common cuckoo, eject its foster brethren ?
- iv) Is the incubation period of the koel shorter than that of the crow ?

His experiments (based on observations of a number of nests) were greatly interfered with by the urchins of the locality, as a result of which he could not prove or disprove item nos. (i) and (ii) of his enquiry. He concluded, however, that the young koel does not eject its foster brethren and that the incubation period of the koel is shorter than the crow's.

About 40 years after Hume's collation, Baker (1932-1935) compiled accounts of nidification of various subspecies (including the three species under study) without substantially enriching the information supplied by Hume. He also did not apparently draw from Dewar's (1905, 1907) original and valuable contribution while making his compilation.

After Dewar's basic account of breeding behaviour of the House Crow (Dewar, 1905) and the Indian Koel (Dewar, 1907) no substantial contribution was made to the subject, although a large number of workers before and after him (Adam, 1873; Butler, 1875; Legge, 1875; Marshall, 1877; Davidson & Wenden, 1878; Cripps, 1878; Scully, 1879; Doig, 1879; Vidal, 1880; Ried, 1881; Swinhoe & Barnes, 1885; Barnes, 1886, 1889; Davidson, 1887, 1898; Taylor, 1887; Oates, 1889; Munn, 1894; Inglis, 1896; 1901, 1903, 1908, 1931-1934; Jesse, 1902; Laster, 1903; Ferguson, 1903; Harington, 1904; Toche, 1905; Dewar, 1909, 1929; Osma-ton, 1906; Ward, 1906; Baker, 1906, 1917, 1922, 1926; Mason & Maxwell-Lefroy, 1912; Jacob, 1915; Jones, 1916, 1919; Currie, 1916; Whistler, 1916a, 1916b, 1923, 1963; Field, 1922; Gill, 1922, 1925; Fletcher & Inglis, 1924; Prater, 1926; Ali, 1926, 1953, 1961; Berriff, 1927; D'Abreu, 1927; Andrews, 1928; Baker & Inglis, 1930; Abdulali, 1931; Bates, 1931; Briggs, 1932; Burton, 1935; Varghese, 1935; Baba Sahib, 1936; Rao, 1936; Ali & Abdulali, 1937; Sen, 1947; Aitken, 1947; Lowther, 1949; Acharya, 1951; Bates & Lowther, 1952; Smythies, 1953; Betts, 1953; Dharmakumarsinhji, 1954; Jamal Ara, 1954; Hutson, 1954; Henry, 1955, to mention a few) have published their observations on one or more aspects of the breeding behaviour of these species.

Dharmakumarsinhji (1954 : 136) has written about the female koel trying to lay without the assistance of the male as

well as on the female koel sometimes helping another female koel to lay her egg. He has also made a mention of promiscuous sex relationship in koel. In the same year the defence of territory by male and female koel was described by Hutson (1954 : 114) for the first time although he preferred to call it 'display activity'. MacDonald (1960 : 127-137) too gave an interesting account of courtship chases, free sex-life and defence of territory in koel.

Nidification studies of these three species of birds were first undertaken by me in 1953 when I was attached to the Virus Research Centre, Poona. In that year the Virus Research Centre became interested in avian nestlings as potential arthropod-borne-virus reservoirs and propagator. While observing the nests of the common species of birds in and around Poona for nestling studies, a large number of House Crow and Jungle Crow nests came under my purview. The data on the breeding behaviour collected as a by-product of the nestling studies turned out to be so interesting that studies on breeding behaviour were started simultaneously. In spite of three years' (1955-57) observation at Poona large lacunae remained in the data on many of the aspects. Hence, observations were continued at Vellore (N. Arcot, Madras) in 1956 and Akividu (W. Godavari, Andhra) in 1957 where I was stationed. The results of these observations on *Corvus splendens*, *Corvus macrorhynchos* and *Eudynamys scolopacea* have already been published (Lamba, 1963, 1965). These accounts, although they described in detail many of the hitherto unknown or lesser known aspects of the breeding habits of these species, failed to cover the subject completely. Therefore, the present study was undertaken during 1965-1967 at Poona where the author was posted during these years.

MATERIAL AND METHOD

The birds were observed in the study area with the naked eye and through 8 × 50 prismatic field binoculars whenever necessary. Observations were started well in advance of the breeding season.

Prior to the nest-building stage if for any reason, the sex of a crow was required to be determined, it was so done by actual examination of its gonads by dissection after shooting it with a fire-arm. At the nest-construction stage and afterwards

one (or both) of the owners of the nest was (were) captured with Japanese mist nets and ringed with coloured plastic bands for recognition.

The mode of construction of nest was watched from a safe distance and as far as possible from within a parked vehicle or from behind a hide in order to avoid frightening away the birds who were very sensitive to long objects pointed at them. The hide used was a very primitive one, which is commonly used by Phasi Pardis (bird-catchers) in the State of Maharashtra. It consists of a fawnish khaki canvas sheet stretched over a cross of thin bamboo sticks with their ends holding the four corners of the sheet, thus converting it into a somewhat curved screen. A small observation hole, about 4×9 cm, that is normally made by the Phasi Pardis, was enlarged by me to 8×12 cm, so as to accommodate my binoculars. This hide was very light and could be easily carried while stalking the birds. For stationary observations it could be propped against a stick or a tree and a folding stool put behind it for the observer's comfort.

The material used for the construction of nests and measurements of completed nests were determined and recorded from a score or so of nests brought to the laboratory for the purpose.

About 24—48 hours since the birds were first observed to bring in the lining material, regular observation of the nest proper were started by climbing up the nest tree or a ladder reaching the nest if possible. For observations of a few inaccessible nests on very thin branches, the help of small boy climbers was taken, who would shout about the contents of the nest or lower them down in a small tin container for making observations or taking notes. These contents, after the needful, were again pulled up by them and replaced. As far as possible efforts were made to visit individual nests at fixed hours, usually the hour at which the nest was first visited. During the laying and hatching periods a number of selected nests were visited in the mornings at 7.00 to 7.30 hours and 10.30 to 11.00 hours and again in the evening at 19.00 to 19.30 hours. In addition to these regular visits, irregular visits at dusk, night and dawn were also made to selected nests for certain specific observations. The eggs for general study were brought to the laboratory. Their measurements were taken in millimetres with a pair of vernier callipers, and their weights were recorded on a chemical balance true to 0.1 gram. The colours of the shell

and markings were deciphered, as far as possible, with 'Methuen handbook of Colour' Successive eggs of a selected number of clutches were measured and weighed in the field itself for a comparative study of size and weight at laying.

The eggs for incubation studies were dated with indelible Indian ink.

In a number of nests the young, soon after hatching, were banded with coloured plastic bands, various colours indicating various numbers in the order of their emergence. The young were weighed periodically in the field on a letter balance true to 0.5 gram. Nestlings more than 10 days old were put in cloth bags to keep them calm and immobile during the operation. The weight of the bag and faecal matter if any discharged in it while weighing was reduced from the total weight of the cloth bag with nestling inside. For describing the nestlings at various stages of acquiring feathers, etc., some nestlings were brought to the laboratory. Such nestlings were generally sacrificed to ascertain the food on which they were being fed.

The incubational changes, feeding of young and nest life in general was watched from a distance through 8×50 prismatic field binoculars either from within a parked vehicle or from behind a hide as already described.

The photographs of the nests, eggs and young were taken with a 35 mm Asahi Pentax camera with a normal 55 mm lens and a 300 mm telephoto lens, from a parked vehicle, or from behind the hide or in the laboratory.

The study area was mapped and general notes were kept on the ecological conditions. The data on weather conditions was secured from the Meteorological Station, Poona.

HABITS, HABITATS AND ECOLOGY

Habits and Habitats

Both the species of the crows and the koel were studied in nature. Either one or both the species of crows are found throughout the length and breadth of the country wherever man dwells, may it be a desert or a tropical forest, a low lying plain or high mountain range. Throughout the day the House Crow robs his kitchen, table, children, crops, orchards, shops, pets and poultry. Wherever present the Jungle Crow joins it

to scavenge the filth around his abode including left-overs of meals, kitchen refuse, nightsoil, dead vermin, pets and cattle.

The House Crow, *Corvus splendens*, is gregarious in its habits. More often than not it moves about in small flocks, with the members scattering in a small area in search of food. On spotting food or locating an enemy an invitation or alarm call, as the case may be, is given out by the discovering individual. In the case of announcement of food, a few of the species within the ear-shot, probably of the same batch or flock, rush to the spot to try their luck or to partake of the feast. But the alarm call is taken up by all members of the crow community within the hearing distance and relayed, thereby spreading it to a much greater area, from which all individuals rush, leaving all other occupation, to the scene of excitement may it be a snake, a dead crow, an ornithologist interfering with nests or young, a fallen nestling or a lurking koel. Soon the locality (neighbouring trees, house-tops, telephone and electric wires, etc.) teems with scores of agitated and cawing House Crows. Many of the assembly, not content with cawing, circle overhead defecating and diving to peck at the offending object. In the non-breeding season at night the House Crows often roost together in enormous numbers (app. 300 to 900 birds in a single roost) in large trees, generally on the outskirts of human habitation. Approximately half an hour before sunset batch after batch of these crows crossing overhead in a single direction (of the roost) is a very common sight in rural India. The roosts, invariably large trees with sizeable spread of branches, are often shared with the Common Myna (*Acridotheres tristis* Linnaeus) and the Paddy Bird (*Ardeola gravis* Sykes). At day break the process is reversed and large numbers of small batches of these crows are seen flying in the opposite direction, *i.e.*, from roosts to the feeding areas.

The Jungle Crow, *Corvus macrorhynchos*, is not so gregarious as the House Crow. Except in cities and towns it is often met with in pairs or small parties of three to five birds. In cities and towns it simulates the House Crow and often join the latter in its diurnal activities. Its roosts are never crowded, and it does not roost with the House Crow.

One thing that is indisputably common to both these species of crows is the fact that wherever they are found they breed. And wherever they breed the koel is bound to turn up sooner or later to parasitize their broods. The suburbs of Poona, where

the present study was undertaken were found to be naturally rich in the materials of the present study, *i.e.*, the two species of crows, *Corvus splendens* and *Corvus macrorhynchos*, and their brood parasite the koel, *Eudynamys scolopacea*.

Study area

Physiography

Studies on the breeding behaviour of crows and koel were carried out during the years 1965 to 1967 at Poona, *i.e.*, within the Municipal Corporation limits of Poona and Cantonment Board limits of Poona and Kirkee Cantonments (Plate IV, Fig. 9) ; mainly from Parvati, Gultekdi, Satara Road, Salisbury Park, Shanker Seth Road and Khadakwasla Road (Plate V, Fig. 10).

The city of Poona, 'the Queen of the Deccan' as it is popularly known, lies to the north-west on the Deccan Plateau, east of the Western Ghats on altitude 18°30' north and longitude 73°53' east, at a height of 490 metres above the sea level. The city (including the Cantonments of Poona and Kirkee) has an area of approximate 53.7 square miles (153.3 square kilometres). It is surrounded by beautiful uplands and hills and is traversed by the Mula and Mutha rivers which enjoin to form the Mula-Mutha river in the city.

The old city of Poona is mainly a residential town, and like all old cities, is ill-planned and overcrowded. The suburbs of comparatively recent origin and the cantonments of Poona and Kirkee are well-planned, well laid-out and well-developed urban areas. In addition to being a renowned centre of education, seat of administration of the Maharashtra State Government and a military Station (Head Quarters of the Western Army Command), Poona has, of late, become a big industrial centre with innumerable industries springing up on its periphery, especially on the north-west and east.

As already stated, two rivers, *viz.*, Mula and Mutha enjoin at Poona to form the Mula-Mutha river. The Mutha river which originates from the edge of the Sahyadris enters the city from a south-western direction, separating the old Poona city which lies on its right bank from Deccan Gymkhana and Shivaji Nagar (suburbs of comparatively later origin) which are located on the left bank. The Mula river which is in fact formed by seven streams arising at various points along the crest of Sahyadris,

enters the Kirkee Cantonment from the west flowing for a while to the north-east and then turning south in a double loop, north of old city joins the Mutha at a point called Sangam. As both these rivers are dammed on their way to Poona the flow of water in them is very much restricted except in the rainy season. The combined Mula-Mutha river flows out of Poona in an easterly course keeping to the north of the Poona Cantonment.

This river system provides much of the soil moisture essential for the growth of plants, especially larger trees in which most crows roost, build their nests and on whose fruits the crows and koels feed. Approximately, 96 species of trees are met within Poona and about half the number are utilized by crows and koels for nesting, feeding and roosting. These trees mostly line the roads of Poona and Kirkee Cantonments and well-to-do suburbs. In addition, most of the better types of houses in the suburbs and cantonments have small attached gardens with a number of large trees used by crows and koels. There are also two big gardens (and a number of smaller ones) in Poona, *viz.*, Botanical garden at Ganeshkhind and Empress garden (60 acres) opposite the Race Course at Poona Cantonment. Both of them attract a large number of birds including the crows and koels.

In between the large housing complexes of the city and cantonment there are stretches of agricultural and waste lands. The agricultural lands, used mainly for growing vegetables, are another big attraction for crows.

Climatic factors

Possessed of a high altitude, and with the prevalence of cool westerly breezes, Poona has a mild and pleasant climate. It does not get very hot in summer or very cold in winter. Even during the rains it is not very humid. Although Poona has a climate characterised by large diurnal range of temperatures [The variation between the mean of minimum (early morning) and maximum (afternoon) temperatures some times being as much as 20°C (Text-fig. 1)]; the variation in the monthly mean of daily minimum temperature of hottest and coldest months and daily maximum temperature of the hottest, and coldest months seldom exceeds 12°C.

Seasons : Generally speaking the year in Poona may be divided into three main seasons ; the cold season from November to February, the hot season from March to May and a wet season from June to October ; October is, however, more hot than wet.

In the cold season, dry easterly land winds prevail during most part of the day and cool westerly winds from the sea at night. From February onwards, there is a sea breeze in the evening. By about the middle of March, the temperature rises somewhat rapidly and hot breeze of variable direction prevails during day time. The hot season may be said to begin from the middle of March and end by June, though the hot winds and other characteristics of hot weather are mostly over by the middle of May. In the months of April and May the maximum temperature at Poona often rises above 38°C. During the hot season there is heat and dust haze. April and May, though the hottest months, are not the driest ones. Towards the close of May, a couple of pre-monsoon thunderstorms occur followed by rain. The wet season proper may be said to be ushered in by the south-west monsoons sometimes in the second week of June, and it lasts till the middle of September.

Rainfall : The south-west monsoon is the main source of

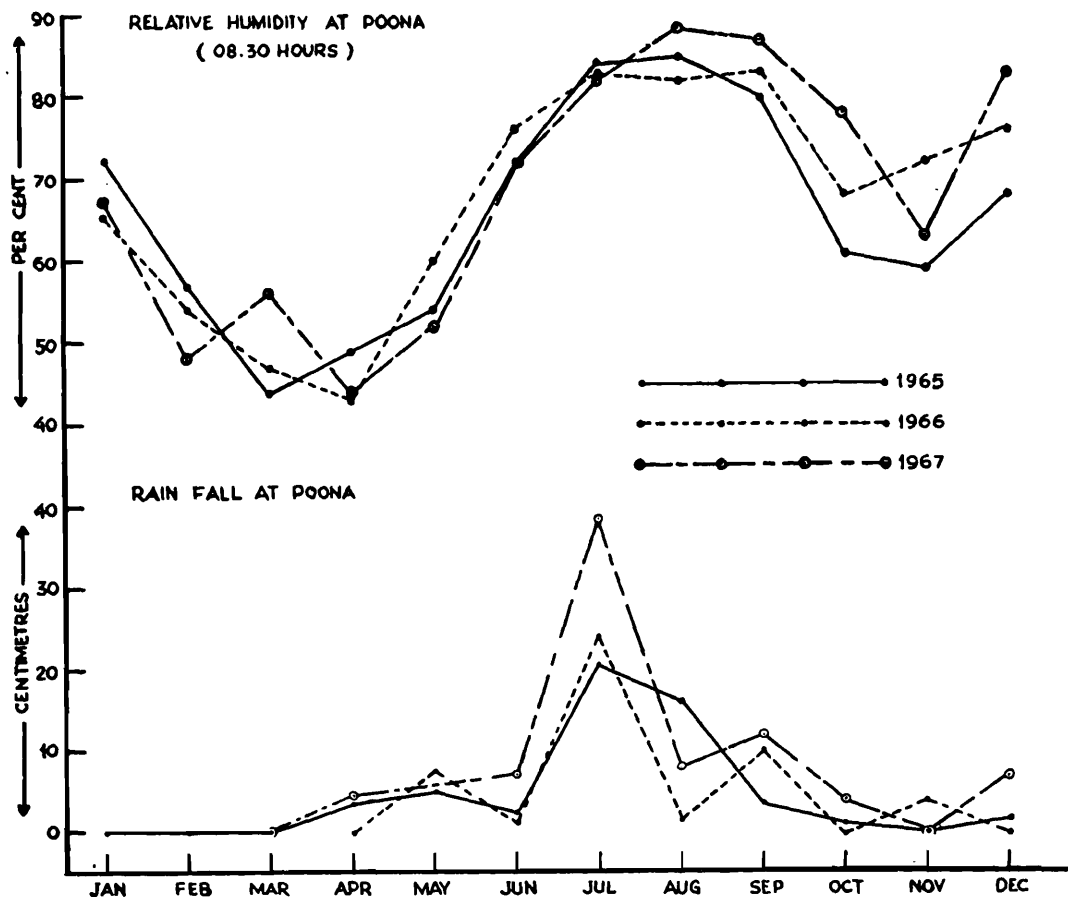
TABLE I.—*Monthly mean rainfall (in mm.) during the study period 1965-1967.*

| Years | Months | | | | | |
|-------|---------|----------|-----------|---------|----------|----------|
| | January | February | March | April | May | June |
| 1965 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 33 | 49 | 26 |
| 1966 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 75 | 14 |
| 1967 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 37 | 32 | 67 |
| | July | August | September | October | November | December |
| 1965 | 204 | 160 | 32 | 10 | 0 | 15 |
| 1966 | 242 | 16 | 101 | 3 | 39 | 1 |
| 1967 | 384 | 78 | 124 | 40 | 0 | 72 |

rains in Poona though occasional thunder showers in May or October may be met with. The south-west monsoon breaks over Poona by the middle of June and lingers on till the middle of October. The average annual rainfall, as recorded by the Meteorological Station, Poona, is 662.25 mm. The maximum rainfall recorded is 1293.1 mm. (in 1892) while the lowest recorded is 335.3 mm. (in 1899) The heaviest monsoon rainfall and the greatest number of rainy days occur in July.

Monthly mean rainfall during the breeding seasons of the birds studied for three years of study (1965-1967) is given in Table 1, and in Text-fig. 1.

Humidity : Being situated on the leeward side of the Western Ghats, Poona remains comparatively dry even in the monsoon, the mean monthly relative humidity seldom exceeding 84 per cent. The diurnal variation of humidity is least in monsoon months. March and April are the driest months. On a few days in May and sometimes in early June before the onset of



Text-fig. 1

rains, nights in Poona become rather uncomfortable on account of high temperature combined with fairly high humidity.

The monthly mean humidity for the 3 years of study (1965-1967) is tabulated in Table 2, and in Text-fig. 1.

TABLE II.—*Monthly mean relative humidity (in %) during the study period 1965-1967.*

| Years | Months | | | | | |
|-------|---------|----------|-----------|---------|----------|----------|
| | January | February | March | April | May | June |
| 1965 | 72 | 57 | 44 | 49 | 54 | 72 |
| 1966 | 65 | 54 | 47 | 43 | 60 | 76 |
| 1967 | 67 | 48 | 56 | 44 | 52 | 72 |
| | July | August | September | October | November | December |
| 1965 | 84 | 85 | 80 | 61 | 59 | 68 |
| 1966 | 83 | 82 | 83 | 68 | 72 | 76 |
| 1967 | 82 | 83 | 82 | 78 | 63 | 83 |

Winds : The direction of the prevailing wind is north-west to west in January and February. With the commencement of hot weather, the direction slowly changes to the west and continues westerly right up to the end of the monsoon in September. October is a month of variable winds, while easterly winds predominate in November and December. During May and the rainy season the direction of the wind all through the day is from the west. From the months of October to February calm prevails in the morning approximately between 8 and 10 hours. Before the period of calm the direction of the wind is westerly. After the calm easterly wind begins and continues till 19.00 hours in October, November and December. After 7 O'clock in the evening the direction changes and the westerly breeze starts. In January, February, March and April the period of easterly winds lasts only for a few hours from 10 O'clock onwards. Though Poona is situated well to the east of Western Ghats, towards the evenings there is a sudden flow of air, the evening sea breeze, from west-north-west on most days during the

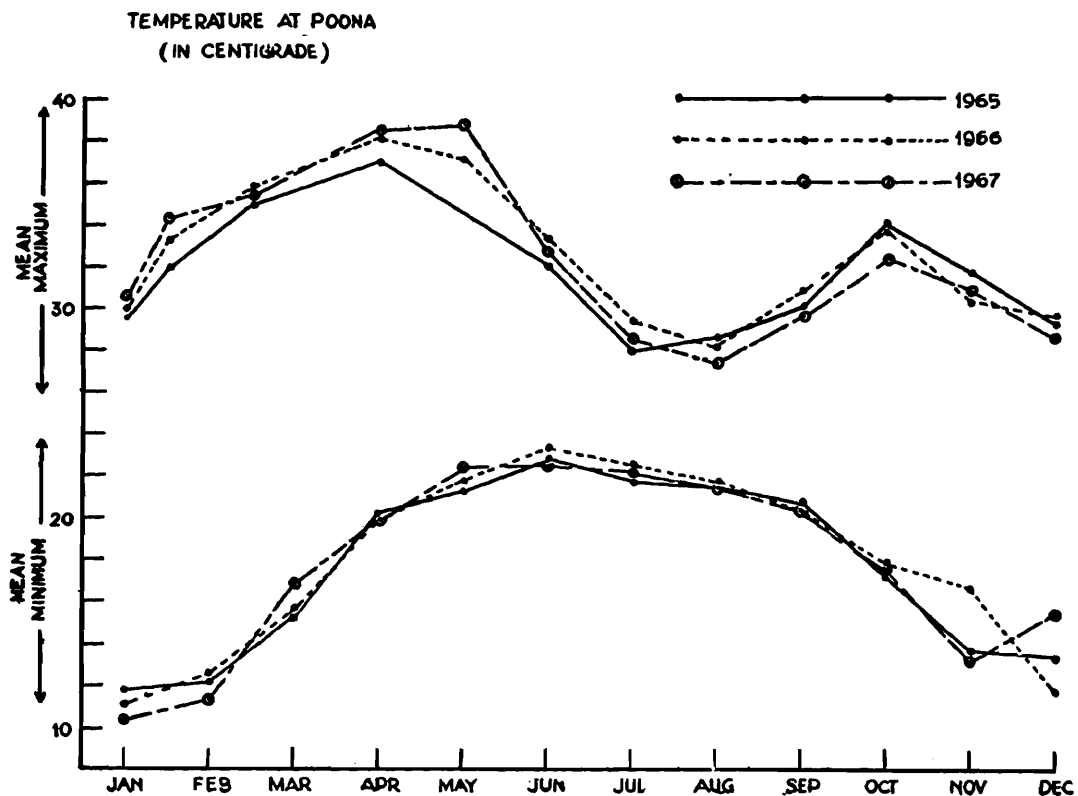
months of February, March, April and part of May, characterised by its greater gustiness, humidity and lower temperature.

Thunderstorms, dew and fog : Thunderstorms occur generally during the hot months of April and May, before the onset of monsoon in June and in September and October associated with the recession of the monsoon. Some of the thunderstorms in April and May are accompanied by squally winds, heavy rain and hail.

Morning fog occurs, though very infrequently, during October and in the winter season from November to January.

Morning dew appears in later part of October and lasts till the end of February. The difference between the percentages of relative humidity in the morning and evening goes on increasing from October. The wind speed during these months is relatively low, not more than 6.9 kilometres per hour. The range of temperature between the daily maximum and daily minimum is fairly high. All these contribute to the formation of dew.

Temperature : The monthly mean of daily minimum temperature ranges from 11.7°C. in December and January to 23.1°C. in June while the mean of daily maximum ranges from 27.6°C.



Text-fig. 2

in August to 38.3°C. in April. The mean temperature is the lowest in December. It rises steadily thereafter until the maximum is reached in April. With the onset of monsoons in June, day temperature suddenly falls and by August the mean maximum temperature touches its lowest value of the year. From September the temperature begins to rise again until the advent of the cold season in November. The daily range of temperature is least during the months of July and August, while during the cold season it is usually large, the maximum range being in February. The Meteorological Station at Poona has during the years 1920-1967 recorded a maximum temperature of 43.3°C. on 2nd May 1921 and a minimum of 1.7°C. on 17th January, 1935.

The monthly mean minimum and maximum temperature during the three breeding seasons (1965-1967) of the study period are detailed monthwise in Table 3 and 4, and Text-fig. 2.

TABLE III.—*Monthly mean minimum temperature (in °C) during the study period 1965-1967.*

| Years | Months | | | | | |
|-------|---------|----------|-----------|---------|----------|----------|
| | January | February | March | April | May | June |
| 1965 | 11.8 | 12.1 | 15.2 | 20.1 | 21.5 | 22.8 |
| 1966 | 11.2 | 12.5 | 15.7 | 20.0 | 21.8 | 23.3 |
| 1967 | 10.4 | 11.3 | 16.8 | 20.1 | 22.3 | 22.7 |
| | July | August | September | October | November | December |
| 1965 | 21.8 | 21.4 | 20.7 | 17.1 | 13.9 | 13.3 |
| 1966 | 22.5 | 21.6 | 20.5 | 17.9 | 16.7 | 11.9 |
| 1967 | 22.1 | 21.6 | 20.7 | 17.5 | 13.0 | 15.5 |

OBSERVATIONS ON THE BREEDING BEHAVIOUR

Observations made on the breeding habits of the House Crow, *Corvus splendens* Vieillot, Jungle Crow, *Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler, and their brood parasite, the Indian Koel, *Eudynamis scolopacea* (Linnaeus) are recorded in the following pages.

TABLE IV.—*Monthly mean maximum temperature (in °C) during the study period 1965-1967.*

| Years | Months | | | | | |
|-------|---------|----------|-----------|---------|----------|----------|
| | January | February | March | April | May | June |
| 1965 | 29.7 | 31.9 | 35.0 | 37.3 | 37.2 | 32.2 |
| 1966 | 29.8 | 33.3 | 35.8 | 38.1 | 36.1 | 33.3 |
| 1967 | 30.2 | 34.2 | 35.2 | 38.3 | 38.9 | 32.7 |
| | July | August | September | October | November | December |
| 1965 | 28.1 | 28.5 | 30.2 | 34.4 | 31.8 | 29.3 |
| 1966 | 29.4 | 28.4 | 29.9 | 33.9 | 30.4 | 29.4 |
| 1967 | 28.4 | 27.1 | 28.8 | 32.2 | 30.9 | 28.6 |

1. *Corvus splendens* Vieillot

The Common Indian House Crow

Breeding Season

Number of seasons

The House Crow, *Corvus splendens* Vieillot, does not breed the year round at Poona. It has only a single breeding season of about 3½ months from late April to early August.

Duration

The breeding season commences by the middle of the hot season, *i.e.*, latter half of April when pair formation starts. Construction of nests is taken up by the beginning of May and is at its peak in the last week of May. Some early breeders may lay by the middle of May but most birds do so from the end of May to early June. An occasional nest with young may be found as early as the first week of June but in most nests young emerge in the latter half of June and early July. By the end of July most nestlings have left the nest ; a few may, however, be met with as late as the beginning of August.

Mating

Pair formation

With the advent of the breeding season large flocks of the

House Crow, which habitually hang about near markets, rice and oil mills, municipal refuse dumping grounds, fruit gardens and cultivated fields, start breaking up, and the crowds at the roosts also start thinning out as a result of partners being sought out and courted. At this stage, late April to early May, if one happens to look for the House Crow, one finds it perching in pairs in shady trees or spots, resting after meals during the hottest part of the day. These pairs stick fairly close together throughout the day and keep very much to themselves except for short moments of excitement, generally in response to food-discovery or alarm calls by another member or members of the community, when they may join others of the community to do justice to the occasion.

Courtship behaviour

The pairs, once formed, are very much attached, the two partners feeding and resting together shunning the flocks and roosts of the community. The pair generally roosts together in trees and may often change the roosts till they have made up their mind about the nesting site. After the selection of the site the nesting tree serves as the roosting tree also.

While feeding very often the male would pass on a toothsome morsel to its mate who obliges by gracefully accepting it. While resting after feeding trips the two of a pair sit very close together often touching each other. As they sit side by side they often indulge in love play which may take one or the other of the following forms :

Head tickling : The male raises his beak over the head of the female and scratches the top of her head by repeated single strokes with the tip of the beak.

Billing : One of the pair brings its bills to its mate's, and gently touches it sometimes giving it a gentle rub.

Spooning : The male regurgitates and feeds the female.

Copulation

Although the most common bird everywhere, very rarely indeed does one observe the House Crow copulating. Copulation usually takes place in trees, sometimes on house tops or ground and occasionally even in the middle of a busy road. It may be

preceded by a mild love play in the form of head tickling, billing or spooning and a bit of tail wagging by the female, but as frequently as not it comes off without any preliminaries.

The male, having secured a hold on female's head with its beak mounts her back, and she in turn perches quietly with the neck drawn in and wings spread out a little. Balancing himself with his foot-and-beak hold the male brings his hind quarters down to affect a cloacal contact. The whole process takes hardly a few seconds. Sometimes, however, the male is not able to establish the contact at the first attempt, either because of losing his balance while lowering his hind quarters or owing to the movement of the female at the crucial moment under his weight. In such cases the male lowers his hind quarters a number of times against the female cloacal opening to affect copulation.

Copulation starts early at the stage of pair formation, is most frequent when the nest is under construction, and continues till the commencement of incubation, when it ceases to take place.

Number of mates

The House Crow is observed to be monogamous in the strictest sense of the word : only one female is courted by a single male. After the pair formation no overtures are made by either sex to other individuals (mated or unmated) of the community. During the short duration of their bond they behave like ideal partners always living together, loving and caring for each other.

Duration of Bond

To all appearances the House Crow pairs up only for a short duration of approximately 14 weeks in a year, *i.e.*, for a single breeding season. The pairs which emerge out of the flocks congregate back into flocks after the close of breeding season. Both the male and female of a pair which were banded for the study of the duration of bond in 1965 were observed paired up with different birds in 1966. It is, however, felt that the study, based on a single pair (two individuals) only is too inconclusive to prove or disprove anything.

Territory

Definition

Most birds during their breeding seasons resent intrusion by others of their own sex and species in particular, and other species of birds and animals in general, inside a limited area around or adjacent to their nests or proposed nesting sites. This area has been termed as 'territory' and is variously defined by various workers. These definitions are discussed in detail in a later chapter (pp. 107-11). In the following pages, however, the term territory has been taken to mean a limited area around or adjacent to the nest, or proposed nesting site, any intrusion of which by others of the same sex and species in particular and other animals in general, is resented by the owner or owners of the nest.

Size

The House Crow reacts differently to different types of intruders. Their territorial limits vary from 1 metre to 100 metres and more depending upon the nature of the intruder, as detailed below :

- i) *Others of the species* : The House Crow does not seem to mind other members of its species building their nests in the same tree or even on the same branch. As many as nine nests are sometimes located in a single large tree. These nests are, however, never placed very close together. There is always a distance of 2—3 metres in between the adjacent nests. The various nesting crows of a single nesting tree as well as some of the neighbouring tree or trees may rest together in its branches without inviting any hostility. But these resting or visiting crows always make it a point not to come close to another's nest. It would, therefore, appear that as far as others of the species are concerned the territory in the House Crow is limited to the immediate vicinity of the nest say 1 metre or so.
- ii) *Harmless birds* : All small and harmless birds were observed to receive the same treatment as other individuals of the species. Their visits to or presence in the nesting tree or vicinity of the nest was not resented as

long as they remained about a metre away from the nest proper. They were welcome to use the nesting tree in any manner they thought fit, *i.e.*, for resting, feeding, etc. The harmless birds, especially the smaller ones are, however, very much afraid of the House Crow, the notorious destroyer of their eggs and young, and normally keep clear of its nesting tree. The House sparrow, *Passer domesticus* (Linnaeus), is however, an exception to this rule. Not only does it venture right up to the nests (Plate VI, Fig. 1), but also perches on the rim of the nest and peeps inside it when unoccupied even when the owners are perching nearby.

- iii) *The birds of prey* : The House Crow loaths, or perhaps fears, the presence of all birds of prey big and small, near its nest. No sooner does a bird of prey venture near say 30 metres or so of a nest or nesting tree than one or more of the owners of the nest make a dash at it and the intruder is given a hot chase till a safe distance of about 100 metres is put between the intruding marauder and the nest.
- iv) *Koel* : The koel is hated most by the nesting crows. As soon as a koel is sighted in the vicinity of the nesting tree the nesting crows go after it in a red rage. The koel is chased till the pursuers lose all hope of catching up with it and punishing it. Some koels are unfortunate to get caught in the chase. Three such unfortunate ones were observed to escape with the loss of only a few feathers, but one was seen overpowered and mobbed to death by a number of crows. So greatly is the koel despised by the House Crow that it is not essential for the koel to venture near the nest to induce such a violent reaction. For a example, even when a koel's call is heard about 100 metres away from the nest, the House Crow will leave its proposed errand just to chase it away.
- v) *Other animals* : All animals that climb or get into the nesting tree accidentally or intentionally, are most unwelcome to the nesting House Crow, who individually as well as collectively protest against the intrusion. Such intruders, like an erring monkey, a hungry cat or snake,

or a visiting ornithologist, are not left in peace till they leave the tree and reach a place of shelter.

Defence

The House Crow appears to announce its territory by mere presence (Plate VI, Fig. 3) and defends it against all the above-mentioned kinds of intruders. The magnitude, ferocity and technique of territorial defence differ somewhat with different types of intruders.

Others of the species are always mindful of the privacy of the nesting birds. They never come within a metre or so of the nest. Only once did I observe a House Crow alighting within about 30 cm of the nest of another House Crow. One of the owners of the nest, the female who was incubating at that time, extended the neck and gave out a hoarse caw. This mild rebuke sent the intruding House Crow flying out of the nest tree.

Harmless birds (non-predators) too show a healthy respect of the nesting House Crow. They never venture within 1-2 metres of its nest. The erring ones are first warned by the crow present at or near the nest with a loud caw uttered with an extended neck. If this warning fails it is pounced upon by the defender. On no occasion are these non-predatory birds seen to wait till the attacking crow reaches them. They make themselves scarce the moment they see the owner launching itself at them.

All birds of prey excite the nesting House Crow very much. Every one of them who happens to fly past the nesting tree within a distance of about 30 metres is attacked and chased by the crows. The attacking House Crow gives out loud calls, perhaps to summon the help of the neighbours, as it launches itself after the intruders. The technique of attack is to get behind the intruder and peck at its back or tail if it can get close enough. The defending crow is always careful enough to keep out of reach of the beak and claws of the raptor. On the slightest turning movement of the intruding bird of prey the crow (or crows) turn tail (or scatter) momentarily only to resume the attack as soon as the raptor straightens. The intruder is chased a considerable distance away from the nest.

The koel has to violate the territory of the House Crow out of compulsion for relieving herself of its eggs. Whereas the attack on all other intruders is preceded by a warning, the attack on the koel is invariably launched surreptitiously. The

technique of attack is the same as employed against the raptors, *i.e.*, to get behind and peck at any part of the koel's body within reach. The koel being a faster flier more often than not manages to shake off the pursuer after a while by putting a respectable distance between itself and the pursuers.

Other animals who chance to climb the nesting tree are always warned by a loud caw by the crow first to detect the intruder. This warning caw is soon taken up by other crows in the vicinity till the neighbourhood resounds with a chorus of loud caws from all directions. If the intruder proceeds further towards the nest some of the crows launch themselves into air, circle overhead defecating, cawing loudly and diving to peck at the head and back of the intruder. The defenders after a few sallies rest in a nearby branch while others of the congregation launch themselves in series of attacking sorties. The non-attackers encourage the attackers all the time with loud applause by cawing vigorously from convenient perches. Such attacks do not cease till the intruder leaves the tree and goes out of sight of the crows.

Nest Construction

Selection of site

Mating in the House Crow is indicative of the fact that it is going to start constructing the nest shortly. The first step towards the construction of a nest is the selection of a suitable site, of which there appears to be no dearth for the House Crow. A lot of hesitation is usually exhibited while the selection is being made. Many a time a site selected may turn out to be unsatisfactory on account of frequent visits of man, monkeys, small carnivores or raptors and may be deserted even when the nest is well under way. It has not been possible to ascertain beyond doubt as to which sex makes the final decision as regards the suitability of the site, as the birds could not be marked by coloured rings before the start of actual construction or occupation of the nest. Marking at roosts before the commencement of breeding season did not prove fruitful because hardly any of the marked birds could be located later in the study area, presumably because of their wide dispersal in the breeding season. However, I have reasons to believe that the female does have an important say in the matter. It is not an uncommon

sight in the breeding season to see a bird, stick in beak, moving from one tree to another, hesitant to put it down, being followed closely by another bird with or without a stick. On three such occasions I shot the leader in order to determine the sex and two of them turned out to be females.

Situation and location of nest

Normally a thin vertical fork near the top, or on one of the outermost branches of any larger tree, like *Dalbergia sissoo*, *Accacia arabica*, *Tamarindus indicus*, *Azadirachta indica* or *Ficus* sp. is a favourite site (Plate VII, Fig. 1). But in localities where larger trees are wanting or have already been occupied by others of its own species it does not hesitate to avail itself of other sites provided by forks in smaller trees, brackets and loops of telegraph and telephone poles and wires (Plate VI, Figs. 1 & 5), metal brackets of electric mains outside buildings and rarely, ledges and nooks of buildings.

Nesting material

After the site for the nest has been selected construction is taken up in right earnest. Both the birds go hunting for twigs and sticks together. Dry, usually thorny sticks are picked up from under the trees, hedges around the field and farms, and from the firewood-piles of poorer people. If fallen sticks are not readily available, twigs are wrenched off the trees. Occasionally metal strips and wires are also brought in for incorporation in the outer framework.

For the lining of the nest cavity softer, green vegetable material or fine pliable animal fibres are collected, evidently for their flexibility and manoeuvrability; dry material are also collected but are moistened in water before use. Grass roots, coconut and other vegetable fibres, grasses, human and animal hairs, feathers and rags are generally the material brought in for the purpose.

Mode of construction and share of sexes

After placing the first stick at the selected site both the partners go in search of more nesting material.

Having secured a stick the female returns directly to the

nesting site to fix it in position. The male usually accompanies her back even if he has not yet secured or found a stick of his own, though he usually manages to find one. The female first arranges her stick and later the one passed on to her by the male if he has brought one. The male does not do any actual building himself, but waits till she has fixed both the sticks to her satisfaction. Then they both fly away together in search of more material. Occasionally, when the male finds a twig before the female he may come and leave or place or arrange the stick in the nest pile. All such sticks are arranged in position by the female when she returns with her own sticks. The arrangement of a stick generally does not take more than a few seconds. However, when a difficult stage is reached, it may take a couple of minutes to adjust an awkward stick satisfactorily. As many as thirty sticks may be brought by both the partners and arranged in an hour during the peak of building activity.

In the earlier stages of construction the sticks, wires, etc., are arranged in a criss-cross fashion resulting in a circular platform 22-27 cm. in diameter. When the platform is three to four sticks thick, additional sticks are laid on it tangentially, converting it into a shallow cup 7-10 cm. deep and 5-8 cm. thick. The inside of this cup is lined with finer material mentioned above. The female applies her breast to smooth down the lining. The actual construction of the outer cup and the inner lining is done by the female alone, the male only helping her by bringing in suitable material. The female sits inside the nest and spends sometimes hours at a stretch fixing up the lining. During this time the male brings in the required material. When supplies from the male are inadequate, the female too goes in search of material.

Time required for completion of the nest

Both the male and female keep busy throughout the better part of the day bringing in material. There are interludes of course for meals, a little bit of love-play and love-making, and short rests in between material hunting trips. From observations made on 14 separate nesting pairs (Table 5) it was found that it took from seven to seventeen days to complete a nest with lining and all. Pairs who started construction early in the breeding season took relatively more time than those who started rather late.

TABLE V.—*Time required for nest construction.*

| Sl. No. of the pair | Construction started on | Construction finished on | Time taken (in days) |
|---------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|
| 3 | 6 June | 15 June | 9 |
| 4 | 8 June | 18 June | 10 |
| 7 | 9 June | 16 June | 7 |
| 11 | 27 April | 14 May | 17 |
| 16 | 18 May | 1 June | 14 |
| 19 | 24 April | 10 May | 16 |
| 21 | 21 May | 2 June | 12 |
| 24 | 2 June | 12 June | 10 |
| 25 | 28 April | 13 May | 15 |
| 26 | 2 May | 18 May | 16 |
| 31 | 12 May | 26 May | 14 |
| 37 | 21 April | 8 May | 17 |
| 40 | 4 May | 19 May | 15 |
| 44 | 15 May | 27 May | 12 |

The nest

The finished nest is generally speaking a large (25-30 cm.) shallow cup of sticks and twigs roughly put together and occasionally containing metal strips and wires ; the inner cavity is 12-15 cm. across and 7-10 cm. in depth, lined with roots, grass, vegetable fibres, animal hairs and other soft material already mentioned.

CLUTCH

Time lapse between completion of the nest and laying of the first egg

The eggs are laid only when the nest is complete. The first egg is laid between the second and fifth days after the completion of nest (Table 6).

TABLE VI.—*Time lapse between the completion of the nest and laying of the first egg.*

| Sl. No. of the nest | Nest completed on | 1st egg laid on | Time lapse (in days) |
|---------------------|-------------------|-----------------|----------------------|
| 7 | 13 June | 15 June | 2 |
| 12 | 28 April | 1 May | 4 |
| 16 | 1 June | 3 June | 2 |
| 17 | 20 May | 23 May | 3 |
| 24 | 12 June | 14 June | 2 |
| 28 | 5 May | 9 May | 4 |
| 31 | 26 May | 30 May | 4 |
| 33 | 15 May | 18 May | 3 |
| 34 | 18 May | 21 May | 3 |
| 36 | 28 May | 31 May | 3 |
| 37 | 8 May | 12 May | 4 |
| 38 | 24 April | 29 April | 5 |
| 40 | 19 May | 23 May | 4 |
| 42 | 6 May | 10 May | 4 |
| 44 | 27 May | 30 May | 3 |
| 48 | 18 May | 23 May | 5 |
| 51 | 21 May | 24 May | 3 |
| 55 | 28 May | 1 June | 4 |
| 66 | 16 June | 18 June | 2 |

Laying pattern

Eggs are normally laid at 24-hour intervals. Occasionally (as in nest Nos. 12 and 44 in table 7), the time lapse between two successive eggs may be even 48 hours (Table 7).

TABLE VII.—*Laying pattern.*

| | Nest Nos. | | | | | | |
|--------------------|-----------|--------|---------|--------|---------|--------|--------|
| | 12 | 17 | 24 | 37 | 40 | 44 | 55 |
| 1st Egg laid on | 1 May | 23 May | 13 June | 12 May | 23 May | 10 May | 1 June |
| 2nd Egg laid on | 2 May | 24 May | 15 June | 13 May | 24 May | 11 May | 2 June |
| 3rd Egg laid on | 3 May | 25 May | 16 June | 14 May | 25 May | 13 May | 3 June |
| 4th Egg laid on | 5 May | 26 May | 17 June | 15 May | 26 June | — | 4 June |
| 5th Egg laid on | — | 27 May | — | 16 May | 27 May | — | 5 June |

Time of laying

Eggs are generally laid in the mornings between 7 and 11 hours. Occasionally, eggs are laid before or after this period too. Normally, however, the individual pattern of laying time is maintained. It was observed that nine females out of eleven observed, laid regularly between 7 and 11 hours. Of the remaining two, one laid before 7 hours, and the other after 19 hours (Table 8).

TABLE VIII.—*Time of laying.*

| Egg found on visit at | Nest Nos. | Total nests |
|-----------------------|---|-------------|
| 7.00 to 7.20 hours | 37 | 1 |
| 10.30 to 11.00 hours | 12, 17, 24, 33, 38, 42, 44, 48, 66. | 9 |
| 19.30 to 7.00 hours | 55 | 1 |

Clutch-size

Four or five eggs are normally laid but often three and rarely six eggs are also found. Out of 163 clutches recorded by

the author over a period of three years 60 clutches (36.8%) were of five eggs each, 58 clutches (35.6%) were of four eggs each, and 5 clutches (3.0%) were of six eggs each. The mean clutch-size for the years 1965, 1966 and 1967 was 4.1, 3.9 and 3.9 respectively, as may be seen from Tables 9-11.

Monthly mean clutch-size for all these years is given in Table 12.

TABLE IX.—*Clutch-size as observed in 1965 : April to July.*

| Month | Number of clutches of | | | | Mean clutch-size |
|------------|-----------------------|------|------|-----|------------------|
| | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | |
| April | — | 2 | 2 | — | 4.5 |
| May | 5 | 10 | 18 | 1 | 4.4 |
| June | 11 | 5 | 3 | 1 | 3.7 |
| July | 2 | — | 2 | — | 4.1 |
| Total | 18 | 17 | 25 | 2 | 4.1 |
| Percentage | 29.1 | 27.4 | 40.3 | 3.0 | |

TABLE X.—*Clutch-size as observed in 1966 : April to July.*

| Month | Number of clutches of | | | | Mean Clutch-size |
|------------|-----------------------|------|------|-----|------------------|
| | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | |
| April | 1 | 1 | — | — | 3.5 |
| May | 3 | 13 | 9 | 1 | 4.3 |
| June | 8 | 7 | 10 | 1 | 4.1 |
| July | 2 | 1 | 1 | — | 3.7 |
| Total | 14 | 22 | 20 | 2 | 3.9 |
| Percentage | 24.1 | 38.2 | 34.5 | 3.4 | |

TABLE XI.—*Clutch-size as observed in 1967 : April to July.*

| Month | Number of clutches of | | | | Mean Clutch-size |
|------------|-----------------------|------|------|-----|------------------|
| | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | |
| April | 1 | — | 1 | — | 4.0 |
| May | 1 | 9 | 6 | 1 | 4.4 |
| June | 5 | 10 | 8 | — | 4.1 |
| July | 1 | — | — | — | 3.0 |
| Total | 8 | 19 | 15 | 1 | 3.9 |
| Percentage | 18.6 | 44.0 | 35.0 | 2.3 | |

TABLE XII.—*Monthly mean clutch-size.*

| Year | Month | Number of clutches | Mean clutch-size | Mean clutch-size for the year |
|------|-------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1965 | April | 4 | 4.5 | 4.1 |
| | May | 34 | 4.4 | |
| | June | 20 | 3.7 | |
| | July | 4 | 4.0 | |
| 1966 | April | 2 | 3.5 | 3.9 |
| | May | 26 | 4.3 | |
| | June | 26 | 4.1 | |
| | July | 4 | 3.7 | |
| 1967 | April | 2 | 4.0 | 3.9 |
| | May | 17 | 4.4 | |
| | June | 23 | 4.1 | |
| | July | 1 | 3.0 | |

Seasonal variation

As may be seen from the above tables, the larger clutches (of five) were laid more frequently in the first half of the breeding season. This highlights an increase in the average clutch-size and also in the number of clutches to its maximum in the first half, reaching its peak by the end of May. A gradual decline sets in the number of larger clutches as well as in the number of clutches laid by the middle of June; and the average clutch-size sinks down to its lowest by early July.

It was also observed that in the years in which the breeding season started early (*e.g.*, 1965) the average clutch-size was larger (4.1) than (3.9) in the ones in which it started late (*e.g.*, 1966, 1967).

EGGS

Shape

The eggs vary a good deal in shape, size, colour and markings. Typically the egg is ovoid in which the end is large and the other pointed. However, pyriform, elongate and globular varieties are also met with occasionally.

Colour and markings

The shell is hard, fine in texture and fairly glossy. The ground colour is always one of the many shades of bluish green (Plate VII, Fig. 2). The markings are in the form of blotches, specks and streaks of any of the many shades of dull reddish brown, sepia, grey or fleshy. The shape and intensity of blotches, specks and streaks vary widely in various eggs and clutches and also in various parts of the same egg, markedly so near the ends (Plate VIII, Fig. 5).

Size

A large number of eggs from nests under observation were measured and weighed. On the average the eggs measured 38.5×26.1 mm.; with 44.0×24.0 mm. to 38.0×28.0 mm. as the maximum, and 32.0×25.0 mm. to 44.0×24.0 mm. as the minimum (Table 13).

TABLE XIII.—Size of the eggs (*Corvus splendens* Vieillot)

| Length in millimeters. | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | Breadth in mm. | | | |
|------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|----------------|---|------|------|
| Year | 32.0 | 32.5 | 33.0 | 33.5 | 34.0 | 34.5 | 35.0 | 35.5 | 36.0 | 36.5 | 37.0 | 37.5 | 38.0 | 38.5 | 39.0 | 39.5 | 40.0 | 40.5 | 41.0 | 41.5 | 42.0 | 42.5 | 43.0 | 43.5 | 44.0 | 44.5 | | | |
| 1965 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 29.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 28.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 28.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 27.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | 27.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | 26.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 26.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 25.5 | |
| | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | 25.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | 24.5 |
| — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | 2 | — | 24.0 | |
| — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | 23.5 | |
| 1966 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | 1 | 2 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 28.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | 27.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | 27.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 26.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 26.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 25.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 25.0 | |
| | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 24.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 24.0 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 23.5 |
| 1967 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 28.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 28.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 27.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 27.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 26.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 26.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 25.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 25.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 24.5 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 24.0 |

Weight

On an average the eggs weighed 11.65 grams each (maximum 14.0 grams, minimum 9.5 grams). The average weight was lowest (11.15 grams) in 1966, and highest (11.30 grams) in 1967 (Table 14).

TABLE XIV.—*Weights of eggs of the House Crow during 1965 to 1967.*

| Year | No. of eggs | Weight in grams | | | | | Mean |
|-------|-------------|-----------------|------|------|------|------|-------|
| | | 9.5 | 10.0 | 10.5 | 11.0 | 11.5 | |
| 1965 | 57 | — | 14 | 7 | 8 | 5 | |
| 1966 | 93 | 1 | 18 | 12 | 14 | 7 | |
| 1967 | 66 | — | 8 | 6 | 5 | 6 | |
| Total | 216 | 1 | 40 | 25 | 27 | 18 | |
| | | Weight in grams | | | | | Mean |
| | | 12.0 | 12.5 | 13.0 | 13.5 | 14.0 | |
| | | 4 | 5 | 8 | 6 | — | 11.48 |
| | | 8 | 10 | 12 | 11 | — | 11.56 |
| | | 14 | 10 | 8 | 7 | 2 | 11.92 |
| Total | 26 | 26 | 25 | 28 | 24 | 2 | 11.65 |

A detailed study of comparative weights of successive eggs was undertaken in a limited number of twelve clutches. The study revealed that whereas there were indications of the second egg having a tendency to be heavier than the first the rest of the picture was too confused for any conclusion (Table 15).

TABLE XV.—*Comparative weights of fresh successive eggs in 12 clutches.*

| S. No. of clutch | Egg No. | Weight at laying (in grams) | Average weight per clutch |
|------------------|---------|--------------------------------|------------------------------|
| I | 1 | 10.0 | 11.5 |
| | 2 | 11.5 | |
| | 3 | 11.0 | |
| | 4 | 12.0 | |
| | 5 | 13.0 | |
| II | 1 | 11.0 | 12.25 |
| | 2 | 12.5 | |
| | 3 | 13.5 | |
| | 4 | 13.0 | |
| III | 1 | 9.5 | 10.0 |
| | 2 | 10.0 | |
| | 3 | 10.0 | |
| | 4 | 10.5 | |
| | 5 | 10.0 | |
| IV | 1 | 11.0 | 11.8 |
| | 2 | 11.5 | |
| | 3 | 11.5 | |
| | 4 | 12.0 | |
| | 5 | 13.0 | |
| V | 1 | 10.5 | 11.37 |
| | 2 | 11.0 | |
| | 3 | 12.5 | |
| | 4 | 12.5 | |
| VI | 1 | 11.0 | 12.5 |
| | 2 | 12.5 | |
| | 3 | 12.5 | |
| | 4 | 13.5 | |
| | 5 | 13.0 | |
| VII | 1 | 10.5 | 11.0 |
| | 2 | 11.0 | |
| | 3 | 11.0 | |
| VIII | 1 | 12.0 | 12.9 |
| | 2 | 12.5 | |
| | 3 | 12.5 | |
| | 4 | 13.5 | |
| | 5 | 14.0 | |
| IX | 1 | 11.5 | 12.0 |
| | 2 | 12.0 | |
| | 3 | 12.0 | |
| | 4 | 12.5 | |
| X | 1 | 11.0 | 11.25 |
| | 2 | 11.0 | |
| | 3 | 11.5 | |
| | 4 | 11.5 | |
| XI | 1 | 12.0 | 12.3 |
| | 2 | 12.5 | |
| | 3 | 12.5 | |
| | 4 | 12.0 | |
| | 5 | 12.5 | |
| XII | 1 | 10.5 | 11.6 |
| | 2 | 11.0 | |
| | 3 | 12.0 | |
| | 4 | 11.5 | |
| | 5 | 13.0 | |

Determinate layer

If one or more eggs are removed from a completed clutch the House Crow does not lay any more egg. Neither does it cease to lay more eggs if the clutch is artificially completed by adding eggs.

INCUBATION

Definition

To incubate is to apply heat to the eggs for the development of the embryo. The House Crow does it, like most other birds, by sitting on them.

Commencement

As soon as the first egg is laid the House Crow starts sitting on it, that is, it does not wait till the complete clutch is laid.

Share of sexes

The incubation, for the most part, is done by the female. The male relieves her at intervals during the day when she goes out for food and much needed outings. During this relief period the male may sit on the eggs or stay on or near the nest as if on guard duty (Plate VI, Fig. 5). At night the female alone sits in the nest. The details of incubational reliefs as observed in two nests with marked birds from 5.30 to 20 hours are detailed below. On the average the share of the male in incubation works out roughly to 4 hours 36 minutes a day, whereas that of the female to 18 hours 38 minutes.

Nest No. 39, Date 16-5-1966.

| | |
|------------|--|
| 5.50 hours | Female leaves the nest with the first light of dawn. Male appears and perches near the nest. |
| 6.15 " | Male settles in the nest. |
| 7.15 " | Female arrives. Male leaves the nest. |
| 7.16 " | Female settles in the nest. |
| 11.30 " | Male arrives. Female leaves the nest, sits next to the male on the edge of the nest. |
| 11.33 " | Female takes off. Male settles in the nest. |
| 12.38 " | Female arrives and perches near the nest, male keeps on sitting in the nest. |
| 12.40 " | Male leaves the nest and joins the female perched a little away from the nest. |

| | | |
|-------|---|--|
| 12.45 | „ | Female occupies the nest. The male takes off. |
| 17.00 | „ | Male arrives and takes over from the female. |
| 19.00 | „ | Female arrives. Male leaves the nest to join her in a branch nearby. |
| 19.30 | „ | Female occupies and settles in the nest. |
| 20.00 | „ | Female still sitting in the nest. |

Nest No. 57, date 6-6-1966.

| | | |
|-------|-------|--|
| 5.45 | hours | Female leaves the nests and sits in a branch nearby. |
| 6.00 | „ | Male arrives in the nesting tree, indulges in a little love-play. |
| 6.20 | „ | Female takes off. Male occupies the nest. |
| 7.12 | „ | Female is back. Male leaves the nest immediately. Female settles in the nest. |
| 11.02 | „ | Male arrives. Female keeps sitting. Male sits near the edge of the nest. |
| 11.13 | „ | Male moves away from the nest. Female still in occupation. |
| 11.45 | „ | Female leaves the nest, joins the male in a neighbouring tree. |
| 11.48 | „ | Male occupies the nest, female keeps perching in the nesting tree. |
| 12.10 | „ | Female takes off. |
| 14.46 | „ | Female arrives. Male takes off. Female moves into the nest. |
| 17.15 | „ | Male arrives and perches near the nest. Female leaves the nest. |
| 17.17 | „ | Male occupies the nest. |
| 18.40 | „ | Female arrives. Male leaves the nest and joins her in a branch nearby. |
| 19.24 | „ | Male takes off. |
| 19.28 | „ | Female settles in the nest. |
| 20.00 | „ | Female sitting in the nest. |

Reaction to alterations and substitution of nest-contents during incubation

It will be interesting to record here the reaction of the incubating birds to strange eggs and foreign objects placed in the nest. Usually the nest is never left unattended. One of the birds incubates or mounts guard when the other is away and does not ordinarily leave the nest till the partner relieves him or her. But the sight of a koel in the neighbourhood or of a man climbing the tree on which the nest is located or another nesting tree in the vicinity is too much for the crow to endure. Losing all self-control it launches in sudden fury an attack all by itself or joins the melee of the brotherhood for an attack on the intruder, forgetting for a while its own eggs. It is during such unguarded moments of extreme excitement that it is sometimes deceived by a female koel or an experimenting ornithologist. The koel seizes the opportunity to place its eggs in the

nest and the ornithologist replaces the crow's eggs by other object.

Intelligent as the bird is, it is hard to believe that it does not notice the change when it returns. But it may react differently to the visit of the two abovementioned intruders. After having noticed the man's approach, and then the change in the contents of the nest, it may attribute the change to the visit of the man and may abandon the nest with its contents. But such desertions are very rare ; in my experience they are not more than 5 per cent, presumably because the crow is not much afraid of man.

If the nest has been robbed completely it is sure to be deserted. If only a part of the contents has been removed or replaced apparently no great notice is taken no matter how strikingly different the replacement may be, for the nest is not deserted. On several occasions I removed one or two of its eggs and replaced them after painting them scarlet and brown with transparent photographic dyes, and they were accepted coolly. Thrice a House Crow accepted eggs of Jungle Crow, twice of a Common Myna and once of a Paddy Bird added by ones and twos to its own clutch. It refused to incubate and, in fact, devoured a full clutch of the Myna's eggs kept as replacement, as well as a clutch of eggs of the Black Drongo, but readily accepted a Jungle Crow's clutch in replacement. It appears that this species accepts strange eggs and foreign objects if they resemble its own clutch or if one or more of its own clutch or if one or more of its own eggs are left in the nest along with the replacements.

No additional eggs are laid to replenish partial loss of clutches either by accident or by experimental removal.

Incubation period

After a period of incubation the eggs hatch out generally in the order in which they are laid. The time lag between the laying of the last egg and its hatching has been reckoned here as the incubation period. Out of the 21 nests observed over a period of three years for the determination of the incubation period, in 14 nests the last egg hatched out after 16 days of incubation, in three nests after 17 days, in two nests after 15 days and in another two the last egg failed to hatch (Table 16).

TABLE XVI.—*Incubation period.*

| Year | Nest No. | Last egg laid on | Last egg hatched on | Incubation period (in days) |
|------|----------|------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1965 | 26 | 12 May | 28 May | 16 |
| | 28 | 14 May | 30 May | 16 |
| | 29 | 20 May | 6 June | 17 |
| | 31 | 2 June | 18 June | 16 |
| | 34 | 25 May | 10 June | 16 |
| | 36 | 3 June | 18 June | 15 |
| | 37 | 16 May | 1 June | 16 |
| 1966 | 39 | 4 May | 20 May | 16 |
| | 41 | 7 May | 24 May | 17 |
| | 44 | 13 May | 29 May | 16 |
| | 48 | 3 June | 19 June | 16 |
| | 50 | 1 June | — | Did not hatch |
| | 53 | 30 May | 15 June | 16 |
| | 57 | 4 June | 20 June | 16 |
| 1967 | 61 | 6 June | 22 June | 16 |
| | 69 | 10 May | 26 May | 16 |
| | 71 | 13 May | 28 May | 15 |
| | 73 | 17 May | 2 June | 16 |
| | 79 | 27 May | 13 June | 17 |
| | 80 | 4 June | — | Did not hatch |
| | 84 | 5 June | 21 June | 16 |

Hatching pattern and success

The young hatch out, one after the other, at an interval of 22 to 26 hours, more or less in the order in which the eggs are laid. In 88 clutches observed during the course of the study, only in seven clutches one or two eggs failed to hatch. In these

cases it was observed that it was the last egg and/or the last but one which failed to hatch (Table 17).

TABLE XVII.—*Eggs that did not hatch.*

| Nest No. | No. of egg in the clutch | Egg No. that did not hatch |
|----------|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| 27 | 6 | V & VI |
| 33 | 4 | IV |
| 42 | 5 | V |
| 50 | 5 | IV |
| 58 | 5 | V |
| 72 | 3 | III |
| 80 | 4 | IV |

During this study I came across two complete clutches (One of five and other of four eggs) which failed to hatch. The birds kept on incubating these clutches for 30 days in one and 31 days in the other before giving up and deserting the nest finally.

On two occasions (Lamba, 1963a : 128) I collected House Crows' nests with eggs for study for their ectoparasites, which according to my previous observations should have been incubated for more than a week. To my surprise they failed to show any signs of developing embryo on being opened ; evidently the clutches were infertile.

The hatching success in the House Crow was found to be very high. Out of 678 eggs laid only 44 did not hatch out. The hatching success, therefore, works out as 93.51% (Table 18).

TABLE XVIII.—*Hatching success.*

| Year | Total eggs laid | Eggs that did not hatch | Percentage of unhatched eggs | Eggs that hatched | Percentage of hatched eggs |
|-------|-----------------|-------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|
| 1965 | 226 | 14 | 6.2 | 212 | 93.8 |
| 1966 | 258 | 17 | 6.6 | 241 | 93.4 |
| 1967 | 194 | 13 | 6.7 | 181 | 93.3 |
| Total | 678 | 44 | 6.4% | 634 | 93.51% |

The unhatched eggs were cleared by the parents three to five days after the hatching of the last chick.

NEST LIFE

Physical features and weight at hatching

The hatchings are nidicolous. The newly hatched young are fleshy pink in colour. The beak and claws are soft except the tips that are hard and are of the general colour of the body. The egg-tooth is not quite discernible. The mouth cavity is reddish in colour without any directive marks. The abdominal wall is almost transparent through which remnants of the yolk sac are still visible. The eyes are closed. There are very faint traces of whitish nestling down restricted to the dorsal and pelvic feather tracts. The freshly hatched fledglings are unable to stand or sit up on their feet (Plate VII, Fig. 4). They are, however, capable of raising their necks and gape for food.

The weight of the chick at hatching is slightly less (0.3 to 0.5 grams) than that of the egg at the time of laying.

Brooding, care and feeding of the young

The freshly hatched young are kept warm during the night by the brooding mother and protected from hot sun during the day by both the parents who take turns at brooding. The brooding by day stops after the fourth to sixth day of the emergence of the first hatchling, but brooding at night by the female continues till the chicks are partially fledged, that is, when they are about 14-17 days old.

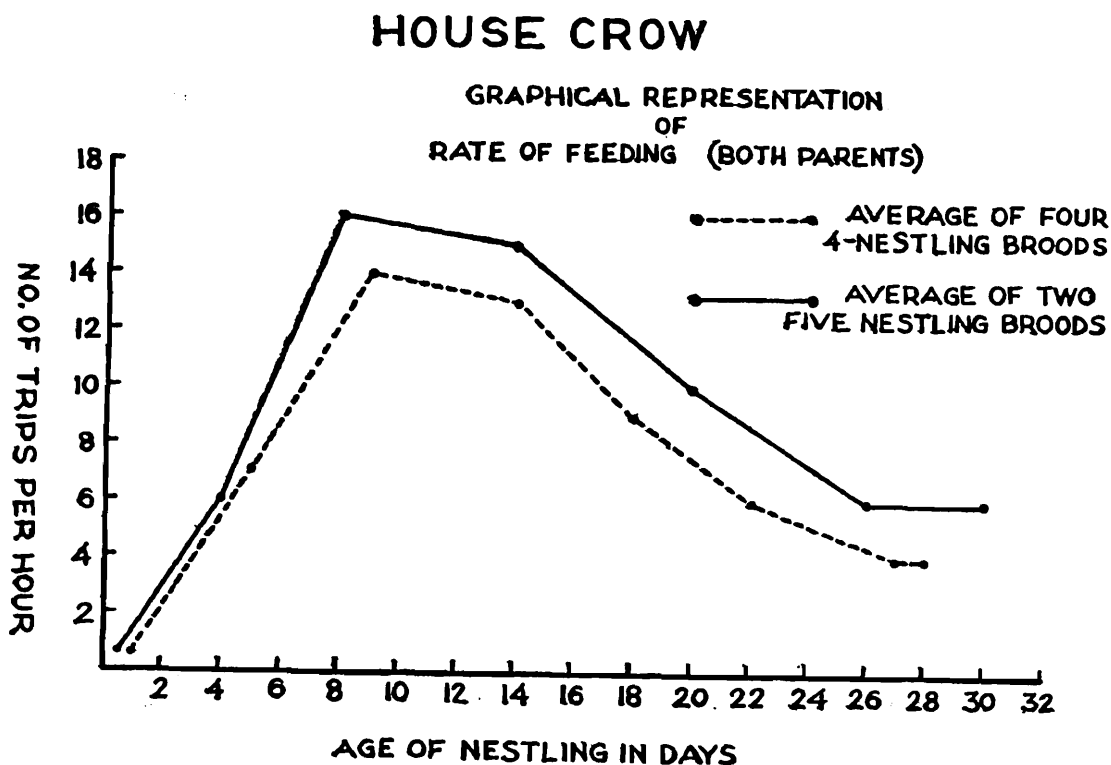
The nestlings are never left unguarded. One of the parents is always around, especially during the early days, to guard them from predators, to warn them of any approaching danger or to protect them from hot sun and rains.

The first serious attempts to feed the young are made when they are about 24 hours old. They are then fed on soft, regurgitated food which is poured down their gullets by the parents. Both parents bring food for and feed the young (Plate VI, Fig. 2) the female exerting a little more than the male.

Food and rate of feeding

The feeding activity starts in earnest from the second day

of the first hatching. It goes on increasing as more and more nestlings hatch out and join in the demand for food. The parents make hurried trips to grab something passable. The peak of this activity reaches by the eighth day and is, more or less, maintained for three to six days (Text-fig. 3). During this peak period as many as ten trips an hour by the mother were clocked on a number of occasions, and this figure rose to 16 for both the parents together. Soft and semi-solid food is put in the gullet of the young ones during this period. As the young grow they are able to swallow more and more solid food.



Text-fig. 3.

This tends to reduce slightly the number of feeding trips by the parents. When the chicks are about 14-17 days old they may be fed, or they accept food, three to four times in an hour at the maximum. This rate of feeding declines gradually till the nestlings are about 21 days old, when rate of feeding falls to only once or twice an hour till the fledglings leave the nest.

Fledglings 14-21 days old demand food on the arrival of the parent at nest by spreading their wings, shaking them slightly and gaping at the same time.

The solids on which the chicks are fed include everything a man would eat and many things he would not. Generally the bill of fare includes pieces of chapatties, boiled rice, cereals

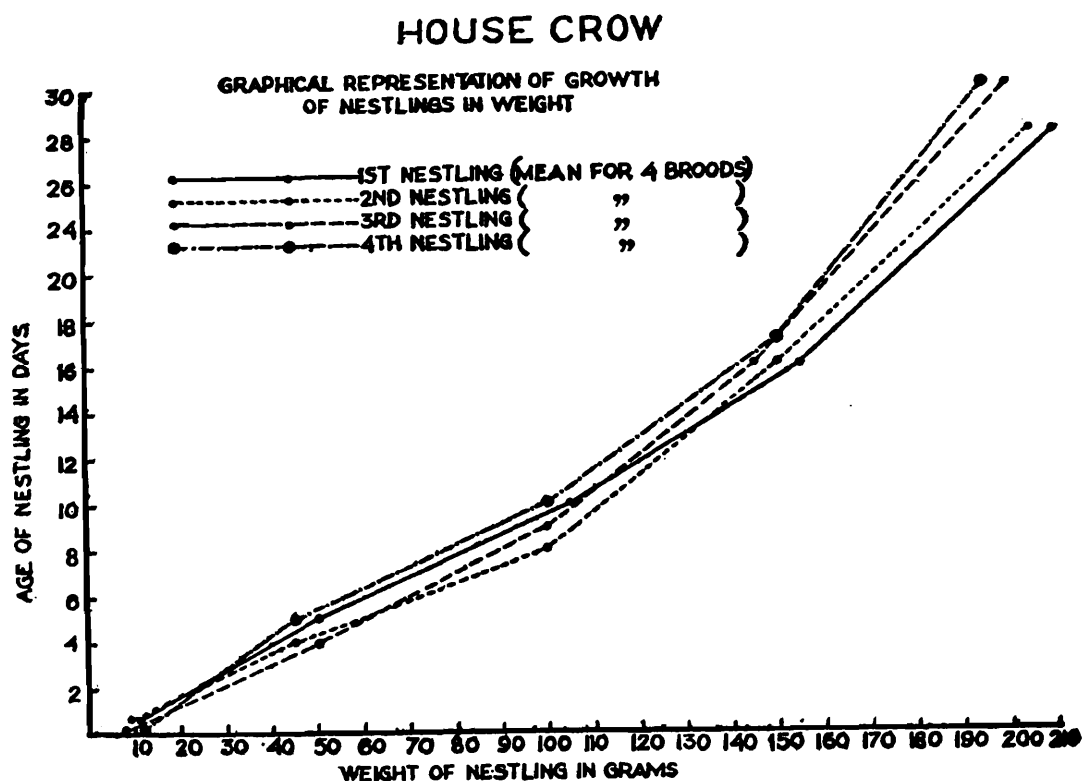
and whole grain, bits of vegetables and fruit, pieces of flesh, offal and carrion, catterpillars and whole soft-bodied insects.

Nest sanitation

The House Crow keeps the nest clean and tidy. After the emergence of the chick, the egg shell is eaten away by the parents. The faeces of the young is enclosed in a delicate faecal sac. At every trip, after feeding the young the parent waits for the young to eject the faecal sac. If and when ejected the sac is devoured by the parents, especially during the earlier days. Both sexes share the task of nest sanitation. As the young grow in age and acquire mobility they start elevating their hind quarters at the time of ejection over the rim of the nest and the faecal matter drops under the nest. This participation by youngsters in the nest sanitation normally starts when they are about 17 days old and continues till the time of their departure.

Growth of the nestling

As has been already stated the weight of the nestling at hatching is slightly (0.3 to 0.5 grams) less than the egg from which it emerges. As very little feeding is done during the first 24 hours the nestling does not gain more than 2 to 5 grams in



Text-fig. 4.

weight during this period. With the intensification of feeding from the second day the gain in weight increases rapidly varying between 8 and 15 grams a day till the nestling is about 8 to 10 days old when it reaches about 100 grams. In the second week, especially near the end, the rate of growth in weight is somewhat arrested, varying between 6 and 12 grams a day. In the third week the rate of increase in weight is reduced to 30 to 38 grams for the whole week and during the fourth week the gain in body weight is at its lowest, *i.e.*, 23 to 30 grams. At the end of the fourth week the nestling weighs on the average a little more than 200 grams (Text-fig. 4).

The eldest fledgling generally reaches its 100 grams in weight in about 8 days while the youngest does so in about 10 days time. The youngest, however, catches up by the end of the fourth week (Table 19).

TABLE XIX.—*Weight of young in nest.*

| Age in days | Eldest | | Youngest | |
|-------------|--------------|----------------------|--------------|----------------------|
| | No. of cases | Average wt. in grams | No. of cases | Average wt. in grams |
| 0.25 | 21 | 11.81 | 21 | 11.65 |
| 1 | 21 | 15.23 | 21 | 13.85 |
| 2 | 21 | 27.37 | 21 | 24.71 |
| 3 | 21 | 41.81 | 21 | 37.37 |
| 4 | 21 | 55.74 | 21 | 46.24 |
| 5 | 21 | 63.24 | 21 | 57.97 |
| 6 | 21 | 72.11 | 21 | 60.65 |
| 7 | 21 | 86.69 | 21 | 68.19 |
| 8 | 21 | 99.93 | 21 | 79.12 |
| 9 | 21 | 109.00 | 21 | 89.82 |
| 10 | 21 | 118.63 | 21 | 100.13 |
| 11 | 17 | 124.94 | 18 | 111.51 |
| 12 | 17 | 133.67 | 17 | 123.86 |
| 13 | 14 | 139.70 | 16 | 134.10 |
| 14 | 13 | 148.09 | 14 | 142.00 |
| 21 | 8 | 178.21 | 8 | 176.77 |
| 28 | 5 | 201.80 | 5 | 200.97 |

I have selected the 'eldest' and the 'youngest' nestlings for this comparative study instead of 'first' and 'last' or in fact all the nestlings of a brood for the following reasons:—

- i) The last nestling (sometimes even last but one also) often died during the first week.
- ii) As the crows gathered in large numbers to torment the climber who brought the nestlings down to the vehicle for weighing it was considered advisable to handle the minimum number of nestlings in the shortest possible time.

Very few nestlings of three to four weeks age group could be weighed because it became exceedingly difficult to catch them due to their habit of climbing into adjacent branches on the approach of the climber.

Donning of feathers

The nestling as it emerges from the egg is naked except for very faint traces of down on the pelvic and dorsal feather tracts, and filoplumes in place of remiges and rectrices. The following dorsal and ventral pterylae become distinct when the nestling is about 72 hours old.

Dorsal : Spinal (dorsal and pelvic only), humeral, femoral, crural and caudal.

Ventral : Sternal, axillar and abdominal, (Text-figs. 7-9).

The contour feathers (teleoptiles) are still stub-like structure under the semi-transparent skin at this stage.

These stubs elongate and pierce the skin when the fledgling is about 6 days old (Plate VI, Fig. 4). At about the same time the capital (dorsal) and malar and cervical (ventral) tracts become distinct though the sheaths of teleoptiles are still under the skin in these regions. The remiges and rectrices too pierce the skin at about the same time in the form of thin needle-like structures.

The rate of growth of remiges is many times more than the other feathers, including the rectrices. The points of these elongate needles burst into a tuft of feathers on or about the 9th day when the primaries are about 18 to 20 mm. long. The rectrices by this time are still 4-6 mm. long though they too bloom simultaneously. At this stage, with elongate shafts and tuft of hairs at the distal end, they resemble miniature artists' brushes arranged in rows. The tuft gradually elongates into rachis and vane while the shaft ultimately forms the calamus.

There is a gradual growth of all these feathers in size and length and also in density in the case of contour feathers as more and more feathers sprout on various pterylae. By the end of the second week the whole body of the nestling is thinly covered with feathers except for a patch on the abdomen. Along with the gradual growth of the nestling in size and weight the body feathers, remiges and rectrices too grow in size. By the time the fledgling is about four week old it is fully fledged.

Behaviour of nestlings

During the early days before the eyes of the nestling are open, if the rim of the nest or a part of its body is touched or a noise is made near the nest, the nestling reacts by raising its neck and gaping for food. This food response is continued even beyond the 4th or 5th day when the eyes open. After their eyes are completely open by the 8th or 9th day, the nestling start making distinction between the visit of the parent and the visit of human intruder. While the same reaction of begging for food continues in response to a visit of the former a visit of the latter is reacted to by a show of fear. The fear-reaction is expressed by crouching low in the bottom of the nest and tightly clinging to the nest-lining. Similar fear-reaction is also exhibited at the warning call of the parents, when larger birds of prey are around. If they are picked up by hand, they may even defecate.

By the end of the third week at the approach of a human climber the nestlings often evade capture by leaving the nest and climbing quickly on adjacent branches. During the fourth week, especially towards the end, they often accomplish this by flying to branches nearby or to a neighbouring tree. While doing so they often misjudge their capability and end up on the ground.

When about four weeks old the fledglings practise occasionally 'dry flights' by just flapping their wings while perching, and even undertake short flights to nearby branches.

Length of nestling period

By the end of fourth week most young ones leave the nest. A few weaker ones (usually the last to hatch) may however, stay on till the middle of the fifth week (Table 20).

TABLE XX—*Length of nestling period.*

| Year | Nest No. | Last chick hatched on | Last chick left on | Period (in days) |
|---------|----------|-----------------------|--------------------|------------------|
| 1965 | 26 | 28 May | 26 June | 29 |
| | 31 | 18 June | 15 July | 27 |
| | 34 | 10 June | 10 July | 30 |
| | 37 | 1 June | 3 July | 32 |
| 1966 | 41 | 24 May | 21 June | 28 |
| | 48 | 19 June | 15 July | 26 |
| | 53 | 15 June | 15 July | 30 |
| | 57 | 20 June | 18 July | 28 |
| 1967 | 69 | 26 May | 21 June | 26 |
| | 73 | 2 June | 30 June | 28 |
| | 79 | 13 June | 10 July | 27 |
| | 80 | 4 June | 5 July | 31 |
| Average | | | | 28.5 |

After leaving the nest the young birds stay around in the branches of the nesting tree where they are fed by the parents. Later they start following the parents and stay close to them for a couple of weeks, always cawing for food as soon as the parents pick up any. By remaining in company of the parents the young presumably learn to fend for themselves before finally parting company.

Nestling mortality

Just as all the eggs that are laid do not hatch, all the young that hatch out do not live to leave the nest, as may be seen from Table 21. During this study it was observed that out of 634 nestlings that hatched out in 163 nests as many as 263 died in the nest. The mortality, therefore, works out roughly as 41.5%.

TABLE XXI.—*Nestling mortality.*

| Year | No. of nests observed | No. of eggs hatched | No. of fledgling that flew out of the nest | No. of fledgling that died | Percentage |
|--------------|-----------------------|---------------------|--|----------------------------|-------------|
| 1965 | 62 | 245 | 147 | 98 | 40.0 |
| 1966 | 58 | 218 | 129 | 89 | 40.8 |
| 1967 | 43 | 171 | 95 | 76 | 40.4 |
| Total | 163 | 634 | 371 | 263 | 41.4 |

The majority of deaths occur in the first week. Most deaths among the young House Crows are due to want of food which is largely precipitated and accentuated by the young parasitic koels, who hatch out earlier than their foster brethren and devour a major portion of the food brought by the parents. The death is rarely due to a chance fall from the nest or as a result of some marauder's attack. Although the parent birds keep bringing in food from dawn till dusk they cannot usually meet the full demand of a clutch of five, and sometimes even of four nestlings who, for the first few (5-6) days consume more than their own weight (at hatching) of food. In case, however, there is an abundance of food in the locality, they do get round to the feeding of all the four or five of the clutch satisfactorily. When the fledglings are very young, the parents seem to make no discrimination whatever in feeding them. The parent on arrival at the nest with billfull of food is confronted with a number of gaping mouths as each of the nestling raises its neck and gapes widely. The parents stuffs the food into one of the gaping mouths, probably that which happens to be the nearest, until the food it has brought is finished, or the chick is unable to swallow any more. In such cases what remains is pushed down another throat. This is repeated at every visit of the parent. The young which are not fed until their stronger or foster brethren have received all they can hold, start losing ground with the passage of time, and soon become so weak that they cannot even raise their necks to demand food. The parents do not seem to take any notice of such weaklings, and certainly do not make any special attempt to feed them. The weakest thus

go to the wall. The dead are thrown out by the parents without the slightest concern. Most such deaths occur during the first week and some early during the second week.

Nesting success

As already indicated the nesting success in the House Crow depends on many factors, the most important ones being the amount of food available for the young at the nesting stage, fertility of the eggs laid, interference by parasites (koel) and predators (including man). A few deaths on account of diseases cannot be ruled out either.

In the present study a total of 678 eggs were laid in 163 nests. A total of 371 young (excluding the koel nestlings) left the nest (Table 22). The nesting success, therefore, comes to 54.7 per cent.

TABLE XXII.—*Nesting success.*

| Year | No. of nests observed | No. of eggs laid | No. of fledglings that flew out of the nest | Percentage |
|------|-----------------------|------------------|---|------------|
| 1965 | 62 | 258 | 147 | 57.0 |
| 1966 | 58 | 240 | 119 | 49.5 |
| 1967 | 43 | 180 | 95 | 52.8 |
| 3 | 163 | 678 | 361 | 54.7 |

2. *Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler, The Jungle Crow Breeding Season

Number of seasons

At Poona the Jungle Crow breeds only once a year, although it has been recorded to breed twice (Hume, 1873 : 411; 1889 : 4; Whistler, 1928 : 4; Baker, 1932 : 7-9) a year in some parts of India. The single breeding season observed at Poona is of about four months duration, that is, from the end of February to the end of June.

Duration

The breeding season commences by the end of February, that is, a little before the hot season begins, when pair formation starts. Construction of nests is taken up early in March and is at its peak towards the end of the month. Although occasional eggs may be met with as early as middle of March or as late as middle of May, majority of the birds lay in April. Most nestlings hatch out from the end of April to the middle of May. By the end of May the nestlings start leaving the nest. In June the nests become empty, rather rapidly as the month advances and by the end of June rarely an active nest is met with.

Mating

Pair formation

By the end of February or beginning of March, small flocks of the Jungle Crow which habitually feed in roadside Ficus trees when in fruit, scrub jungles around inhabited areas, cultivated fields and often in the suburbs in company with the House Crow, tend to disintegrate into pairs. The partners are sought out and courted. Many a time early in the breeding season I have seen parties of three Jungle Crows moving around with two of its members starting a fight without any apparent provocation. One moment they are perching in a branch or on a fence, and the next moment they are on the ground lying on their sides holding each other with claws and beaks, manoeuvring for an advantageous position or hold with their wings against the ground. The third member of the party keeps in its perched position watching the proceedings and cawing occasionally. Only once was I able to shoot such a party to ascertain their sex. Both of the fighting birds turned out to be males, while the spectator a female. I am inclined to believe that these fights are a part of the mode of pair formation particularly for the possession of the female, the victorious male ultimately pairing off with the female.

Courtship behaviour

The pairs when formed separate out from the flocks or

community gathering. They keep fairly close together even while feeding or resting. While feeding the male may often transfer a bit of delicacy he has picked up to his mate. While resting after feeding or during the hottest hours of the day, the pair perch close to each other and indulge in love play. The love play may take any of the following forms :

Head-tickling : One of the pair raises its beak over the head of the other and scratches the top of the head with the tip of its beak by repeated single strokes of its beak.

Billing : One of the pair stretches its neck so that its beak touches that of its mate, or rubs gently against it.

Spooning : The male regurgitates and feeds the female.

Copulation

The love play often ends up in copulation. The copulation usually takes place in branches of trees, sometimes on house tops or on the ground, and occasionally in the middle of a road. Love play is not an essential prerequisite to the act. The copulation is performed in the usual bird fashion, and no particular time of the day was observed to be preferred for the purpose. The sexual intercourse is most frequent while the nest is being constructed. It ceases when incubation starts.

Number of mates

The Jungle Crow, like its cousin the House Crow, is strictly monogamous. Only one female is courted by a single male. After the pair formation no attempt to woo another individual of the species, mated or unmated, is made by any of the pair. During the short duration of their bond they behave like ideal partners, always loving and caring for each other.

Duration of bond

The Jungle Crow pairs up only for a short duration of approximately four months in a year, *i.e.*, for a single breeding season. The pairs that emerge out of flocks at the beginning of the breeding season congregate back into flocks after the breeding season is over. In the non-breeding season no distinct pairs are observed.

Territory

Size

The Jungle Crow reacts differently to different types of intruders, resenting the intrusion of each type in a different manner. Their territorial limits varied from 0.5 metre to 200 metres depending upon the nature of the intruder as detailed below :—

- i) *Others of the species* : The Jungle Crow exhibits a very marked respect for the privacy of others of the species. No two nests of the Jungle Crow are constructed on the same tree, not even on two adjacent trees unless they are about 100 metres apart. Once a pair of the Jungle Crow starts building their nest, others of the species dutifully avoid the vicinity ; they never even alight on a nesting tree unless it happens to be their own.
- ii) *Harmless birds* : All harmless small birds, like sparrows, bulbuls, flycatchers, sunbirds, etc. are well-tolerated. They are welcome to make use of the nesting tree in any manner they think fit as long as they keep about 0.5 metre away from the nest proper. Some curious ones of these birds may even venture to perch on the edge of the nest and peep inside while the owners are temporarily absent. Normally these harmless birds are afraid of approaching the nest proper while the owners (Jungle Crow) are around.
- iii) *The Koel* : The koel, although it is known to parasitise the brood of the Jungle Crow, is not at all unwelcome to the nesting tree. Many a time have I seen koels (female as well as male ones) resting in the branches of large Banyan trees in which a pair of Jungle Crows was nesting at that time. The Jungle Crow treats the koel in the same manner as it does the harmless birds. I have not myself seen any Jungle Crow attacking the koels like the House Crow does, nor have I come across any such instance in the published literature.
- iv) *The birds of prey* : The presence of all birds of prey, big and small, in the vicinity of the nesting tree is

highly resented. Any hawk, falcon or kite, which happens to fly by is immediately set upon by both owners of the nest and is not left in peace till it puts about 200 metres between itself and their nest. Any of them found perching within 200 metres or so of the nest is attacked and made to vacate the area.

- v) *All other animals* : (including man) that climb or get into the nesting tree accidentally or intentionally are immediately attacked, more and more violently as they get nearer the nest.

Defence

The Jungle Crow defends its territory against all the above-mentioned intruders.

Others of the species never come near the nest or nesting tree. The harmless birds and koel too never dare to come too close to the nest proper while the owners were around. Any of these intruders who came too near the nest was threatened by a single caw emitted by the Jungle Crow with an extended neck.

All birds of prey were chased and dived at. The back and tail of the intruder being the main targets of the attack. Beak alone is used as a weapon of offence during these chases and dives.

All other animals like monkeys, squirrels, cats, snakes, and ornithologists, who happen to climb the nesting tree intentionally or accidentally are swooped upon and dived at. Vicious jabs of the beak are given, often drawing blood. When a human climber refuses to leave the nest in spite of these attacks or when convinced of their inability to drive away the intruder, one or both the guardians would perch in a nearby branch and exhibit extreme agitation by pecking at the branch, their own legs and claws or the mate sitting next, often cawing and making occasional dives at the intruder in between.

Another feature of defence in Jungle Crow is that it is carried out only by the owners themselves. They do not get any support, moral or otherwise, from other members of the species or the House Crow whose call of help is often responded by the Jungle Crow.

Nest-construction

Selection of site

Mating in the Jungle Crow is indicative of the fact that it is shortly going to start building its nest. The first step towards the construction of a nest is the selection of a suitable site. It has not been possible to ascertain beyond doubt as to which sex makes the final selection as regards the suitability of a site, as the Jungle Crow could not be marked before the start of the actual construction or occupation of the nest. Marking at roosts before the commencement of the breeding season does not prove fruitful because hardly any of the few (marked) birds could be located later in the study area; presumably because of their wide dispersal in the breeding season. The birds marked with rings at nests during the previous years too could not be identified at first sight as at the time of marking only bands of a single colour were used and the sex of the ringed bird of the nest deduced and recorded by its subsequent behaviour (particularly its position at the time of sexual union). On two occasions birds which seemed to roam about from tree to tree with a stick in beak, apparently looking for a suitable nesting site, were shot and one of them turned out to be a male while the other a female.

Situation and location of the nest

Normally a vertical fork, preferably a stout one, near the top or on one of the outermost branches of a tall tree (Plate VI, Fig. 6) is selected on the outskirts of, or near, human habitation, in well wooded, open, cultivated or waste land. It does not as a rule construct in buildings. Occasionally, loops offered by telephone, telegraph or even insulated electric wires, are utilised for constructing a nest.

Nesting material

Selection of the site over, the couple gets busy with the construction of the nest. Dry twigs and sticks are picked up from under the trees and hedges around the farms and fields. If fallen sticks are not readily available twigs from trees and sticks from hedges and fences are wrenched off and carried to the site in the beak. Wires are also occasionally made use of.

All these material are utilised for the construction of the outer cup.

For the lining of the nest cavity softer and pliable material, like coconut fibre, grass roots, grasses, palm fibres and hairs (human, horse or animal), are collected. The dry material may be moistened with water before use.

Mode of construction and share of sexes

Both the partners bring in building material and take part in the actual construction. Each prefers to fix the material brought by him or her but the male would often pass on material brought by him to the female if she happens to be at work and wait for her to fix it before making the next material-hunting trip together (Plate VII, Fig. 5). But he too is as adept in arranging and fixing a difficult stick as the female. The arranging of a stick or twig does not normally take more than a few seconds, but when some difficult stage is reached or an unusually thick or hard stick is to be adjusted to satisfaction the bird(s) may spend a few minutes for the purpose.

In the earlier stages of construction the material brought (sticks, twigs, wires, etc.) are piled in the fork in a criss-cross manner. They appear like a bunch of sticks put loosely in a fork, their ends projecting in all directions. When this pile is about 15-20 cm. in thickness and about 24-30 cm. in diameter additional sticks and twigs are added tangentially till a massive, broad cup-shaped structure 35-40 cm. in diameter and 12-15 cm. deep with walls 10-12 cm. thick, takes shape. The inner cavity of this cup is lined with softer material already listed above. The female does the major work of lining the nest, the male bringing in the material oftner than incorporating it in the nest. The female spends hours at a stretch fixing the lining. She applies her breast to smoothen the bottom and sides of the cup after the lining materials have been arranged.

Time required for completion

Both of the pair keep on bringing material and adding it to the nest pile throughout the day. There are, however, short intervals for feeding, love play and rest. Observations on seven pairs revealed that the Jungle Crow take from 7-21 days to complete a nest (Table 23). The birds who start building early in the

breeding season take slightly longer than those who start late. But then there are individual pairs who are more industrious than others and complete their nests in shorter time.

TABLE XXIII.—*Time required for nest building.*

| Sl. No. of pair | Construction started on | Construction finished on | Time taken in days |
|-----------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|
| 12 | 3 March | 22 March | 19 days |
| 14 | 7 March | 21 March | 14 days |
| 17 | 5 March | 23 March | 18 days |
| 29 | 9 March | 25 March | 16 days |
| 33 | 15 March | 26 March | 11 days |
| 47 | 4 March | 25 March | 21 days |
| 50 | 16 March | 23 March | 7 days |

The nest

The finished nest is a large shallow cup of sticks and twigs put together, about 35-40 cm. in diameter, 10-12 cm. thick walls, and 36-45 cm. high. The egg chamber is 16-20 cm. across and 10-14 cm. deep. This chamber is lined with coconut fibres, grasses, grass roots, palm fibre, human, horse or other animals hairs (Plate VII, Fig. 6).

Clutch

Time lapse between completion of the nest and laying of the first egg

The eggs are laid only when the nest is complete. Sometimes two to four days may elapse between the completion of the nest and laying of the first egg (Table 24).

Laying pattern

As already stated the first egg is laid 24 to 96 hours after of the completion of the nest. The subsequent eggs are normally

TABLE XXIV.—*The lapse between completion of the nest and laying of the first egg*

| Sl. No. of the nest | Nest completed on | First egg laid on | Time lapse (in days) |
|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------|----------------------|
| 7 | 25 March | 26 March | 1 |
| 11 | 27 March | 30 March | 3 |
| 14 | 21 March | 23 March | 2 |
| 17 | 23 March | 26 March | 3 |
| 21 | 2 April | 3 April | 1 |
| 24 | 5 April | 6 April | 1 |
| 29 | 25 March | 29 March | 4 |
| 33 | 26 March | 28 March | 2 |
| 39 | 1 April | 3 April | 2 |
| 47 | 25 March | 28 March | 3 |
| 50 | 23 March | 27 March | 4 |
| 52 | 6 April | 7 April | 1 |

laid at intervals of about 24 hours. Occasionally as much as 48 hours may elapse between two layings (Table 25).

TABLE XXV.—*Laying pattern.*

| | Nest Nos. | | | | | | |
|-----------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------|
| | 7 | 14 | 17 | 24 | 33 | 47 | 52 |
| 1st egg laid on | 26 March | 23 March | 26 March | 6 April | 28 March | 28 March | 7 April |
| 2nd egg laid on | 27 March | 24 March | 27 March | 7 April | 29 March | 30 March | 8 April |
| 3rd egg laid on | 28 March | 26 March | 28 March | 9 April | 30 March | 31 March | 9 April |
| 4th egg laid on | 29 March | — | 29 March | — | 31 March | 1 April | — |
| 5th egg laid on | — | — | 30 March | — | — | 2 April | — |

Time of laying

The first as well as the subsequent eggs are normally laid in the morning between 7.00 to 11.00 hours. Occasional eggs may be laid before or after this time. Generally the individual time and pattern of laying is maintained. It was observed that eight females out of eleven laid regularly between 7.00 and 11.00 hours, two laid before 7.00 hours, and one always laid between 11.00 and 18.30 hours.

Clutch-size

Three or four eggs are generally laid in a clutch, but sometimes only two or as many as five are also laid. Out of 102 clutches studied, 42 (or 41.61%) were of 4 eggs each, 30 (or 38.21%) were of 3 eggs each, 12 (or 11.76%) were of 2 eggs each and only 9 (or 8.82%) were of 5 eggs each.

The mean clutch-size for the years 1965, 1966 and 1967 was 3.5, 3.46 and 3.5 respectively (Table 26).

Seasonal variation

As may be seen from the above table, the larger clutches (of five and four) are met with more frequently during the first half of the breeding season. This results in an increase in the average clutch-size and also in the number of clutches, to its maximum in the first half reaching its peak by the third week of April. A gradual decline sets in the number of larger clutches as well as in the number of clutches laid by the end of April, and the average clutch-size sinks down to its lowest by the end of May.

The size, shape, weight, colour, design, intensity and shade of markings vary a good deal in eggs from different clutches and sometimes even in the eggs of the same clutch.

Eggs

Shape

The eggs are broad ovals somewhat compressed towards one end. The shell is hard, compact, fine in texture and fairly glossy.

TABLE XXVI.—Clutch-size as observed in 1965-1967 (March-May).

| Year | Month | Number of clutches of | | | | Total | Mean clutch-size |
|-------------|--------|-----------------------|------|------|------|-------|------------------|
| | | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | | |
| 1965 | March | — | 3 | 5 | — | 8 | 3.6 |
| | April | 2 | 5 | 5 | 2 | 14 | 3.5 |
| | May | 2 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 11 | 3.4 |
| | Total: | 4 | 12 | 14 | 3 | 33 | 3.5 |
| Percentage: | | 12.1 | 36.4 | 42.4 | 9.1 | | |
| 1966 | March | — | 4 | 3 | 1 | 8 | 3.6 |
| | April | 3 | 7 | 6 | 2 | 18 | 3.4 |
| | May | 2 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 13 | 3.4 |
| | Total: | 5 | 16 | 14 | 4 | 39 | 3.46 |
| Percentage: | | 12.8 | 41.0 | 35.9 | 10.3 | | |
| 1967 | March | — | 3 | 3 | 1 | 7 | 3.7 |
| | April | 2 | 5 | 6 | 1 | 14 | 3.4 |
| | May | 1 | 3 | 5 | — | 9 | 3.4 |
| | Total: | 3 | 11 | 14 | 2 | 30 | 3.5 |
| Percentage: | | 10.0 | 36.7 | 46.6 | 6.7 | | |

Colour and markings

The ground colour may be any one of the many shades of bluish green. There are blotches, streaks, smears, freckles, and spots of brown or pale purple all over, more so at the broader end (Plate VII, Fig. 3, right).

Size

A substantial number of eggs from nests under observations were measured and weighed. On the average the eggs measure 42.0×28.6 mm.; maximum 47.0×29.5 and 42.0×26.0 mm. (Table 27).

TABLE XXVII.—Size of eggs (*Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler).

| Length in millimetres. | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | Breadth in mm. | | | |
|---------------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|----------------|------|------|------|
| Year | 36.0 | 36.5 | 37.0 | 37.5 | 38.0 | 38.5 | 39.0 | 39.5 | 40.0 | 40.5 | 41.0 | 41.5 | 42.0 | 42.5 | 43.0 | 43.5 | 44.0 | 44.5 | 45.0 | 45.5 | 46.0 | 46.5 | 47.0 | 47.5 | |
| 1965 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 26.0 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 27.0 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 27.5 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | 28.0 |
| | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 28.5 |
| | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | 29.0 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 29.5 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 30.0 |
| Average of 12 eggs 41.9 × 28.3 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 30.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| 1966 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 26.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 27.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | 27.5 | |
| | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 28.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | 28.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 2 | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | 1 | 29.0 | |
| Average of 30 eggs 41.5 × 28.5 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 29.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |
| 1967 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 27.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | 28.0 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | 1 | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | 28.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | 29.0 | |
| | — | — | 1 | — | 2 | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 29.5 |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 30.0 |
| Average of 21 eggs 42.5 × 28.9 mm. | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 1 | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | 30.5 | |
| | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | — | |

Average of 63 eggs : 42.0 × 28.6 mm.

Weight

On the average the egg weighs 18.39 grams, the maximum being 20.5, and the minimum 16.5 grams (Table 28).

TABLE XXVIII.—*Weight of eggs 1966-1967.*

| Year | No. of eggs | Weight in grams | | | | | | | | | Mean |
|-------|-------------|-----------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|
| | | 16.5 | 17.0 | 17.5 | 18.0 | 18.5 | 19.0 | 19.5 | 20.0 | 20.5 | |
| 1965 | 12 | — | 1 | 3 | 2 | 3 | 2 | 1 | — | — | 18.20 |
| 1966 | 30 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 6 | 5 | 6 | 3 | 2 | — | 18.38 |
| 1967 | 21 | — | 2 | 4 | 2 | 3 | 5 | 2 | 2 | 1 | 18.60 |
| Total | 63 | 1 | 6 | 11 | 10 | 11 | 13 | 6 | 4 | 1 | 18.39 |

A detailed comparative study of weights of successive eggs was undertaken in a limited number of seven clutches. It appears that the first egg is the lightest and the last is the heaviest, but with no definite weight-pattern in between (Table 29).

TABLE XXIX.—*Weights of fresh successive eggs in 7 clutches.*

| Sl. No. of clutch | Egg No. | Wt. at laying gm. | Average wt. of clutch |
|-------------------|---------|-------------------|-----------------------|
| I | 1 | 17.0 | 17.87 |
| | 2 | 17.5 | |
| | 3 | 18.0 | |
| | 4 | 19.0 | |
| II | 1 | 18.5 | 18.83 |
| | 2 | 19.0 | |
| | 3 | 19.0 | |
| III | 1 | 18.0 | 18.62 |
| | 2 | 18.5 | |
| | 3 | 19.0 | |
| | 4 | 19.0 | |
| IV | 1 | 17.5 | 18.37 |
| | 2 | 18.5 | |
| | 3 | 18.5 | |
| | 4 | 19.0 | |
| V | 1 | 18.0 | 18.75 |
| | 2 | 19.0 | |
| | 3 | 19.0 | |
| | 4 | 19.0 | |
| VI | 1 | 17.5 | 18.33 |
| | 2 | 18.5 | |
| | 3 | 19.0 | |
| VII | 1 | 18.5 | 18.67 |
| | 2 | 18.5 | |
| | 3 | 19.0 | |

Determinate layer

The Jungle Crow does not lay additional eggs to complete a partially robbed clutch or stop laying when additional eggs are placed in the nest to complete the clutch.

In five nests I added four eggs each after the first egg was laid (5 being the largest normal number). In three of these nests 3 eggs, in one 2 eggs and in the other 4 eggs were laid at intervals of 24 hours inspite of the addition.

In seven nests, the first two eggs laid were removed. In four of these nests 2 more, in two 1 more and in one 3 more eggs were laid.

Incubation

Commencement

The Jungle Crow, like its cousin the House Crow, starts sitting (incubation) with the laying of the first egg. It does not, however, sit as closely in the beginning as the House Crow. The incubation in right earnest starts with the laying of the 2nd egg.

Share of sexes

The female does most of the incubation. She not only sits in the nest throughout the night but also remains in the nest for a major part of the day. The male relieves her during the day from time to time for short intervals of 10-40 minutes, but during these times he prefers to stand guard rather than settle in and incubate. Many a time the male has to be called by the female for relief. But like a dutiful husband he brings food for and feeds the female while she sits in the nest. He brings the food for her in his beak and transfers it to hers. If a particular tid-bit he has picked up is too hard he first rinses it in water and then carries it to her. On an average he makes three such feeding trips in an hour.

Reaction to alteration or substitution of nest-contents during incubation

The female sits in the nest throughout the day, except for short intervals. When she is away the nest is zealously guarded by the male who sits over the edge of the nest or stands astride

over the clutch. On the approach of a human climber the female leaves the nest and defends it. As soon as the climber leaves the vicinity, the female again occupies it. No attention whatsoever is paid to the alteration, *i.e.*, addition to or partial removal of the contents (eggs) as long as one or more of its own clutch is present or the objects added resemble its own eggs, such as plasticine models or House Crows' eggs. As long as one or more of its eggs are in the nest it will not even mind incubating a couple of golf balls placed in its nest. When the whole of the completed clutch is removed the nest is either deserted or a fresh clutch is laid. Two such clutches were laid after an interval of 11 and 14 days after the loss. Before the desertion a lot of agitation is exhibited by the birds by way of cawing, circling over the nest and pecking at the edges of the nest. When an object entirely dissimilar to its own eggs, like golf ball or a hen's egg, was added to the empty nest it was either thrown out, devoured or left in the deserted nest. When an artificial clutch of four eggs made of plasticine was placed in a freshly completed nest, it was accepted coolly by the female who started sitting on it but laid its full quota of four eggs commencing from the next day.

Incubation period

After a period of incubation the eggs hatch out generally in the order in which they are laid. The time lag between laying of the last egg and hatching of that egg has been taken as the incubation period. The eggs hatch out one after the other, in the order of laying after intervals of 12 to 24 hours. The first two eggs often hatch out on the same day, but the rest at 24-hour intervals. Out of 16 nests observed over a period of three years, in ten the last laid egg hatched out after 19 days, in four in 18 days and in two in 20 days (Table 30).

Hatching pattern and success

The young hatch out, one after the other, at intervals of 12 to 24 hours more or less in the order in which they are laid. The first and the second eggs often hatch out on the same day after an interval of about 12 hours. In 57 clutches observed during the course of this study, only in 22 clutches hatching was not cent per cent. Of these 22 clutches it was observed that in 9 clutches the last egg laid did not hatch, in 3 clutches

TABLE XXX.—*Incubation period.*

| Year | Nest No. | Last egg laid on | Last young hatched on | Incubation period in days |
|------|----------|------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------|
| 1965 | 3 | 25 March | 13 April | 19 |
| | 5 | 27 March | 14 April | 18 |
| | 7 | 29 March | 17 April | 19 |
| | 12 | 24 March | 13 April | 20 |
| | 14 | 26 March | 14 April | 19 |
| | 16 | 28 March | 15 April | 18 |
| | 17 | 30 March | 18 April | 19 |
| 1966 | 21 | 6 March | 25 April | 19 |
| | 29 | 1 April | 19 April | 18 |
| | 30 | 31 March | 19 April | 19 |
| 1967 | 33 | 31 March | 19 April | 19 |
| | 39 | 6 April | 24 April | 18 |
| | 42 | 3 April | 22 April | 19 |
| | 47 | 31 March | 20 April | 20 |
| | 50 | 31 March | 18 April | 19 |
| | 52 | 9 April | 28 April | 19 |

the last, but one egg did not hatch out, in 7 clutches the last but one egg did not hatch out, in 7 clutches the last two eggs failed to hatch, and in 3 clutches all the eggs failed to hatch (Table 31). In these instances where the full clutches did not hatch, the birds incubated the eggs for 28, 30 and 32 days before finally deserting the nest.

The hatching success in the Jungle Crow is fairly high. Out of 192 eggs laid in 57 nests only 38 failed to hatch. The hatching

TABLE XXXI.—Eggs that failed to hatch.

| Year | Nest/clutch No. | No. of eggs in the clutch | Egg No(s). that did not hatch |
|------|-----------------|---------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1965 | 1 | 4 | III |
| | 2 | 4 | III, IV |
| | 4 | 3 | III |
| | 6 | 3 | I, II, III |
| | 9 | 4 | III, IV |
| | 11 | 3 | II |
| | 15 | 3 | III |
| | 18 | 5 | IV, V |
| | 20 | 4 | III, IV |
| | 1966 | 23 | 3 |
| 24 | | 3 | III |
| 26 | | 4 | III, IV |
| 31 | | 5 | I, II, III, IV, V |
| 34 | | 3 | III |
| 1967 | | 36 | 3 |
| | 38 | 4 | I, II, III, IV |
| | 41 | 3 | III |
| | 44 | 4 | III |
| | 48 | 5 | IV, V |
| | 51 | 3 | III |
| | 54 | 4 | III, VI |
| | 56 | 4 | IV |

success is, therefore, 80.2% (Table 32). The unhatched eggs broke or got damaged after the hatched out nestlings moved about in the nest. These were cleared out by the parents.

TABLE XXXII.—Hatching success.

| Year | Eggs laid | Eggs that did not hatch | Percentage of unhatched eggs | Eggs that hatched | Percentage of hatched eggs |
|-------|-----------|-------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|
| 1965 | 68 | 14 | 20.6 | 54 | 79.4 |
| 1966 | 49 | 9 | 18.4 | 40 | 81.6 |
| 1967 | 75 | 15 | 20.0 | 60 | 80.0 |
| Total | 192 | 38 | 19.74 | 154 | 80.20 |

Nest Life

Physical features and weight at hatching

The hatchlings are nidicolous. The newly hatched nestlings are fleshy pink in colour. The tip of the beak and claws are whitish and hard. The egg-tooth is whitish. The mouth-cavity is blood red, and without any directive marks. The gape is swollen and pink in colour. The abdominal wall is almost transparent, revealing the intestine and remnants of the yolk sack. At emergence the nestling can emit a weak squeaking sound and raise its neck for food. The eyes are closed. There are faint traces of whitish nestling down restricted to the mid-dorsal, and femoral feather tracts, and filoplumes on the wing and tail region.

The weight of hatchling at emergence is slightly less (0.5 to 1 gram) than the egg from which it emerges.

Brooding, care and feeding of the young

The freshly hatched young are kept warm during the night by the mother and protected from strong sun during the day by both the parents. The brooding by day stops when the fledglings are 3-5 days old but that by night continues till the young are partially fledged, *i.e.*, approximately 17 days old.

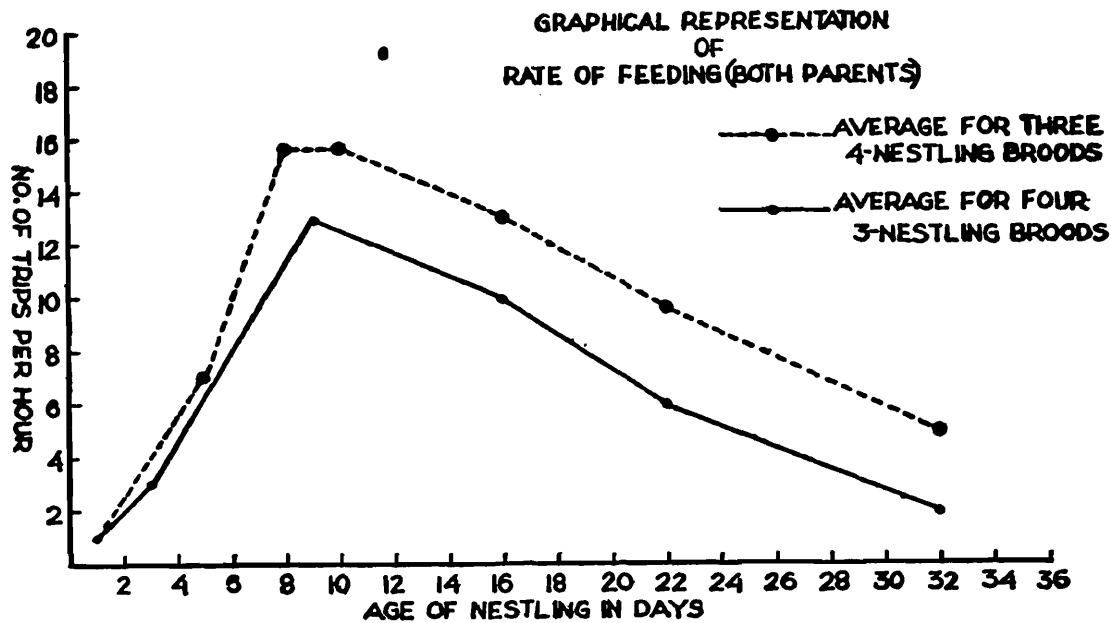
The young are never left unguarded. One of the parents always keeps in the vicinity of the nest, especially during the first two weeks, to guard or to warn them against predators and danger.

The feeding of the young by parents starts soon after the emergence of the first chick but it is taken up in right earnest only after the chicks are about or more than 4 hours old. They are fed on semi-solid regurgitated food to start with. Both the parents bring food for and feed the young.

Food and rate of feeding

The feeding activity really starts on the second day of the first hatching. Its rate increases with the emergence of the subsequent chicks. Both the parents make trips to hunt for food. The peak of this activity reaches by the 8th or 9th day of the hatching of the first chick, and it recedes slowly (Text-fig. 5). At the peak period as many as seven to eight feeding trips an

JUNGLE CROW



Text-fig. 5

hour per parent were clocked on several occasions ; this figure for the two parents together is 13-16. Soft, semi-solid food is thrust down the gullet of the young ones during the first 4 or 5 days. As the young grow they are able to swallow more and more solid food. This results in a decrease in the number of feeding trips by the parents. When the chicks are 18-20 days old they may accept food only twice or thrice an hour. This rate of feeding is maintained fairly steadily till the nestlings are about three weeks old, after which there is a further fall in the feeding rate bringing it down to once or twice in two hours, till the fledglings leave the nest.

The food consists chiefly of kitchen scraps like pieces of chapati, bread, boiled rice, cereals and whole grain, bits of vegetables and fruits ; pieces of flesh, offal, carrion, soft-bodied insects, caterpillars, and the like.

Nest sanitation

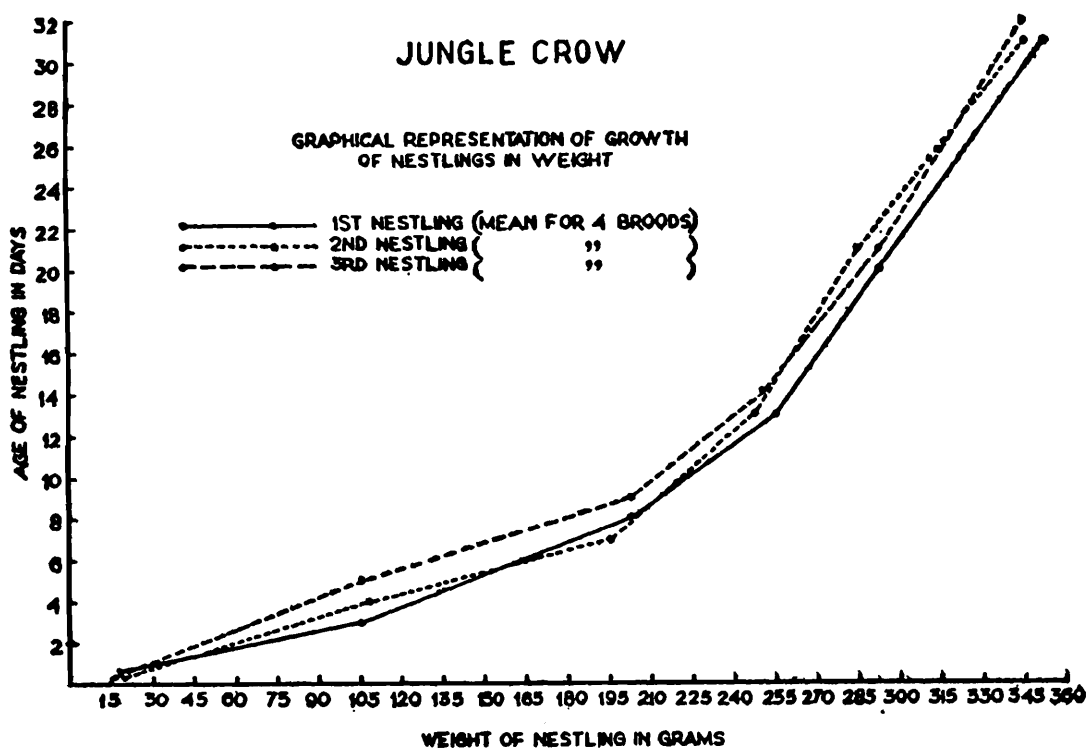
The Jungle Crow is a good house keeper. The occasional disarranged lining material are immediately repaired. After the emergence of the chicks, the egg shells are devoured. The faeces of the young is enclosed in a very delicate faecal sac. After every feeding the parent waits for the fed young to defaecate. If the young does, it is eaten by the parent but only during the earlier days. Both the parents attend to nest sanitation. As the

young grow in age and acquire mobility they start elevating their hind quarters at the time of defecation ; the faecal matter is thus ejected over the rim of the nest to drop underneath.

Growth of nestling

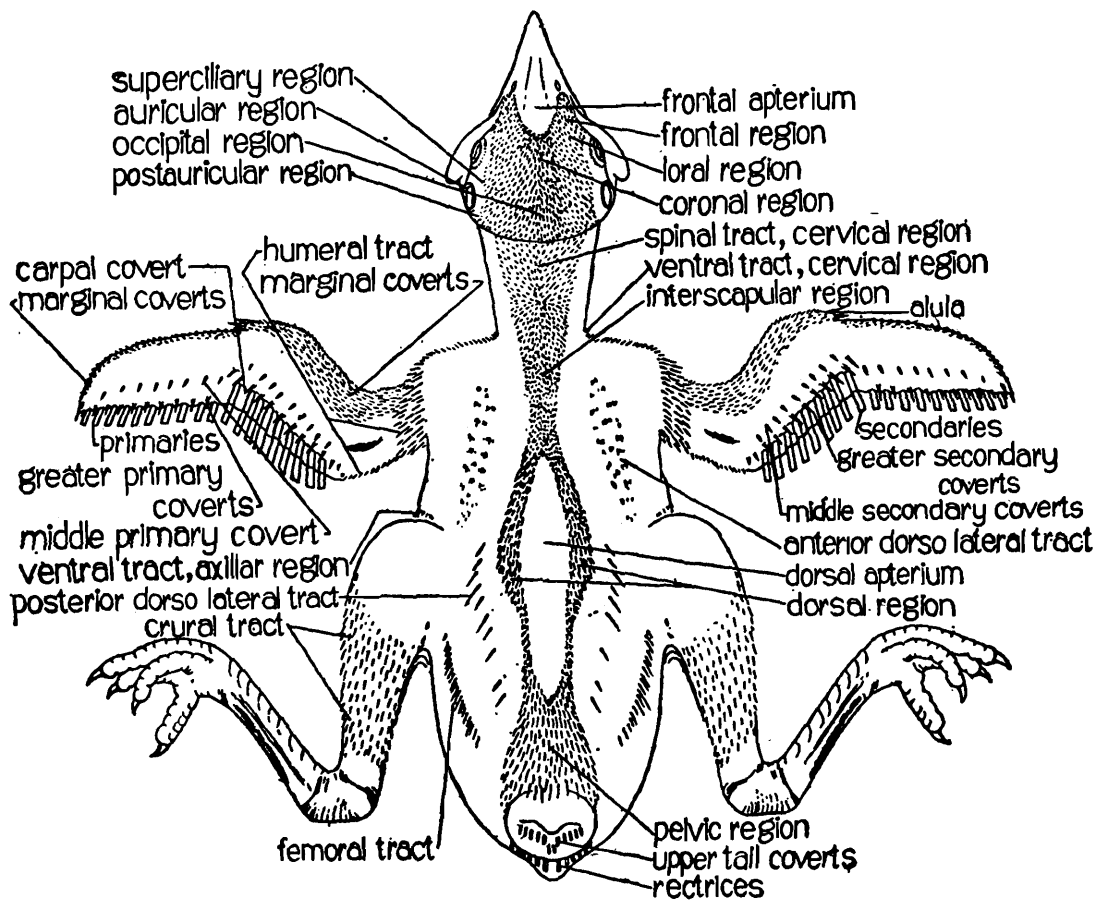
As already stated the weight of nestling at emergence is slightly (0.5 to 1.0 gram) less than the weight of the egg from which it emerges. As little feeding is done during the first 24 hours the chicks gain only 8 to 10 grams during that period. With the increase in the rate of feeding from the second day the weight increases at the rate of 20 to 35 grams a day during the first week, depending upon the number of young present in the nest. An eight-day old chick weighs about 195-205 grams. The rate of gain in weight is reduced to almost half in the next four days. A twelve-day old young weighs around 245 to 255 grams. This rate reduced further by another 50 per cent in the next ten days. When the young is about 22 days old it weighs approximately 300 to 310 grams. This rate is maintained till the age of 32 days, that is about when it leaves the nest, at which age weight is nearly 350 grams (Text-fig. 6).

The nestling first to hatch is normally the first to reach its 200 grams and it maintains a steady lead over the subsequent nestlings throughout the nest-life.



Donning of feathers

The nestling on emergence is naked but for a few faint traces of down on the mid-dorsal, pelvic and femoral tracts ; and filoplumes in the wing and tail margins. When the young is about three days old the following feather tracts become prominent although the feathers do not pierce the skin till the fifth or sixth day :

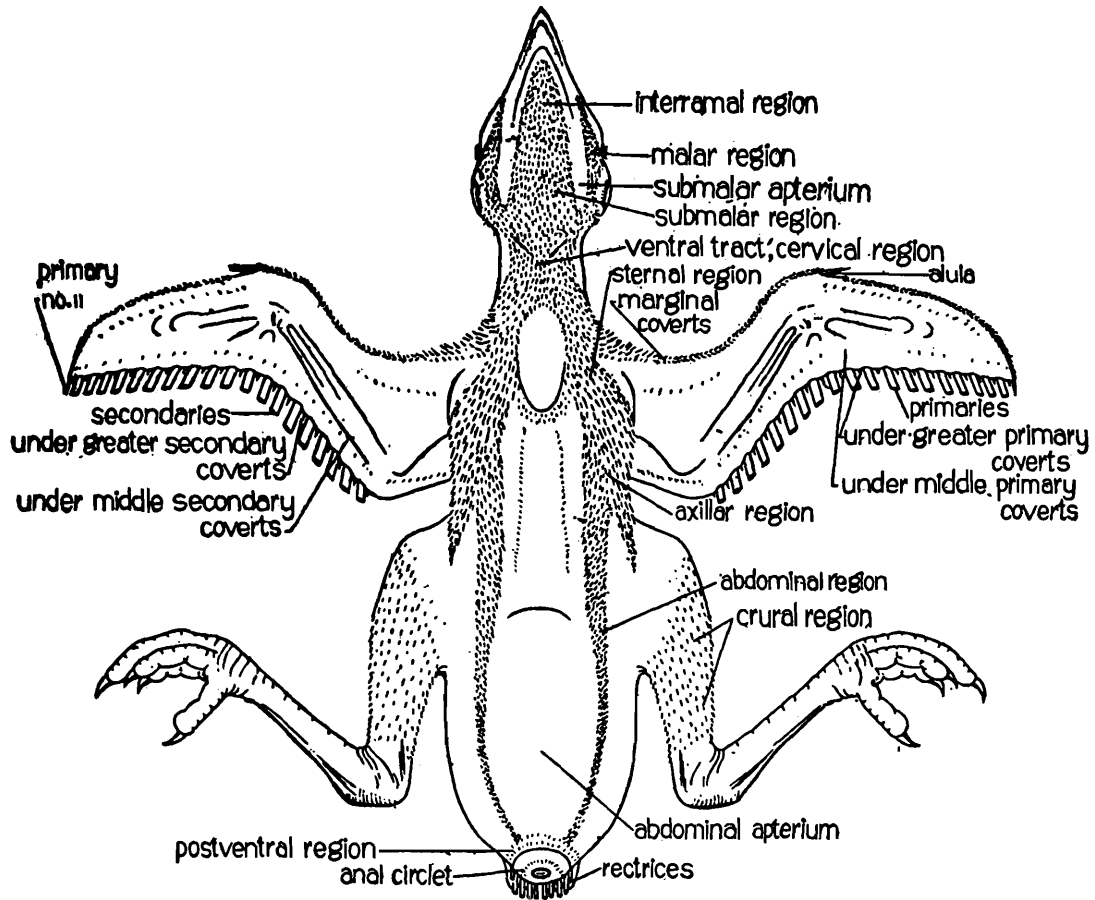


Text-fig. 7—Fledgling (dorsal view)

Dorsal : Spinal (dorsal and pelvic) humeral, femoral, crural and caudal.

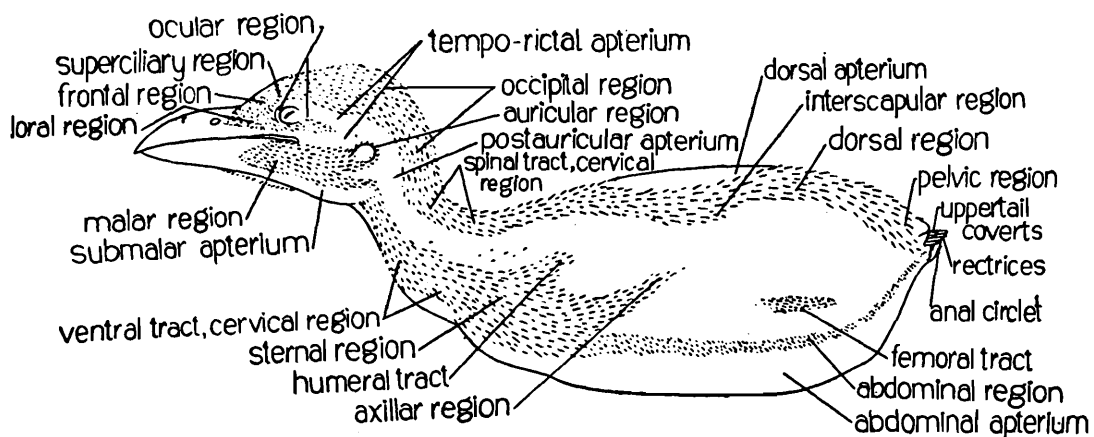
Ventral : Sternal, axillar and abdominal (Text-figs. 7-9).

On or about the fifth day, the capital (dorsal), malar and cervical (ventral) tracts too become distinct. About five or six days old fledglings show all the feather tracts (Plate VIII, Figs. 1 to 3) distinctly. Remiges and rectrices too pierce the skin about the same time as the other body-feathers, but their growth is very rapid. They first appear in the shape of gramophone needle-like structure which elongate for the first few days and then burst at the needle point on or about the ninth day.



Text-fig. 8.—Fledgling (ventral view)

There is a gradual growth of feathers in size, and also in density as more and more feathers sprout on various pterylae, till by the end of the third week the young is almost fledged. By the time the fledgling is about 32 days old it is fully fledged and is capable of flying short distances (Plate VIII, Fig. 4).



Text-fig. 9.—Fledgling (lateral view)

Behaviour of nestlings

For the first five days the eyes of the nestlings are closed. During this period if a soft noise is made near the nest, or the rim of the nest or a part of nestling's body is touched, it reacts by raising its neck and gaping for food. This food response is continued even after their eyes open. When they are about a week old the nestlings are able to distinguish between the parents and the human visitor. A visit by the latter is reacted to by crouching low at the bottom of the nest and clinging to the nest lining. When bodily lifted out of the nest, it reacts by defecating.

After the end of the third week, at the approach of the human visitor the young tries to leave the nest and climb the nearby branches to evade capture. When it is about 4 to 4½ weeks old, it flies out to the nearby tree or branch to escape a human intruder. The parents give out a danger call (a caw) at the approach of a bird of prey or a human intruder. This call too is responded by crouching low at the bottom of the nest. By the end of the fourth week it tries out its wings by indulging in 'dry flying'.

Length of the nestling period

By the end of fifth week most fledglings leave the nest. Occasionally a nestling may stick on till early sixth week (Table 33).

After leaving the nest the young stay around in the branches of the nesting tree or a nearby tree, where they are fed by the parents. Later they start following the parents, staying close to them for a couple of weeks. The parents feed them during this period. The young too attempt to feed by themselves when led to food by the parents.

Nestling mortality

Quite a few of the young Jungle Crow that hatch out do not live to leave the nest. During the course of this study, out of 154 nestlings that hatched out in 56 nests, as many as 36 died before they were old enough to fly out of the nest, so that the nestling mortality was 23.3% (Table 34).

TABLE XXXIII.—*Length of the nestling period.*

| Year | Nest No. | Last chick hatched on | Last chick left on | Period in days |
|------|----------|-----------------------|--------------------|----------------|
| 1965 | 3 | 13 April | 17 May | 34 |
| | 5 | 14 April | 19 May | 33 |
| | 7 | 17 April | 19 May | 32 |
| | 12 | 13 April | 19 May | 36 |
| | 14 | 14 April | 18 May | 34 |
| | 16 | 15 April | 18 May | 33 |
| | 17 | 18 April | 10 May | 32 |
| | 20 | 5 May | 8 June | 34 |
| 1966 | 21 | 25 April | 29 May | 34 |
| | 29 | 19 April | 24 May | 35 |
| | 30 | 19 April | 21 May | 32 |
| | 31 | 3 May | 6 June | 34 |
| 1967 | 33 | 19 April | 23 May | 34 |
| | 39 | 24 April | 27 May | 33 |
| | 42 | 22 April | 28 May | 36 |
| | 47 | 20 April | 27 May | 37 |
| | 50 | 18 April | 21 May | 33 |
| | 52 | 28 April | 31 May | 34 |
| | 54 | 3 May | 4 June | 32 |
| | 55 | 7 May | 7 June | 31 |
| | | | Average | 33.65 |

TABLE XXXIV.—*Nestling mortality.*

| Year | No. of nests observed | No. of eggs hatched | No. of fledgling that died | Percentage |
|------|-----------------------|---------------------|----------------------------|------------|
| 1965 | 20 | 54 | 13 | 24.0 |
| 1966 | 14 | 40 | 9 | 22.5 |
| 1967 | 22 | 60 | 14 | 23.3 |
| 3 | 56 | 154 | 36 | 23.3 |

The majority of deaths occur during the first week. These are due to a number of causes, starvation being the commonest one. Other causes are interference by predators, chance fall on account of strong winds or while practising flying and other natural calamities. A few deaths due to diseases also cannot be ruled out.

The dead nestlings are thrown out of the nest by the parents. Once I saw a House Crow taking away a thrown out nestling from under a nest, and on another occasion a dog carrying a fallen (presumably injured) but still alive nestling.

Nestling success

The nestling success in the Jungle Crow depends on many factors like fertility of the eggs laid, availability of sufficient food, deaths due to starvation, accidents, predations, disease, natural calamities, etc.

During the present study, out of the 192 eggs laid in 56 nests only 118 young finally flew out of the nest. The nestling success, therefore, works out to be 61.98% (Table 35).

TABLE XXXV.—*Nestling success.*

| Year | No. of nests observed | No. of eggs laid | No. of fledglings that flew out | Percentage |
|------|-----------------------|------------------|---------------------------------|------------|
| 1965 | 20 | 68 | 41 | 60.3 |
| 1966 | 14 | 49 | 31 | 63.3 |
| 1967 | 22 | 75 | 46 | 61.3 |

3. Brood parasite of the crows : The Indian Koel, *Eudynamys scolopacea* (Linnaeus)

The koel belongs to a group of rather clever birds, parasitic cuckoos, who during the course of evolution have taken to the production of eggs resembling closely to some other species of birds whose breeding season coincide with theirs and has made use of their qualities of good parentship to get their own young raised by them by laying in their nests. The parasitic

cuckoos are known as brood parasites. For this purpose the koel, has selected the most intelligent of the Corvidae and perhaps the most devoted of avian parents, namely, the House Crow, *Corvus splendens*. Not infrequently it also entrusts its domestic responsibilities to its not so bright first cousin, the Jungle Crow, *Corvus macrorhynchos*, and occasionally to its distant kin the Magpie, *Pica rustica* (Harington, 1904). Instances of parasitisation of broods of the Common Myna, *Acridotheres tristis* (Inglis, 1908 : 681). Golden Oriole, *Oriolus oriolus* (D'Abrou, 1927) ; Black Drongo, *Dicrurus adsimilis* (Smith, 1952) and starling, *Sturnus* sp. (Baker, 1927) are also on record. But these were perhaps in desperation for want of something better.

Breeding season

The breeding season of the Koel coincides with that of the House Crow throughout the country. In point of fact, it starts a little earlier when most House Crows are still at the nest-building stage and some sluggish Jungle Crows are still laying. It is these tardy Jungle Crows that get imposed. The breeding seasons of the two species of crows have already been described in the preceding pages, and hence need not be repeated here. Broadly speaking the breeding season of the koel is from mid-April to mid-July beginning a little early in southern India and ending a little late in northern India.

At Poona, where the present study was undertaken, the koel laid mostly in the months of May and June. Fresh eggs were taken from the nests of the Jungle Crow as early as 19th of April and from the nests of the House Crow as late as 1st July. Instances of courtship display, pair formation and copulation, were observed as early as the first week of April.

Territory

Early in the breeding season the male apparently establishes a territory in a promising patch of trees abounding in crows and announces it by its lusty song. The female, in response to the call, visits the territory and stays on, presumably, if she happens to like it. This territory is defended by both of the pair but to an entirely different consequence. Any tres-

passing or visiting female is most welcome to the male (owner) who at once sets forth to woo her even within the sight of his earlier mate, while the female (owner) greatly resents such visitors and never fails to threaten or attack her, finally making her best a retreat. A visiting male, on the other hand, is given all encouragement for an illegitimate union by her irrespective of the presence of her mate. The mate (male) however, extremely dislikes such an adventure and goes after it with all his might. Even the unmated males defend their established territory against any male intruder. It is quite usual a number of unmated males who presumably could not establish or hold their territories, to spend time together in a single large tree.

Defence

The male when defending the territory gradually approaches his adversary, hopping from twig to twig, calling loudly and displaying its threatening posture. The threatening display consists of a little spreading of wings and shaking them, perking the head in a stabbing movement and flicking and waving of the tail. The intruder too strikes a similar posture and calls back without giving any ground. When they are within striking distance the bout starts. Beaks are used as the main weapons of offence and defence. These bouts (or stabbing jabs, to be more accurate) are interspersed with loud, presumably threatening, calls. The duel goes on for minutes together, the length depending upon the tenacity of the intruder or the ferocity of the defender, and ends only with the withdrawal of one of the combatants, usually the intruder. The retreating trespasser is normally chased out of the territory.

The female when defending the territory, approaches her adversary gradually calling and assuming the threatening posture between hops from twig to twig. The threatening display is similar to that of the male. The wings are half opened, the tail is flicked from side to side and the head is jerked forwards and backwards. When the adversaries are within beak's reach of each other the duel starts in right earnest, but never becomes as violent as it often develops in the males. After a while the trespassing female gets bored and retreats. The trespassing female, while in retreat, may or may not be chased by the female, but is more often than not chased by the male

if he happens to be around, probably in a last bid for a successful romantic interlude.

Pair formation

To all appearances the koels pair only for the breeding season and that too not very seriously. As has been described, others of the opposite sex are courted and copulated with by both of the pair without the least inhibition. This marital infidelity of the koel has often been commented upon (Dharmakumarsingji, 1954 ; MacDonald, 1960). The courtship consists of the male chasing the female, each uttering its note. The chase often ends up in the female surrendering to him in the branch of a tree. She is often fed by the male after every coition, occasionally even before the act. The copulation is done in the normal bird fashion always in the branches of trees, sometimes even in the vicinity of a coming up crow's nest (MacDonald, 1960 : 130).

Egg laying

Comparative stage vis-a-vis host species

The egg or eggs are laid in the nest of the host species when the latter has just started laying. During the course of this study it was observed that (a) out of 21 nests of *Corvus splendens* in which the koel managed to lay, in 16 nests she laid her first egg after the crow had already laid one, in three nests she laid after the crow had laid two and in two nests after the crow had laid three ; (b) in all the three nests of *Corvus macrorhynchos* the koel laid her first egg after it had laid its first. The koel's egg in a freshly completed crow's nest not containing any of its (crow's) own were never met with. From various observations it is surmised that the female keeps an eye on the coming up nest or nests of crows in her territory. She takes her cue of the proper time for laying from the commencement of incubation by crows who habitually start sitting (on the eggs) as soon as the first egg is laid. Thereafter, the female koel lays her egg at the first possible opportunity. If she is lucky to get a break within the first 24 hours of the sitting of the crow she manages to lay after the crow has laid her first. otherwise after the second or the third.

Clutch-size

I have personally never come across more than three koel's eggs (of a single type presumably the produce of a single bird) in a single nest of the host species, and hence am inclined to believe that normally two and not more than three eggs are laid by a single female koel, at least in a single nest of the hosts. Some previous workers, however, did come across as many as seven (Jacob, 1915), eleven (Abdulali, 1931) and thirteen (Jones, 1916 ; Baker, 1934) koel's eggs of two or three distinct types (presumably the product of as many birds) in a single crow's nest, out of which a maximum of five (all of one type) have been assumed (Jacob, 1915) to be the product of a single female.

Mode of laying

As the House Crow (the chief host of the koel) is known to guard its nest zealously against all intruders, it greatly intrigued the earlier workers as to how the female koel managed to lay in the nest of the ever-vigilant House Crow. It was commonly believed by them that male koel lures the incubating House Crow away from the nest while the female lays in its nest. But my experience, as described below, has been otherwise.

On May 3rd, 1966, at dawn while observing a Jungle Crow's nest at Gul Tekdi, Poona, I saw a shadow slip in the nest soon after the female left it to perch on the top of the nesting tree. As the visibility was poor I took it to be the male taking up his duty without saying the usual 'hullo' to her mate sitting above. On adjusting my binoculars carefully I was intrigued to find a much longer tail projecting out of the nest. A further straining of the eyes rewarded me with a full view of a female koel leaving the nest. I had this particular nest under observation for the past fifteen days or so and had checked it only the previous day and marked the single egg laid on 2nd (of May) morning. Being greatly excited by what I had seen I checked up the nest again. To say that I was greatly surprised to find a freshly laid (still warm, in fact warmer than the crow's egg) koel's egg lying next to the previously marked crow's egg in the nest will be untrue as I had half suspected it. The incident, obviously posed a number of questions in my mind, *viz.*, (a) Was it a freak incident ? or (b) was it the usual mode and time of laying ? or (c) was this dawn laying adopted

in the case of nests of habitually unsuspecting Jungle Crow ? I, therefore, decided to pursue the matter further by watching fresh House Crow nests (the chief host of the koel) in the coming nesting season for similar occurrences. With the breeding season of the House Crow closely following that of the Jungle Crow I did not have to wait for long. I saw the koel's performance repeated twice during the breeding season of 1966 in the House Crow's nests but not so very smoothly as in the case of the less suspicious and less vigilant Jungle Crow's. The House Crow, in one instance, detected the koel as she entered the nest and drove her off before she could lay.

The egg

The koel's eggs resemble those of the host species fairly closely (Plate VII, Fig. 3). They are moderately broad ovals in shape, somewhat compressed towards one end. The texture of the shell is fine and glossless. The ground colour varies from pale sea green to dull olive green, often with a brownish tinge. They are marked all over with specks, spots, streaks, blotches and clouds of reddish brown, warm brown or purple, more so towards the broader end where the markings sometimes take the form of an undefined cap. The size varies from 28-32 mm. \times 22.24 mm. The average of 21 eggs was 30.8 \times 23.2 mm.

Period of incubation

The period of incubation for koel's eggs as studied in 12 cases was found to be 13 days, the same as reported previously by Lamba (1963 : 132). Apparently the koel capitalizes on this shorter incubation period, 13 days as compared to 16-17 days of the House Crow (Lamba, 1963a : 128) and 18-20 days of the Jungle Crow (Lamba, 1965a : 430). It usually lays after the crow has laid its first egg ; therefore, the young koel is the first to emerge. Even when the koel has been as late to lay as after the crow's third egg the young koel hatches out along with the first of crows, getting a fair chance to compete with the fosters.

Fertility

The fertility in the koel's eggs as studied in 39 cases was

found to be 100 per cent. Never in my twelve years of experience have I come across a koel's egg that failed to hatch. This absolute fertility of the koel's egg is perhaps due to its parasitic habit (survival value). They cannot, obviously, afford to lay infertile eggs in the nests of the hosts for which they have to work so hard and get so meagre an opportunity.

Physical features and weight at hatching

The young koel often hatches a day or two earlier than its foster brethren. At emergence it weighs approximately 7 grams. Its body is entirely devoid of feathers. The skin is brownish in colour as against pink of the nestling crow (Plate VII, Fig. 6). The eyes are closed. The colour of the beak and claws are whitish and hard. Once an egg (in advanced stage of incubation) hatched out after it had been kept in a steel almirah for 24 hours. The nestling could be heard from inside of the shell approximately four hours before it broke the shell to emerge. At emergence it could emit a weak sound and could raise its neck (when touched) to gape for food.

Care and feeding by foster parents

The crows start feeding the koel nestling in right earnest with the zeal and enthusiasm of real proud parents. For the first couple of days it is fed on semi-solid, regurgitated food. After about three days the nestlings are able to swallow soft solids. The food comprises mainly of soft-bodied animals (caterpillars, worms, centipeds, etc.), kitchen scraps, grains, fruits and similar vegetable matter. Both foster parents bring food for and feed the young koel. The feeding trips are so arranged as to leave one of them in immediate vicinity of the nest to guard against predators.

As a result of immaculate care taken by the foster parents the young koel grows rapidly and is the healthiest occupant of the crow's nest. By the end of the first week its weight increases seven to eight times its weight at emergence.

By the end of the second week the body-weight of the koel nestling increases by twelve times and at the end of the fourth week, when the young koel is ready to leave the nest she weighs about 120-130 grams, approximately 17-18 times its weight at emergence.

Donning of feathers

As already stated the young koel is practically devoid of feathers at emergence though a few neossoptiles may be discovered on the dorsal feather tracts on very close examination. The contour feathers, remiges and rectrices (Text-figs. 7-9) start piercing the skin by the end of the first week in the form of blunt needle-like structures. By the middle of the second week, the ends of these needles break open into small tufts which gradually elongate into rachis and vane. By the end of fourth week the young are fully fledged. The sexes can be differentiated by the middle of second week when the females start showing their spots and bars and their colour remains dark brown (Plate VIII, Fig. 6). The males on the other hand remain uniform black except for a row of whitish spots across the wing coverts. The general colouration of the fully fledged young is somewhat similar to that of the adults, but slightly darker in the female nestlings.

Young koel's behaviour

The young koel, unlike other young cuckoos, does not eject the eggs or young of the host species. This fact was recorded as early as 1907 by Dewar who at that time held an enquiry into the parasitic habits of the koel (Dewar, 1907). The only unfair advantage the young koel takes is that it emerges a little earlier than its foster brethren and by the time they hatch out it is already big enough to raise its neck oftener and higher to obtain more food from the foster parents. The young koel seems to have an insatiable hunger and goes on greedily devouring large proportions of the food brought by the parent crows, depriving the young crows of their legitimate share. As a result, all but one, occasionally two young crows die of starvation when their parents are unwillingly entertaining a koel nestling. When the number of young koels happens to be two rarely a young crow can manage to survive.

The young koel otherwise lives in amity with the young crow/crows, if any manage to survive, and leaves the nest along with them after about four weeks of nest-life. Even after leaving the nest it follows its foster parents from tree to tree demanding food. Although not well adapted for terrestrial movement, it often alights on a stone or boulder to ask food when the foster parents are feeding on the ground. The procedure for

asking food is the same as that of the young crows. It can even manage a hoarse caw very much resembling that of the young crows. When the young koel is going about after its foster parents it also tries to feed itself independently on figs and the like. Presumably it breaks away from the fosterers after it acquires enough self-confidence to feed by itself.

Nestling mortality

The nestling mortality in young koel's is extremely low. I have never come across a dead koel nestling in a crow's nest. I wonder if any ever die of starvation. Theoretically, however, starvation death is possible if there happens to be more than two or three of them in a single nest and one (or more) of them is rather late in hatching out. In such a case the last to emerge may not be allowed enough opportunity to obtain food from the foster parents and may perish as a consequence. Natural calamities (like accidental fall as a result of storm), interference by small inquisitive boys and disease appear to be the main causes of loss of nestling in koel. I have missed only one koel nestling during the period of study when 21 nests containing 24 koel fledglings were under observation. The ratio works out roughly to 4.2 per cent.

Parent koel's behaviour

The Koel, after having laid her egg/eggs in a crow's nest, forgets all about it. She does not make any attempt to feed her own young after they hatch out or subsequently when they finally leave the crow's nest.

Incidence of parasitism

During the period of study it was noticed that while parasitised nests of the Jungle Crow were barely 0.5%, at least 10% of the House Crow nests harboured egg(s) of the koel.

Breeding season

Duartion

Most birds do not breed throughout the year. Generally the

various members of a particular species in a given area breed only during a particular period or periods in a year. In this (these) period(s) they establish territories, pair off, copulate, construct nests, lay eggs, incubate and raise their brood(s). Such a period(s) is (are) known as the breeding season(s) for the particular species. The breeding seasons for an individual species may be annual, biannual, perennial or irregular depending upon the number of times in a year (or period of years) it goes through the above-mentioned schedule.

The breeding season is initiated, according to the current belief, by a complex of factors, like (a) natural instinct and (b) physiological changes, brought about by various ecological stimuli, such as temperature, precipitation, quantum of sunshine, availability of food and changing condition of the habitat, etc.; which often bring about physical changes also. The length of the breeding season for a particular species depends in part on (A) time required for :—

- i) establishment of territory,
- ii) pairing up,
- iii) construction of nest,
- iv) laying,
- v) incubation period, and
- vi) nestling period.

(B) the interval between the desertion of a nest and renesting; and (C) interval between the fledging of one brood and commencement of construction of another nest or laying, and the number of broods raised during the season.

During the course of this study it was observed that at Poona the House Crow, *Corvus splendens*, has a single annual breeding season of about 3½ months from late April to early August. A number of previous workers have, however, recorded different times and periods of the year as its breeding season in different parts of India. Hume (1889:8) records that the “breeding par excellence is June and July but an occasional nest will be found earlier even in Upper India and in Southern and Eastern India a great number lay in May” According to Dewar (1919 : 27-28) the breeding season of this species “in Northern, Western and Central India is June to August, most eggs being laid between June 10th and 30th. In Bengal and Burma from March to May, also in January and December. In South India from April to June, a few birds, however, nest in November and December or February and March” Whistler (1928 : 8) remarked

that the "breeding season is very regular in the north-west, eggs being laid from the middle of June till the middle of July. In the rest of India numbers lay in April and May and occasionally nests are found in November, December and January" Baker (1932 : 16) writing on the subject stated "Over Eastern Bengal, Bihar and Arakan the normal breeding season is March and April but in Dacca and Mymensingh there are two well defined seasons : December, January and February in winter and April, May and early June in the hot weather. In Ratnagiri and in other parts of Bombay Presidency Messrs. Vidal and Davidson found that they had two similar seasons, the principal months being November and December and then again in April and May. Over the rest of India the favourite months seem to be June and July." Ali (1946 : 2) records "In Western India House Crows nest between April and June, in Bengal slightly earlier ; while in the heavy rain fall areas of south-west India breeding is usually over before the onset of the south-west monsoon in May" Lamba (1963 : 123) reports that "around Poona breeding season commenced by the end of April, most eggs and nests were found in May-June and fledglings in June-July. Occasional nests were also met with in August. On the other hand, at Vellore (N. Arcot, Madras) the nests did not start coming up till nearly the middle of May. Most of the eggs were found in June and most fledglings in July. The breeding season lingered fairly well into August, when a few nests with fledglings could be located."

In the case of the Jungle Crow, *Corvus macrorhynchos*, too. it has been noticed during the present study that it too has a single annual breeding season of about four months lasting from the end of February to the end of June. Some previous workers have, however, recorded different, lengthier and two distinct breeding seasons for this species also in various parts of India. Hume (1873 : 411, 1889 : 4) writing about the breeding season of this species stated : "March to May is, I consider, the normal breeding season ; in the plains the majority lay in April, rarely later, and in the hills in May ; but in the plains a few birds lay also in February." According to Whistler (1928 : 4), "The various races of Jungle Crow throughout India agree for the most part in laying their eggs from March to May, but in the plains a few nests will be found with eggs as early as the middle of December" Baker (1932 : 7) writing on the subject stated : "The Northern Indian race breeds during December and

Januray in Bengal and have myself taken eggs as early as the 27th November in Eastern Bengal. In Bihar a few birds breed as early as second week in January, but over the rest of its range across India as far west as the United Provinces and as far south as the Central Provinces the normal breeding season seems to be late March to early May, most eggs being laid in April before the 20th of that month. The breeding season of the Jungle Crow throughout Southern India seems to be March, April and May. Major C. E. Williams took for me a fine series of their eggs between 9th of March and 3rd of May ; Bourdillon and others took eggs from 27th February to 20th of May in Travancore. Davidson and Miss Cockburn give April and May as the breeding months in the Nilgiris, though Darling took a clutch of six eggs at Ooty as early as the 12th of February. In the south of Bombay Presidency most eggs are laid in April and March" Ali (1946 : 5) on the other hand stated: "The normal breeding season in Peninsular India is between December and March or April ; north of Ganges and in Assam and Burma it is usually later, between March and May." But Lamba (1965 : 426) recorded that "In and around Vellore (N. Arcot, Madras) where the present study was made, the breeding season in 1956 lasted from early March to early June. Most eggs are found in April-May and most young in May-June"

Initiating factors

It is rather difficult to give a clear-cut explanation of the dissimilarity between the initiation and length of the breeding season of crows at Poona and elsewhere in India, as the ecological and physiographical data for other areas are not available for comparison. But it can certainly be assumed that breeding is initiated by the operation of a one or more factors mentioned earlier. Various workers all over the world have experienced that these factors affect different species differently in the same or different areas. For example, Nice (1937) and Kluijver (1951) have correlated the rising temperature to egg-laying in some temperate zone species, but in Central America quite a few species breed when the temperatures are falling (Van Tyne & Berger, 1959 : 314) Similarly, the enlargement of gonads (hence breeding) has been attributed to the increasing length of the day at higher latitudes, but Hummingbirds in the western highlands of Guatemala commence nesting when the

days start becoming shorter (Skutch, 1950). Similar was the behaviour of four species of albatrosses and six species of smaller petrels in New Zealand (Richdale, 1952:67). In the desert areas of Africa and Australia, Moreau (1950) and Keast & Marshall (1954) often found the rainfall as the stimulus for reproduction, whereas in western Guatemala Skutch (1950) found a great majority of birds nesting at the height of dry season. Nothing could, therefore, be more logical than Skutch's (1950:212) conclusion of his prolonged studies on Central American birds: "if any single astronomic or climatic cycle tends directly to stimulate the reproductive activities of birds, its action is so weak that any species which finds conditions peculiarly favourable for reproduction at some divergent season of the year may escape its control"

At Poona, the Jungle Crow starts breeding when the days are lengthening and temperatures are rising. The House Crow starts breeding at the height of the hot season and when the relative humidity is increasing, and has its young out by the time the monsoon breaks. At Poona, the initiation and length of breeding season of crows was observed to depend more on the availability of food rather than on any other single factor. The breeding season of the Jungle Crow coincides with the fruiting of *Ficus* species, a favourite food of the species; whereas the broods (hatchling) of the House Crow emerge just as the rains start, ushering a boom in insect life, vegetables and fruits, the main food of nestlings. These observations are supported by similar observations of other workers elsewhere on a number of avian species (Skutch, 1950:216-222; Moreau, 1950:262-265; Thomson, 1950:180-184; Bertram *et al.*, 1934:819-823; and Marshall, 1952:326-333).

Pair formation

Duration of bond

Extensive studies of some ornithologists, such as Heinroth (1928), Lack (1940) and others, indicate that most birds pair up only during the breeding season, the two sexes staying together for a part or whole of it, according to their accepted share of domestic responsibilities. Pairing for life has also been hinted at in the case of the Black Crow, *Corvus capensis* (Skead, 1952:434), Rook (Yeats, 1934:33) and a few other species (Baker,

1935 : 472, Lack, 1940 : 271 ; Robinson, 1949 : 108 ; Lamba, 1963 : 11), but no conclusive proof of their doing so has so far been furnished, except perhaps for swan (Heinorth, 1912).

Both the species of crows studied at Poona were observed to pair only for the duration of the breeding season. In the non-breeding season no distinct pairs were met with. In fact, after the breeding season the pairs (or rather families) re-integrated into small flocks and remained thus till the start of the next breeding season.

Recognition of mate

Birds are supposed to recognise their own species through their association with their parents, and their opposite sex through courtship behaviour or sexual recognition signs. The recognition of own species in birds through association (with parents) in nestling stages has been strongly indicated by the behaviour of hand-raised birds who from the nestling stage treat their human keepers as parents. Nice (1943 : 192) writing the subject states : "Some of Lorenz's Jackdaw treated him as their wife, others as their husband. A male Eagle Owl courted Dr. Heinroth, his sister courted Frau Heinroth. A male Corn-Crake and female European partridge both courted Frau Heinroth, while a male pheasant courted Dr. Heinroth, and the South American Bittern (*Tigrisoma*) at the Amsterdam Zoological Garden, would, with its ceremony of nest relief, invite Portielje (1922) to step into its nest and incubate" It may, therefore, be assumed that the crows, both the House as well as the Jungle, recognise their own species by their association with the parents during the nestling period.

But how the opposite sexes of these crows recognise each other could not be determined with certainty, as no specific activity, courtship behaviour or sexual recognition signs were observed.

Lack (1953 : 64) has quoted Darwin to say that "The females are more excited by or prefer pairing with, the more ornamental males, or those which are the best songsters, or play the best antics. "As none of the above-mentioned qualities is possessed by the males of both the species of crows, it is not possible to attribute the definite factors responsible for sexual attraction in these species. It would appear, therefore, that there

are other factors for this purpose, operating in nature, but are still not intelligible to man.

At the nesting stage both *Corvus splendens* and *Corvus macrorhynchos* recognise their mates by visual as well as auditory cues. Alarm calls of *Corvus macrorhynchos* promptly brings its mate to the scene. The female of this species sometimes even calls the mate for nest relief. In *Corvus macrorhynchos* the partner incubating or guarding would leave the nest only when its mate alights on the nesting tree or near the nest.

This behaviour of Indian crows is in accordance with mate recognition behaviour of many other species, such as Jackdaws (Lorenz, 1935), Swans (Heinroth, 1912), Flicker (Noble, 1936). Song Sparrow (Nice, 1943) and gulls (Kirman, 1937; Goethe, 1937; Tinbergen, 1936b), who recognise their mates by face (Swans and Flicker), features of the head (Jackdaws) and voice or song (Song Sparrow, gulls).

However, the recognition of its own species and of the opposite sex in koel must be inherited, as its own parents are not associated with it in the nestling stage. This agrees with Cushing's (1941b) suggestion that with some birds the recognition of mates must be an inherited matter.

Stability of bond

In crows, the pairs once formed, are always stable. There are no desertions once the nest building has started. The partners are faithful and considerate. They share the various domestic duties and responsibilities. The male Jungle Crow often feeds his spouse when she is incubating. No attempts are ever made for any extramarital sexual union by any one of the pair. The crows are monogamous in the strictest sense. Second mate is sought and acquired only in the event of death of the first one, and that too if it occurs in the first half of the breeding season.

This behaviour of the crows is comparable to many other Passerine species like Song Sparrows (Nice, 1943), Myna (Lamba, 1963b; Sen Gupta, 1968), Rook (Yeates, 1934) to cite a few.

The koel, on the other hand, though pairs up for the breeding season does so only half-heartedly. Both of the pair freely indulge in promiscuous or extramarital conjugation.

Copulation

Most birds copulate during the pair formation, nest building

and/or egg laying periods. Some species have been reported to stop copulating with the laying of the first egg (Allen & Nice, 1952 : 621), while others continue even after the incubation has started (Summers Smith, 1955 ; Berger, 1957 ; Lamba, 1963, 1965b), or even after the eggs hatch (Van Tyne & Berger, 1959 : 272). The crows copulate very frequently during the nest building and laying periods.

The crows copulate in the normal bird fashion. Varghese (1935 : 186), however, suggested a vent to vent coition in crows while lying on the ground. His (Varghese, 1935) conclusions were however belied by my own observations, as well as those of Ali (1927 : 823), Acharya (1951 : 170), Jamal Ara (1954 : 940) and Lamba (1963a : 124 ; 1965a : 426) all who have seen crows copulating in normal bird fashion.

The copulation in the Indian crows, like most other birds takes place on ground, in trees or bushes, on tops and ledges of buildings, on telephone and telegraph wires, and in nests. The koels were always observed to copulate in trees in the normal avian style. The copulation in Rooks (Yeats, 1934) is known to take place only on the nest. This habit of copulating at the nest alone can be attributed to its colonial nesting. Many colonial birds are known to copulate at the nest.

Rooks are also known to copulate during the incubation period (Yeatas, 1934 : 36), whereas both the crows studied by me stop copulation after the commencement of incubation. I wonder if the habit of Rook also has got to do something with its colonial nesting. Some colonial nesting birds are known to copulate throughout the incubation period (Lamba, 1963c).

Salim Ali (personal communication) has reported copulating House Crow occasionally being mobbed by others of the species present in the vicinity. I have personally never come across such a situation during the course of the present study. Yeats (1934 : 38-40) has described such mobbings in the case of the Rook. He maintains, however, that others of the species attack only if the copulation is illicit or promiscuous.

Territory

Historical sketch

Most birds resent intrusion by others of their sex and species, other species of birds (especially predators) and other

animals in general inside a limited area around or adjacent to their nest or proposed nesting site, called territory. Territory was "casually mentioned as early as 1622 in regard to the Nightingale in an Italian book on the Aviary (Olinia), and noted occasionally by other writers in the 17th and 18th centuries" (Nice, 1943 : 162). Altum (in Mayr, 1935) a nineteenth century (1868) German Zoologist developed the territory concept in great detail in his book 'Birds and their life' But it was Howard (1907-14, 1920, 1929, 1935) who first propounded the organisation of territory as a controlling principal in bird life. None of these earlier workers, however, attempted to define in a few words what they precisely meant by the term territory, although they did clearly convey its implications. Quite a few of the comparatively recent workers have attempted to define the term territory. For example, Mayr (1935) defined it as "an area occupied by one male of a species which it defends against intrusions of other males of the same species and in which it makes itself conspicuous" This definition was not found very satisfactory as it did not cover the cases where the females held territories. Tinbergen (1936, cited by Nice, 1941) covered the point by defining it as "as area that is defended by a fighting bird against individuals of the same species and sex shortly before and during the formation of a sexual bond" Lack (1939 : 180) put forward a still more elaborate definition by stating that the "territory is an isolated area defended by one individual of a species or by a breeding pair against intruders of the same species and in which the owner of the territory makes itself conspicuous" At about the same time, Noble (1939) by avoiding maze of factors involved defined the term territory simply as "Any defended area". Van Tyne and Berger (1959 : 267) tried to improve upon it by paraphrasing it as "It is characterized by a positive reaction to a particular place and a negative reaction to other individuals"

The claim to a territory may be laid either before or after pair formation and sometimes even after the selection of the nesting site. The occupation of the territory may be announced by song, display or by mere presence. The territory may be defended by warning note, threat display or actual combat and chase. The size of the territory may differ according to the pugnacity of the owner(s) and on the space available per nesting pair in the area.

Type and category.

Hinde (1956 : 342) categorised four types of territories, based upon the extent of breeding activities carried out within the limits of the territory :—

Type A. Large breeding area within which courtship, copulation, nesting and food seeking usually occurs.

Type B. Large breeding area, which, however, does not furnish most of the food.

Type C. Small nesting territory as in colonial birds.

Type D. Pairing or mating territories.

During the course of the present studies it was observed that in the case of the House Crow, *Corvus splendens*

- (a) the territory is claimed after the nesting site has been selected,
- (b) the occupation of the territory is announced by the mere presence of one or both of the pair,
- (c) courtship and copulation usually takes place inside the territory,
- (d) most of the food for self and young is obtained from outside the territory,
- (e) the territory is defended by both sexes by warning note, pursuit and attack,
- (f) the territory is occupied and defended during the breeding season only,
- (g) a well marked social defence system is employed whereby several nesting pairs of the neighbourhood join the defence efforts of a threatened pair against predators,
- (h) the territorial limits (area of defence) vary according to the type of intruder.

It follows therefore that the House Crow, *Corvus splendens* :

- (a) sustains a territory which is intermediate between types B and C of Hinde's (1956 : 342) classification ;
- (b) occupies and defends it after the pair's selection of the nesting site ;
- (c) defends it mainly for nesting site, nest, eggs and brood.

In the case of Jungle Crow, *Corvus macrorhynchos* it was noticed that :

- (a) the territory is claimed after the pair formation,
- (b) the occupation of the territory is announced by mere presence of the pair,
- (c) nesting site is selected within the territory,

- (d) courtship and copulation takes place within the territory,
- (e) nesting material are collected from within the territory,
- (f) most of the food for self and young is procured from the territory,
- (g) the territory is defended by both sexes by warning note, pursuit and attack,
- (h) defence is at its strongest when the young are less than 2 weeks old,
- (i) the territory is occupied and defended only for the duration of the breeding season, and
- (j) the size of the defended area differ with different types of intruders.

It follows therefore, that the Jungle Crow, *Corvus macrorhynchos* :

- (a) keeps Hinde's (1956 : 342) A type of territory,
- (b) occupies the territory after the pair formation,
- (c) defends it also as feeding area in addition to its containing the nesting site, nest, clutch and brood,

Function of the territory

A number of theories have been put forward as to the function of the territory, of which the important ones are:—

1. To conserve food for the young (Atlum, 1868 ; Howard, 1920) ;
2. to prevent undue increase of the species (Moffat, 1903) ;
3. to prevent interference in family life (Nice, 1933d ; Mayr, 1935), and
4. to bring the pair together (Lack, 1935 ; Noble, 1939 ; Tinbergen, 1939).

My observations during the present studies prompt me to conclude that the main functions of the territory in *Corvus splendens* and *Corvus macrorhynchos* are to afford protection to nest, eggs and young, that is, the functions proposed by Nice (1933d), Mayr (1935), Lack (1935), Noble (1939) and Tinbergen (1939).

Nest

Nesting sites

After pair formation both sexes of crows together start

looking for a suitable nesting site. Van Tyne and Berger (1959 : 274) have also mentioned about selection of nesting site being done by both sexes in corvids. A lot of hesitation is exhibited while the selection is being made. Many possible sites are visited before a final decision is taken. Many a time a site selected is abandoned on account of its inability to hold the coming up nest or frequent appearance of predators or intruders in the vicinity. It cannot be said with absolute certainty as to which sex makes the final selection. However, from the data presented earlier it would appear that in the House Crow the female has a greater say in the matter, although both sexes make the selection together. No such evidence could be gathered by me for the Jungle Crow.

A thin, vertical, multipronged fork, near the top of the tree or on the outermost branch of a larger tree of the locality is usually selected for placing the nest by both the species of crows studied. Nests have, however, been observed by me as well as recorded by others in smaller trees, ledges and nooks of buildings (Hume, 1889 : 8 ; Baker, 1932 : 17 ; Tiwari, *personal communication*), telephone and telegraph poles and wires (Dewar, 1905 : 25) ; and brackets and loops of electric mains (Lamba, 1965 : 426). It is obvious from the scanty records of such nesting sites that these are unusual nesting sites, occupied presumably because of a general scarcity of usual nesting sites. With the growing tendency to cut down larger trees in urban and suburban areas in order to make room for expansion of cities, and attraction to such expanding areas of more crows who have almost become parasites of man, such a state of affairs is not hard to visualise. Occasional occupation of unusual sites, presumably under similar circumstances, by a variety of Indian species of birds is a well known phenomenon recorded by a number of workers in the past (Holdsworth, 1872 ; Adam, 1873 ; Hume, 1889 ; Beethan, 1903 ; Currie, 1916b, Barnett, 1918 ; Waite, 1920 ; Shuttleworth, 1921 ; Shipp, 1922 ; Inglis, 1922 ; Prater, 1926 ; Bates, 1926 ; Biddulph, 1937 ; Mac Cann, 1941 ; Kingdon-Ward, 1949 ; Parsons, 1950 ; Inglis, 1951 ; Betts, 1954 ; George, 1957, to mention a few).

Yeats (1934) has opined that the Rook returns to the same nest year after year. During the present study a number of nest, constructed chiefly of wires were observed to be occupied every year by the House Crows. It could not, however, be ascertained if the ownership remained constant or changed every year,

Nesting material

Sticks and twigs of small to medium size, and often thorny, are normally used in the construction of the outer structure of the nest by both the species of crows. Metallic wires and strips of various kinds are also incorporated in the outer structure by the House Crow. A number of workers in the past have also recorded this peculiarity of the House Crow (Hume, 1889 : 9 ; Baker, 1932 : 16 ; Dewar, 1929 : 27-28). A very interesting instance was recorded by Dewar (1905 : 26) of a pair of Bombay House Crows who stole gold and silver spectacle frames from an optician's showcase to build their nest with. My own observations as well those of the above-mentioned workers confirm that metallic wires and strips are met with only in the nests located in or around large cities where such objects are more easily available than the normal nesting material. Instances of other species of birds using metallic wires in their nest structure in areas where pieces of wire were easily available have also been recorded ; doves : Walsh (1924 : 1055-1956), Red-vented Bulbuls : Lamba (1968b : 222-223). It follows, therefore, that these metallic articles are used primarily as a suitable substitute and not purposely with an intention to impart additional strength or glamour to the nest structure.

The nest cavity is lined normally by grass roots, vegetable fibres, and animal (including human) hair by both the species of crows studied. Hume (1889 : 9) mentions finding rags, Dewar (1929 : 27-28) pine needles, and Baker (1936 : 16) an old cap in the lining of House Crow nests. None of these material was, however, encountered by me during the present study. The use of these material in the nest lining may perhaps be due to scarcity of normal material or to individual fancy.

Unlike some other passerine species (Lamba, 1963 : 4 ; Sen Gupta, 1965) the crows do not add any additional material to the nest after its completion. Only minor adjustments of a unruly twig or root are undertaken during the occupation.

Nest building

Nest building, both in the House as well as the Jungle Crows, is a job primarily done by the female of the species, although both sexes gather the material. The share of the male House Crow in actual construction of the nest is very little, approximately 5 to 10%, whereas that of the male Jungle Crow

is as much as 20% approximately. Ryves (1944) had suggested four major categories of birds based on the role of sexes in building the nest. Van Tyne and Berger (1959 : 276) have added three more to provide the following list :—

1. Both sexes build the nest.
 - a. Male and female share more or less equally.
 - b. Male builds dummy or cock nests.
2. The female builds but only the male provides the material.
3. The female builds without the help of male.
4. The female builds but both sexes gather the materials.
5. The male builds but the female provides the materials.
6. The male alone builds the nest.
7. No nest is built.

As may be seen, neither category 1 nor category 4 precisely covers the situation met with in the Indian crows. It falls generally under category 1. As the share of sexes is unequal, female doing the major portion of construction, it is suggested that one more subcategory under category 1 should be recognised, that is,

- c. The share of the female is more than that of the male.

It normally takes 7 to 17 days for a pair of House Crow and 7 to 21 days for a pair of Jungle Crow to complete the nest with lining and all. The pairs who start building early in the breeding season take comparatively longer time to finish the nest than the ones who start late in the season. Considering the size of the nest and the amount of material which has to be collected for it, the crows are rather fast workers. Small to medium size passerines are known to finish a nest in 3 to 9 days; for example, *Pycnonotus cafer*, 3 days (Dixit, 1963); Prothonotary Warbler, 3.3 days (Walkinshaw, 1941); *Myioborus miniatus auranticus*, 3-5 days (Skutch, 1945c); Cedar Waxwing, 5-6 days (Putnam, 1949); *Nectarinia asiatica*, 6-8 days (Bates, 1931; Dass, 1964); *Dicrurus macrocercus*, 5-10 days (Lamba, 1963b); *Acridotheres tristis*, 6-8 days (Sen Gupta, 1965). To finish such a large nest, complete with intricate lining, in 7 days (minimum time observed) is, therefore, quite a creditable feat accomplished by the Indian crows.

Eggs

Laying pattern

The laying pattern in Corvids appears to differ from species to species. Yeats (1934 : 32) discovered that some Rooks laid on alternate days while some did so on successive days. Skead (1952 : 440-441) found some Black Crows laying two eggs within the first 24 hours, and then laying regularly every day till the clutch was complete.

Both the House Crow and the Jungle Crow lay one egg a day, at regular intervals of about 24 hours, usually in the mornings between 7 and 11 hours, till the clutch is complete. On rare occasions, however, as many as 48 hours may elapse between two successive layings. The normal egg-laying habit of crows compares well with some of the other Indian passerines whose time and mode of laying has been recently studied (Ambedkar, 1964 ; Sen Gupta, 1968 ; Lamba, 1968b).

Clutch-size

A good deal of variation was observed in the clutch-size of both the House Crow and the Jungle Crow in my study area. It was noticed that the House Crow lays from 3 to 6 eggs per clutch which agrees with the recorded data on the subject. The average annual clutch-size varied from 3.8 to 4.1. The average clutch-size was largest (4.3 to 4.4) in the second quarter of the breeding season. Similarly, in the Jungle Crow it was observed that it laid 2 to 5 eggs per clutch. The average annual clutch-size varied from 3.4 to 3.5. The average clutch-size was largest (3.6 to 3.7) in the 1st quarter of the breeding season. Darling (in Hume, 1889 : 7) has recorded the largest clutch (of six eggs) of Jungle Crow from the Nilgiris but the smaller clutches (2 eggs) of the species have only been recorded from Allahabad (Bingham in Hume, 1889 : 6), Eastern Bengal (Cripps in Hume, 1889 : 7) and Poona (Lamba, 1968a).

The variation of clutch-size as noticed in the Indian crows at Poona as well as these recorded from elsewhere in India, is true of most avian species all over the world, though a few species invariably lay the same number. Geographical variations of clutch-size have been reported in several Central American (Skutch, 1949, 1954), African (Moreau, 1944) and European (Lack, 1947-1948) birds. Annual fluctuation in the average clutch-

size on account of scarcity or abundance of food (Elton, 1942) and scanty or ample rainfall (Lack, 1947-1948 ; Gilbert, 1936) has also been recorded.

The regulation of clutch-size in birds has been attributed to a number of environmental, physiological and individual factors, such as :—

1. *Covering or brooding capacity*

A bird lays as many eggs as it can cover with its brood patch.

2. *Danger or Mortality*

The size of the clutch varies with the amount of danger to which the bird is exposed (Fox, 1899, cited by Romanoff and Romanoff, 1949 : 67), or with the mortality rate of the species.

3. *Availability of food*

Abundance of food in the breeding area induces the birds to lay larger clutches (Schneider, 1928 ; Elton, 1942 ; Moreau, 1944). Even quality of food available sometimes affects the clutch-size (Kluijver, 1933).

4. *Physiological capacity*

The number of eggs laid is limited by the physiological capacity of the bird. Even the age of bird is known to affect the clutch-size. Thus, first year birds lay smaller clutches than the older individuals (Ruiter, 1941 ; Kluijver, 1933 ; Wissel, 1927). Very old individuals also tend to have reduced clutches (Jourdain, 1925). Sometimes, an individual bird which lays an unusually large or an unusually small clutch on one occasion tends to do the same on other occasions too (Lack, 1947-1948).

5. *Feeding capacity*

Clutch-size for most birds represents the largest number of young that the parents can feed (Lack, 1954).

On the basis of the present study, it is not possible to single out any one of the above-mentioned factors as solely responsible for the determination of clutch-size in the crows in my study

area. Perhaps a combination of more than one of these factors is at work.

Colour of the eggs

The ground colour and markings, size and weight of eggs vary considerably not only in the eggs of various clutches but also in the various eggs of the same clutch, both in *Corvus splendens* and in *Corvus macrorhynchos*.

The ground colour of eggs of both the species of crows is bluish green (or sea green), those of *Corvus macrorhynchos* being slightly deeper than those of *Corvus splendens*. Hume (1889 : 12) mentions bright blue and pure pale blue eggs of *Corvus splendens*. None of the numerous subsequent workers has reported such eggs, nor have I come across any during the course of this study. It is, therefore, assumed that Hume's (1889 : 12) eggs were perhaps extremely rare freaks or represented cases of mistaken identity. The markings consist of blotches, specks, spots and streaks of purple, dull reddish brown, sepia, gray and neutral tints.

Size of the eggs

Sixty-three eggs of *Corvus macrorhynchos* measured on an average $42.00 \text{ mm} \times 28.6 \text{ mm}$, maximum $47.0 \times 29.5 \text{ mm}$ and $42.0 \text{ mm} \times 30.5 \text{ mm}$, minimum 36.0×28.5 and $42.0 \times 26.0 \text{ mm}$. These measurements are somewhat different from Baker's (1932 : 10) of sixty eggs which measured on an average $38.0 \times 28.1 \text{ mm}$, maximum $47.0 \times 29.8 \text{ mm}$ and $42.0 \times 30.2 \text{ mm}$., and minimum $36.3 \times 29.0 \text{ mm}$ and $42.4 \times 26.3 \text{ mm}$.

Two hundred and sixteen eggs of *Corvus splendens* measured on an average $38.5 \times 26.1 \text{ mm}$., maximum 44.0×27.0 and $41.0 \times 29.0 \text{ mm}$., and minimum 30.0×25.0 and $32.0 \times 24.0 \text{ mm}$. These measurements too disagree slightly with Baker's (1932 : 18) average of two-hundred eggs, 37.2×27.0 : maximum 44.1×27.4 and $41.1 \times 29.1 \text{ mm}$. ; minimum 30.4×25.4 and $32.0 \times 23.0 \text{ mm}$.

Weight

The weight of eggs too, like colour and size, varies greatly even in the eggs of the same clutch. The eggs of *Corvus splendens* weigh from 9.5 to 14 grams (average of 216 eggs =

11.65 grams) and that of *Corvus macrorhynchos* from 16.5 to 20.5 grams (average of 63 eggs = 18.39 grams). The average maximum and minimum weights per clutch were found to be 12.3 and 10.1 grams respectively for *Corvus splendens*, and 18.83 and 17.87 grams respectively for *Corvus macrorhynchos*. I have not been able to trace any published record of weights of the eggs of Indian crows.

Incubation

Commencement

Both *Corvus splendens* and *Corvus macrorhynchos* start sitting over the eggs with the laying of the first one. As no thermocouples were available it could not be ascertained directly if incubation really began with the laying of the first egg, because some birds have been known to sit on eggs without applying heat to them (Van Tyne and Berger, 1959 : 293). But the hatching pattern does indicate that incubation begins with the laying of the first egg. It was noticed that the second egg hatched after an interval of 12 to 24 hours of the first egg. This beginning of incubation with the laying of the first egg in the two Indian crows is quite consistent with some other Corvids reported from other parts of the world (Yeats, 1934 : 43 ; Skead, 1952 : 441 ; Van Tyne and Berger, 1959 : 294).

Share of the sexes

In *Corvus splendens* it was observed that both the male and the female take turns in incubating the eggs during the day time, but the female alone incubates during the night. Skutch (1957) has suggested that incubation by both sexes was the primitive method among birds. In the case of *Corvus macrorhynchos* it was noticed that female alone incubated during the day as well as the night. The incubating behaviour of *Corvus macrorhynchos* agrees with that of the other Corvids (Van Tyne and Berger, 1959 : 507) It, therefore follows that as far as incubation is concerned *Corvus splendens* follows a primitive pattern as compared to *Corvus macrorhynchos* and many other corvids.

Period of incubation

For the determination of the period of incubation Nice's

(1954) method of calculation from the laying of the last egg to the hatching of that egg was followed. The incubation period of *Corvus splendens* was found to be 15-17 days during the present study at Poona. From Vellore (N. Arcot, Madras) Lamba (1963a : 128) has recorded the incubation period of this species from 16-17 days. Similarly, the incubation period of *Corvus macrorhynchos* was noticed to be 18 to 20 days at Poona during the present study, whereas at Vellore in 1956 it was found to be 17 to 19 days (Lamba, 1965a : 431).

Several theories have been put forward by a number of workers to explain the differences in the length of incubation time in various orders of birds as well as in individuals of the same species. Nice (1954) has contended 'rate of development of the embryo' to be the most critical factor in the determination of incubation period. Several others (see Van Tyne and Berger, 1950 : 296) have commented that long incubation and nestling periods are found in birds that are relatively safe from predation and other damages. Skutch (1954 : 31) found that in Tyrant Flycatcher the less accessible the nest, the slower the development of the eggs and young. At Poona crows eggs are collected by some people to make 'Kajal' which is supposed to be good for eye sight whereas at Vellore no such interference was observed. The slight difference in the incubation periods at Poona and Vellore birds may, therefore, be due to slight difference in temperature that has an influence on the inherent rate of embryos' development and differences in the safety of the nests at the two places. The periods of incubation of both the Indian crows *i.e.*, 15-17 days in the House Crow and 17-20 days in the Jungle Crow compare well with other corvids *i.e.*, 18 day incubation period of the Rook (Yeats, 1934 : 57), and 18-19 days of the Black Crow (Skead, 1952 : 442).

In the course of the present study at Poona, in two nests of *Corvus splendens* where the eggs did not hatch out, the birds were observed to incubate for 30 and 41 days before deserting. At Vellore in 1956 (Lamba, 1963 : 128) two pairs of this species were observed to incubate for 27 and 30 days before deserting the clutches that did not hatch out. Similarly, during the present study at Poona in three nests of *Corvus macrorhynchos*, in which the eggs did not hatch, the incubation went on for 28 days, 31 days and 32 days before desertion ; whereas at Vellore in 1956 (Lamba, 1965 : 430) one pair of this species

was found to incubate for 29 days before it gave up a clutch that did not hatch.

In a few other passerine species too, it has been noticed that the birds tend to incubate longer, about twice the normal period, before they desert the clutches that fail to hatch (Emlen, 1941, 1942 ; Nice, 1943 ; Berger, 1953 ; Sowis, 1955).

The young

The young of both *Corvus splendens* and *Corvus macrorhynchos* hatch out one after the other at intervals of 24 hours or so, more or less in the order in which the eggs are laid. The first and second eggs in *C. macrorhynchos* may sometimes hatch on the same day at an interval of not less than 12 hours. It has been suggested by some workers that this hatching of eggs over a period of several days, aids in protecting the clutch and brood from predators (see Van Tyne and Berger, 1959 : 294) ; but Lack (1947 : 325) believes that it is an adaptation "to bring brood size and available food supply into correspondence" The hatching success of *Corvus splendens* and *C. macrorhynchos* works out as 93.5% and 80.2% respectively at Poona whereas at Vellore it was 86.9% (Lamba, 1963a : 128) and 80.8% (Lamba, 1965a : 431) respectively. A comparatively higher rate of hatching in *C. splendens* is perhaps a natural selection to survive the loss of young on account of parasitisation by the koel.

The nestling of both the species of crows studied are nidicolous. The colour of the mouth cavity and the tongue of nestlings in both the species is bright red and presumably serves the same purpose as the elaborate directive marks of the mouth cavities of some of the other species (Swynnerton, 1916).

The average daily gain in weight during the first two weeks by four nestlings each of *Corvus splendens* and *C. macrorhynchos* is more or less their own weights at the time of hatching.

Although there is a marked difference in weights of the various nestlings of a brood on account of asynchronous hatching, it does not make any substantial difference in the general development of the body. Both in *Corvus splendens* and *Corvus macrorhynchos*, the eyes open on the 5th/6th day, the feathers cut the skin on 6th day and the fear complex develops in the 2nd week. And, all the nestlings of a brood are more or less of similar weight at the time of leaving the nest,

Nestling period

The length of the nestling period at Poona for *Corvus splendens* is 26 to 31 days (average 28.5 days). From Vellore also it has been recorded as 4 weeks (Lamba, 1963a : 130). The length of the nestling period at Poona for *Corvus macrorhynchos* is 31 to 36 days (average 33.65). The nestling period in both the species is slightly more than $1\frac{1}{2}$ times the incubation period. There appears to be no set ratio between these two periods in various avian species. The nestling period may be shorter, as long as, or even more than twice the incubation period, depending upon the species of birds (Skutch, 1945 : 34 ; Van Tyne and Berger, 1959 : 301)

Nesting success

The nesting success of *Corvus splendens* at Poona is found to be 54.7%, that is, about the same as reported from Vellore (Lamba, 1963 : 130). The nesting success of *Corvus macrorhynchos* at Poona is noticed to be about 62%, whereas from Vellore (Lamba, 1965a : 431) it has been recorded as 66%. The difference in the percentage of the nesting success in the two places is obviously a result of lesser nestling mortality at Vellore in that particular year.

Brood parasitism by Indian Koel

The koel, *Eudynamys scolopaceus*, lays mainly in the nest of *Corvus splendens* and occasionally in the nest of *Corvus macrorhynchos*.

Strategy employed in egg laying

Dewar (1906) was perhaps the first ornithologist to propound the theory that the male and female koels employ a well-planned strategy to lay in the nest of the ever-vigilant House Crow. He (Dewar, 1909 : 219-220) wrote :

“Needless to say, the Indian grey-necked crow is not the bird to be bluffed out of its nest by an ass in a lion’s skin in the shape of hawk-like cuckoo. If the hen-cuckoo went up threateningly to a crow and tried to enter the nest, the crow would probably remark, ‘Very sorry, ma’am, full inside, try outside’ It therefore becomes necessary for the koels to resort to

artifice. The female, who is inconspicuously coloured, remains in the background, while the showy black cock bird swaggers up to the crow's nest upon which the pair have designs. As a rule, the sight of an adult male koel drives a crow almost mad with fury.

"Nothing is commoner in India than the sight of a couple of crows chasing a koel. Indeed, the cuckoos are most unpopular with birds of all classes. They are the outlaws of the bird world ; so they usually keep well to cover. When they do venture into the open they usually make a wild dash, like that of a boy from one 'base' to another when playing at rounders.

"Upon this occasion, however, the koel turns his unpopularity to account. If the sight of him is insufficient to provoke the crows at the nest to give chase, he begins to insult them. 'Call that thing a nest ?' he says mockingly. 'Why, if I could not raise up a more respectable structure than that I would lay my eggs in some other bird's nest' The crows, of course, will not tolerate this kind of thing. They give chase.

"Now, in a race between a koel and a crow the latter has about as much chance of winning as cart-horse would have if pitted against a Derby winner. The koel, however, is content to keep just ahead of his corvine pursuers; thus he lures them from the nest, and meanwhile his mate is placing her egg in it. When the male bird hears his wife's voice he knows that the foul deed is done, and so puts on a spurt and leaves his pursuers far behind, screaming as he disappears from view : 'Get back to the nest, you blockheads, the eggs are getting cold'

"The crows realise that this is really their most sensible course. On their return they fail to recognise the prank which has been played upon them; and so hatch out the strange egg along with their own. But the curious thing is that when the young koel is hatched, its foster-parents do not wring its neck, but tend it most carefully"

Since then numerous other workers, like the author (Lamba, 1963 : 131) preferred to accept this theory on circumstantial evidence. However, Dharmakumarsinhji (1954 : 136) has observed the actual act of the female koel slipping in the crow's nest when the owners were busy chasing the male koel away. But, during the present study, I have observed the female koel laying in the nests of both the species of crows at the grey dawn, taking advantage of poor visibility and temporary absence of the incubating female, without any help whatsoever from the male.

These observations coupled with my earlier observations induce me to believe that :—

1. The koel has no definite and well worked out strategy to dupe the crows. The female koel takes advantage of every possible temporary absence or distraction of crows from their nest to lay her egg, making full use of her colour which harmonizes with the surrounding at early dawn to accomplish the act. She is equally alive to the chances offered by crows while they are actively chasing another male or female koel during the daytime.
2. The House Crow hates the sight of both sexes of the koel because they sometimes catch the female redhanded entering the nest, and because of poor visibility of the early dawn they are often confused about the colour, that is, of sex of the intruder. Unforgetful as the House Crow is it never fails to chase away any koel, male or female, found in the vicinity of its nest thereafter.

My belief is further strengthened by the following facts and reasoning :—

1. Although practically sixty years have passed since the strategy theory was first advocated (Dewar, 1906 : 219-220), not a single ornithologist, with the possible exception of Dharmakumarsinhji (1954 : 136, who mentions about seeing a "pair of crows chasing a male koel while the female entered the nest" but does not say if they were of a pair) has been able to confirm it by actual observation.
2. The authors of the strategy theory have taken it for granted that the House Crow hates the sight of the (male) koel without giving any specific reasons, presumably assigning it to instinct. Had it been so, how the female koel who does not provoke the crows gets so often (Hume, 1890 : 393; Anderson in Hume, 1890 : 394; Butler in Hume, 1890 : 395; Dharmakumarsinhji, 1954 : 136; MacDonald, 1960 : 131; Lamba, 1963 : 131) assaulted by the House Crow? or, how is the Jungle Crow who does not go after the koel gets duped? I wonder how far it will be correct to assume that the nature that has been kind to one species of host (House Crow) by bestowing upon it this useful beneficial instinct of hatred for parasites has been unkind to the other species of host (Jungle Crow) by denying the same to them. On the other hand,

it is logical to assume that this hatred or dislike or animosity is due to the inherent cunningness, vigilance and unforgetfulness of the House Crow (who often catch a koel redhanded entering the nest and never forget to chase any when seen afterwards) and due to a partial absence of these qualities in the Jungle Crow.

3. Birds generally prefer to lay in the mornings. Since the koel becomes active very early in the mornings, it is only natural to assume that they prefer to lay very early in the morning. This time of laying also help them in successfully camouflaging their actions.

It has also been suggested by a number of earlier workers that the koel removes one of the crow's eggs at the time of laying its own or subsequently if it gets the opportunity. Butler (one of Hume's correspondents) was perhaps the first to suggest such a possibility. He (Butler in Hume, 1890 : 395) writes : "When the hen bird lays she often turns some of the crow's eggs out of the nest, as I have several times examined crow's nests and found three or four eggs one day, and on examining them a day or two later have found some of the crow's eggs missing and koel's eggs in their place." Dewar, a quarter of a century later conducted a number of experiments to study and establish the parasitic nature of the koel. He (Dewar, 1907 : 781) states : "I consider it proven that the koel undoubtedly destroys or tries to destroy some of the crow's eggs it finds in the nest. My idea is that given the opportunity, the koel will destroy all the crows eggs. Unfortunately there was so much tempering with the nest that came under my observations that the evidence on this point, and indeed on most points, is not so conclusive as I could wish." Baker (1934 : 359) also obliquely suggests the same by saying : "Also from watching certain crows nests I know that where one day there have been so many crow's eggs, the same day later there has been one crow's egg less and one koel's egg more though this was not always the case." Although I have been thrice a witness to the actual laying of the koel yet, not even once, have I seen the koel removing or destroying any of the crow's eggs at the time of laying her own. The argument that it did not possibly have sufficient opportunity at the time of laying and might have destroyed one or more of crow's eggs afterwards is effectively countered by subsequent observations of all the three nests where no eggs were missed and the koel's questionable ability to differentiate her own eggs

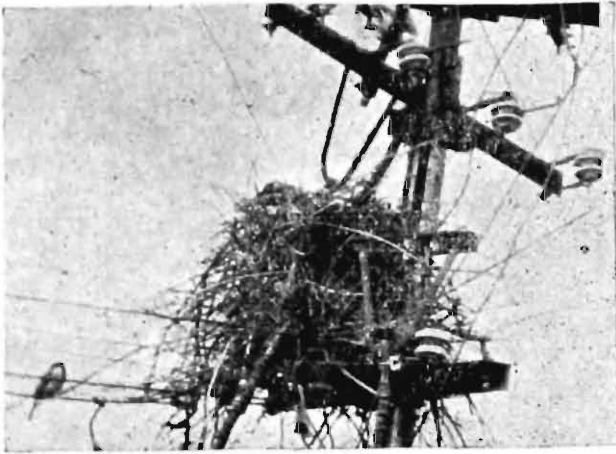
(which she does not even see at the time of laying or immediately afterwards as she is in an infernal hurry to get away) from that of the crow's at subsequent visits. I am, therefore, of the view that the koel does not tamper with the contents of crow's nest at the time of laying her egg. Taking into consideration the difficulties the female koel has to surmount for laying, subsequent visit to the same crow's nest to destroy crow's egg is an extremely remote possibility. The disappearance of one or more of crow's eggs from a nest under observation is more often than not the act of some urchin of the locality who happened to be a witness to one of the ornithologists's regular visits.

Nestling behaviour

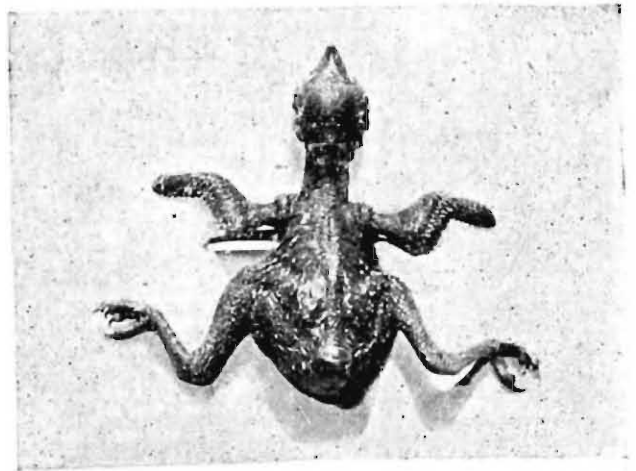
The young koel, unlike other young cuckoos, does not eject the eggs or young of the host-species. This fact was recorded as early as 1907 by Dewar. The only unfair advantage the young koel takes is that it emerges a little earlier than its foster brethren and by the time they hatch out she is already big enough to raise its neck oftener and higher to draw the attention of the foster parents as they arrive at the nest with food. The young koel seems to have an insatiable hunger and goes on greedily devouring large percentages of the food brought by the crows, depriving the young crows of their legitimate share of the much needed nourishment during the critical first week. As a result, all but one, occasionally two, young crows die of starvation when their parents are fostering a koel nestling. When the number of young koels happens to be two rarely does a young crow survive.

Parent koel's behaviour

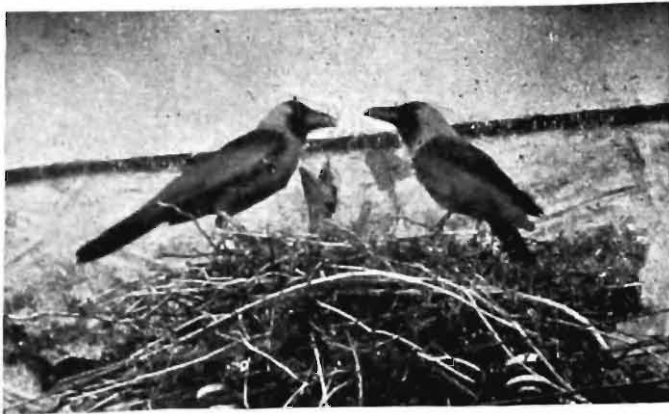
The koel, after having laid her egg in a crow's nest, forgets all about it. The common belief prevalent in the Punjab that the koel keeps in the vicinity of the nest in which it has laid and takes charge of its young as soon as it leaves the nest, has so far found support only from Hume. He (Hume, 1890 : 393) writes "One curious fact remains to be noticed. I have never seen crows feeding fully fledged koels out of the nest, whereas I have repeatedly watched adult female koels feeding young ones of their own species. I am pretty nearly convinced that after laying their eggs the female keep somewhere about the locality and take charge of the young directly they can leave the nests."



1



4



2



5



3



6

Fig. 1. The house sparrow, *Passer domesticus* (Linnaeus) perching near the crow's nest. Fig. 2. Parent house crows feeding the nestlings. Fig. 3. The house crow appears to announce its territory. Fig. 4. About 72 hour old house crow nestling. Fig. 5. Male house crow staying near the nest on guard duty during incubation. Fig. 6. The jungle crow nest on a vertical fork of a tall tree.

However, no subsequent worker, including myself, have ever come across an adult female koel feeding a young koel. Dixit (1968) has however suggested such a possibility on the basis of a single accidental observation of a female koel approaching a House Crow's nest, with grown up young, holding an insect in its beak. He also observed the female koel feeding push them out of the nest.

the largest nestling and pecking the other nestlings trying to

SUMMARY

1. The crows are selected for study on account of their close association with man amounting to virtual parasitism.

2. Koel is included in the studies because of its brood parasitism on crows, the main subjects of study.

3. Previous work on the breeding behaviour of the three species is traced right from 1862 to date.

4. The study was conducted in nature in and around Poona. Some birds were caught with mist nets and marked (ringed) for specific observations. Observations were made from improvised canvas hides and interior of parked vehicle. Nesting activities were watched through field glasses.

5. Contents of the nests were observed by climbing the nesting tree or reaching the nest by a bamboo ladder; and with the help of tree climbers.

6. Selected nests were visited at regular intervals for specific observations.

7. Some nests, eggs and young were brought to the laboratory for recording descriptions, measurements, weights, etc. Vernier callipers was used for taking measurements of the eggs. For weighing eggs and young, analytical balance was used in the laboratory, and letter balance in the field.

8. The area of study (Poona) is situated on the northwest of Deccan Plateau, east of the Western Ghats on latitude 18°30 north and longitude 73°53 east at a height of 490 metres above MSL, on the banks of the Mula-Mutha rivers. It enjoys a mild, pleasant and invigorating climate with a large diurnal range of temperatures. It has three marked seasons: *cold*—November to February, *hot*—March to May, and *wet* June to October.

9. The monthly mean of daily minimum temperature at Poona ranges from 11.7°C. in December-January to 23.1°C. in

June, while the mean of daily maximum ranges from 27.6°C. in August to 38.3°C. in April.

10. South-west monsoon is the main source of rainfall at Poona. Average annual rainfall is 26.49" (662.25mm.). Humidity rises in May and June at Poona.

11. Poona gets westerly breeze throughout the year except October which is a month of variable winds, from November to February it also gets easterly breeze during the day. Poona gets the evening WNW sea-breeze also from February to mid-May. Thunder-storms occur in Poona in the months of April-May, morning fog (occasionally) and the dew appears from October to February.

12. Both the House Crow and the Jungle Crow breed at Poona annually for short durations of 3½ to 4 months (*C. macrorhynchos* from end of February to middle of May and *C. splendens* from late April to early July). Some earlier workers have recorded both these species breeding twice a year in other parts of the country.

13. The Jungle Crow starts breeding by the end of February when the days are lengthening and the temperature is increasing at Poona. The House Crow starts breeding by the later half of April, *i.e.*, at the height of the hot season and when the relative humidity is increasing.

14. Both the species of crows breed during the period when suitable food for their young is in abundance.

15. Both the species of crows and the koel pair up annually only for the short duration of breeding season. The pair formation takes place before the territory is established.

16. Crows recognise their own species by association with the parents.

17. The recognition of species in koel is hereditary.

18. Crows recognise their mates at nesting stage, through visual and auditory cues.

19. The sexual bond in crows is absolute whereas in koel it is promiscuous.

20. Courtship in both the species of crows involves several characteristic behaviour like head tickling, billing and spooning.

21. Copulation in crows usually takes place inside the territory and during the nest building and laying stages. It is performed in the normal bird fashion.

22. *Corvus splendens* sustains a territory which is inter-

mediate between the types B and C of Hinde's categories. *Corvus macrorhynchos* keeps Hinde's A type of territory.

23. Both the species occupy the territory after the selection of the nesting site and defend it mainly for nesting site, nest, clutch and brood.

24. Size of the territory (area of defence) in both the crows varies from 0.5 metres to 200 metres according to the nature and type of intruder.

25. Whereas there is a well developed social defence in the House Crow, in the Jungle Crow only the two of a pair defend. The defence consists of warning or alarm calls, pursuit and attack.

26. The main function of the territory in crows is to afford protection to nest, eggs and young.

27. Normal nesting sites are forks in trees for both the species of crows. Other sites like telephone, telegraph and electric poles, brackets and wires; ledges and nooks of buildings, etc., are unusual nesting sites selected for want of normal ones.

28. Whereas the female appears to have a greater say in the matter of selection of a site for nest in *Corvus splendens*, both the partners apparently have an equal say in the matter in *Corvus macrorhynchos*.

29. Normal nesting materials for both the species of crows consist of sticks, twigs and various types of vegetable and animal fibres like, roots, grasses, leaf strips, human and animal hairs.

30. Metallic strips and wires are sometimes used by the House Crow as substitutes on account of scarcity of the normal nesting material.

31. Both sexes (of both the species) collect nesting materials but the bulk of the construction is done by the female.

32. House Crow takes about 7-17 days to complete a nest. The Jungle Crow does so in 7-21 days.

33. The finished nest in both the species of crows is a broad, shallow cup.

34. Eggs are laid only after the completion of the nest by both the species of crows. As many as four days may elapse between the completion of the nest and laying of the first egg.

35. Both the species of crows lay one egg a day till the clutch is complete. Eggs are generally laid between 7 and 11 hours in the morning by both the species.

36. The eggs in both the species are broad oval, bluish green in colour with a variety of dark markings, like specks, spots, blotches, streaks, etc., which are more on the broader end.

37. The eggs of the Jungle Crow are larger and heavier than those of the House Crow.

38. In *Corvus splendens* the average annual clutch-size varied from 3.8 to 4.1. The average clutch-size was largest (4.3 to 4.4) in the second quarter of the breeding season.

39. In *Corvus macrorhynchos* the average annual clutch-size varied from 3.4 to 3.5. The average clutch-size was largest (3.6 to 3.7) in the first quarter of the breeding season.

40. In both the species of crows the colour (ground and markings), size and weight of eggs varied considerably not only in the eggs of various clutches but also in the various eggs of the same clutch.

41. Second eggs in both the species of crows tends to be heavier than the first.

42. Both the species of crows are determinate layers.

43. Whereas the House Crow starts incubating in right earnest with the laying of the first egg, the Jungle Crow does not take it up seriously till the second egg is laid.

44. Both in *C. splendens* and *C. macrorhynchos* the female does the incubation for the most part.

45. The Jungle Crow female is often fed by the male while she incubates.

46. Period of incubation is 15 to 17 days in the House Crow and 17 to 20 days in the Jungle Crow.

47. Eggs hatch out, in both the species, one after the other, more or less in the order in which they are laid.

48. Hatching success during the period of study in the House Crow was 93.51%, and in the Jungle Crow 80.20%.

49. The young of both the species of crows are nidicolous.

50. The body colour of the newly hatched nestlings in both the species is pink, the eyes are closed and very faint traces of down are present.

51. The weight of hatchling in both the species is slightly less (0.3 to 0.8 gram) than the egg (from which they emerged) at the time of laying.

52. Eyes of nestling of both species open on 5th/6th day.

53. Contour feathers cut the skin on 5th/6th day in the nestlings of both the species.

54. Fear complex develops early in the second week in the nestlings of both the species of crows.

55. The nestlings of both the species of crows are fully fledged in about three weeks time.

56. In both the species both sexes bring food for and feed the young. The peak of feeding activity is reached on the 8th/9th day of hatching of the first chick and is maintained for 5/6 days. As the young grow and are capable of swallowing more and comparatively solid food the feedings become less frequent. Food consists chiefly of kitchen scraps, animal and vegetable matter.

57. Both sexes carry out nest sanitation in *C. splendens* and *C. macrorhynchos*.

58. Whereas the fledglings of *C. splendens* stay in the nest for 26-32 days, those of *C. macrorhynchos* stay for 31 to 37 days.

59. The nestling mortality in *C. splendens* is very high mainly because of starvation of young on account of koel's parasitisation. During the course of these studies it was found to be 41.4%. The corresponding figure for *C. macrorhynchos* was 23.3%. Starvation and predation were the main causes of mortality in the latter.

60. The koel parasitises both the species of crows, but chiefly *Corvus splendens*.

61. The koel breeds in Poona from mid-April to mid-July.

62. Pair formation apparently takes place only for the duration of the breeding season.

63. Courtship consists of the male chasing the female around tree tops and feeding her generally before or after coitus.

64. Paired up koels are promiscuous in their sex life.

65. Territory is claimed by the male.

66. Both sexes defend the territory but only against their own sex and own species; opposite sexes are welcome in the territory.

67. Defence consists of warning calls, threat display and combat.

68. Although every possible temporary absence of the hosts from their nest is utilised by the koel for laying its eggs in their nest, generally they are laid very early in the morning, in grey dawn before sunrise when the night incubating female crow leaves the nest for a respite.

69. A maximum of three eggs are laid in a single nest of

the host. The eggs are laid only after the host has laid one or more of its eggs.

70. At the time of laying the koel does not carry away or destroy any of crow's eggs.

71. The koel's egg hatch out earlier, *i.e.*, in 13 days as compared to 15 to 17 days of the House Crow and 18-20 days of the Jungle Crow. Thus the young koel gets a start over its foster brethren and is always the healthiest occupant of the nest.

72. Koel nestling is nidicolous ; body colour is light brown, eyes are closed, and faint traces of down are present.

73. Koel nestling does not throw the eggs of fosters or its foster brethren out of the nest.

74. Koel nestling stays in the nest for about four weeks, and follows its foster parents for a while even after leaving the nest.

75. Parent koels do not take any interest in their egg or young after egg has been deposited in a crow's nest.

76. Incidence of parasitism by the koel was found to be about 10% in the House Crow and 0.5% in the Jungle Crow during present study.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

I am grateful to Dr. A. P. Kapur, Director, Zoological Survey of India, for the facilities provided for this study.

I am indebted to Dr. Biswamoy Biswas of the Zoological Survey of India, for helpful suggestions made from time to time. I am much obliged to Dr. Salim Ali, for his valuable suggestions and critical reading of the manuscript.

I express my sincere thanks to Shri N. S. Chauhan of the Meteorological Department, Government of India, for compiling the relevant meteorological data.

Finally, I am particularly thankful to the staff of Western Regional Station, Zoological Survey of India, Poona, for their assistance at every stage of the study.

REFERENCES

- ABDULALI, H. 1932. Eleven Koel eggs in a Crow's nest. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **35** : 458.

- ACHARYA, H. G. 1951. Mating of the House Crow *Corvus splendens splendens Vieillot*. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **50**: 170.
- ADAM, R. M. 1873. Notes on the birds of Sambhar Lake and its vicinity. *Stray Feathers*, **1**: 361-404.
- AITKEN, E. H. 1947. *The Common Birds of India*. Thacker Spink & Co., Bombay.
- ALI, S. 1927. The mating of Crows. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **31**: 823.
- ALI, S. 1953. *Birds of Travancore and Cochin*. Oxford University Press.
- ALI, S. 1963. *The book of Indian birds*. 6th Ed. Bombay Natural History Society, Bombay.
- ALI, S. & ABDULALI, H. 1937. Birds of Bombay and Salsette. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **39**: 91-105.
- ALLEN, R. W. & NICE, M. M. 1952. A study of the breeding biology of the Purple Martin (*Progne subis*). *Amer. Midl. Nat.*, **47**: 606-665.
- ALTUM, B. 1868. *Der Vogel und sein Leben*. Munster.
- AMBEDKAR, V. C. 1964. *Some Indian Weaver Birds: A contribution to their breeding biology*. University of Bombay, Bombay.
- ANDERREWS, E. A. 1928. Crows and Koels. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **32**: 796.
- BABA SAHIB, N. R. 1936. Mating habits of Crows. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **38**: 620.
- BAKER, E. C. S. 1906. Oology of Indian parasitic cuckoos. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **17**: 678-696.
- BAKER, E. C. S. 1922. *The Fauna of British India including Ceylon and Burma*. Birds 1. Taylor and Francis, London.
- BAKER, E. C. S. 1932. *Nidification of the Birds of the Indian Empire* 1. Taylor and Francis, London.
- BAKER, E. C. S. 1935. *Nidification of the birds of Indian Empire* 4. Taylor and Francis, London.
- BAKER, H. R. & INGLIS, C. M. 1930. *The birds of Southern India*. Government Press, Madras.
- BARNES, H. E. 1886. Notes on the birds nesting in Rajpootana, *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **1**: 38-62.
- BARNETT, W. G. 1918. Curious position of a dove's nest. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **25**: 507-8.
- BATES, R. S. P. 1931. *Birds life in India*. Bombay Natural History Society, Bombay.
- BATES, R.S.P. & LOWTHER, E. H. N. 1952. *Breeding birds of Kashmir*. Oxford.
- BEATHAM, R. M. 1903. Curious site for nesting chosen by the Malbar Whistling Thrush (*Myiophoneus horsfieldii*) *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **14**: 815.
- BEGBIE, A. 1905. The egg laying of *Eudynamys honorata* (The koel). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **16**: 746.
- BERGER, A. J. 1957. Nesting behaviour of the House Sparrow. *Jack-Pine Warbler*, **35**: 86-92.
- BERTRAM, G. C. L.; LACK, D. and ROBERT, B. B. 1934. Notes on East Greenland birds, with a discussion on the periodic non-breeding among Arctic birds. *Ibis*, 1934: 816-831.

- BERRIFF, A. R. 1927. Mating of the Jungle Crow (*Corvus coronoides intermedius*). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **32** : 217.
- BETTS, F. N. 1953. The birds of Coorg. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **50** : 20-63.
- BETTS, F. N. 1954. Birds nesting on telegraph wires. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **51** : 271-272.
- BIDDULPH, C. H. 1937. Curious nesting site of the Large Pied Wagtail (*Motacilla lugbris madraspatensis* Gmel.) *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **39** : 397.
- BRIGGS, F. S. 1932. A note on the birds of neighbourhood of Mhow. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **35** : 382-404.
- BRIGGS, F. S. 1934. A note on the birds of Ghazipur. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **37** : 378-390.
- BURTON, R. W. 1935. Cuckoo Lore. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **38** : 266-281.
- BUTLER, E. A. 1875. Notes on the avifauna of Mount Aboo and Northern Gujarat. *Stray Feathers*, **3** : 437-500.
- CRIPPS, J. R. 1878. First list of birds of Fureedpur, Eastern Bengal. *Stray Feathers*, **238** : 238-315.
- CURRIE, A. J. 1916a. The birds of Lahore and vicinity. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **24** : 561-577.
- CURRIE, A. J. 1916b. Unusual nesting sites. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **24** : 600-601.
- CUSHING, J. E. Jr. 1941. Non genetic mating preference as a factor in evolution. *Condor*, **43** : 233-236.
- D'ABREU, E. A. 1927. Indian Cuckoo notes—Koel (*Eudynamis scolopacea*) parasitising nests of India Oriole (*Oriolus o kundoo*). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **31** : 1032.
- DAVIDSON, C. S. & WENDEN, C. E. 1878. A contribution to the avifauna of Deccan. *Stray Feathers*, **7** : 68-95.
- DAVIDSON, J. 1887. Rough list of the birds of Western Khandesh, *Stray Feathers*, **10** : 279-327.
- DAVIDSON, J. 1898. A short trip to Kashmir. *Ibis*, (7) **4** : 7.
- DEWAR, D. 1905. *The Indian Crow*. Thacker Spink & Co., Calcutta.
- DEWAR, D. 1907. An enquiry into the parasitic habits of the Indian Koel. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **17** : 765-82.
- DEWAR, D. 1909. *Birds of the plains*. John Lane. The Bodley Head, London.
- DEWAR, D. 1929. *Indian birds nests*. Thacker Spink & Co., Bombay.
- DHARMAKUMARSINHJI, R. S. 1954. *Birds of Saurashtra*. Author, Bombay.
- DIXIT, D. 1963. Notes on a case of Red-vented Bulbul, *Pycnonotus cafer* (Linnaeus) nesting indoors., *Pavo*, **1** : 19-31.
- DIXIT, D. 1966. Parental instincts in Koel *Eudynamis scolopacea* (Linnaeus). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **65** : 485-486.
- DOIG, S. B. 1879. Birds nesting on the Eastern Nara. *Stray Feathers*, **3** : 369-379.
- ELTON, C. 1942. *Voles, mice and lemmings*. Oxford.

- EMLLEN, J. T. Jr. 1941. An experimental analysis of the breeding cycle of the Tricolored Red-wing. *Condor*, **43** : 209-19.
- EMLLEN, J. T. Jr. 1942. Notes on a nesting colony of Western Crows. *Bird banding*, **13** : 143-154.
- FERGUSON, H. S. 1903. The birds of Travancore with notes on their nidification by T. F. Bourdillon. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **15** : 249-264.
- FIELD, F. 1922. Rough list and notes on the birds found breeding in the Gonda district. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **28** : 753.
- FLETCHER, T. B. & INGLIS, C. M. 1924. *Birds of an Indian garden*. Thacker Spink & Co., Calcutta.
- GEORGE, J. 1957. A Sunbird's unusual nesting site. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **54** : 943-4.
- GILBERT, P. A. 1936. Some notes on *Hypotaenidia philippenses*. *Emu*, **36** : 10-13.
- GILL, E. H. N. 1922. A description of nests and eggs of the common birds occurring in the plains of United Provinces. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **28** : 1069-1970.
- GILL, E. H. N. 1925. A description of nests and eggs of the common birds occurring in the plains of United Provinces. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **30** : 283.
- GOETHE, F. 1937. Beobachtungen und Untersuchungen zur Biologie der Sildermowe (*Larus a. argentatus* Pontopp) auf der Vogelinsel Memmertsand. *J. f. Ornith.*, **85** : 1-119.
- HARINGTON, H. H. 1904. The Koel laying in the nest of *Pica rustica* (The magpie). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **15** : 520.
- HEINROTH, O. 1912. Beitrage zur Biologie, namentlich Ethologie und Psychologie der Anatiden (*Lampronessa sponsa* L.) *J. f. Ornith.*, **58** : 101-156.
- HEINROTH, O. 1928. Ehigkeit order keinehigkeit. *Beitr. Fortpfl. biol. Vogel*, **4** : 1-3.
- HENRY, G. M. 1955. *A guide to the birds of Ceylon*. Oxford University Press, London.
- HINDE, R. A. 1956. The biological significance of the territories of birds. *Ibis*, **98** : 340-369.
- HOLDSWORTH, E. W. H. 1872. Catalogue of the birds found in Ceylon ; with some remarks on their habits and local distribution and description of two species peculiar to the island. *Proc. zool. Soc. Lond.* : 404-483.
- HOWARD, H. E. 1907-1914. *The British Warblers, a history, with problems of their lives*. R. H. Porter, London 6 Vol.
- HOWARD, H. E. 1920. *Terrivory in bird life*. Murray, London.
- HOWARD, H. E. 1926. *An Introduction to the study of bird behaviour*. Cambridge Univ. Press.
- HOWARD, H. E. 1935. *The nature of a birds world*. Cambridge Univ. Press.
- HUME, A. O. 1869. *My Scrap Book or rough Notes on Indian Oology & Ornithology*.

- HUME, A. O. 1873. *Nests and eggs of Indian birds. Rough Draft.* Superintendent of Government Printing, Calcutta.
- HUME, A. O. 1889-1890. *Nests and eggs of Indian birds.* 1-3. 2nd Ed. R. H. Porter, London.
- HUTSON, H. P. W. 1954. *The birds about Delhi.* The Delhi Bird watching Society, Delhi.
- INGLIS, C. M. 1896. List of birds collected during five years residence in the Hylakandy district, Cachar. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **10** : 453.
- INGLIS, C. M. 1901. The birds of Madhubani Sub-Division of the Darbanga district, Tirhut, with notes on species noted elsewhere in the district, *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **13** : 621-622.
- INGLIS, C. M. 1903. The birds of Madhubani Sub-Division of the Darbanga district, Tirhut, with notes on species noted elsewhere in the district. *J. Bmbay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **14** : 370.
- INGLIS, C. M. 1908. The Oology of Indian parasitic Cuckoos. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **18** : 681-682.
- INGLIS, C. M. 1922. Curious site for nest of the Bengal Red-vented Bulbul (*M. b. bengalensis*). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.* : 1135-36.
- INGLIS, C. M. 1931-34. The Crow family of our Area. *J. Darjeeling nat. Hist. Soc.*, **6-8** : 48-54.
- INGLIS, C. M. 1951. Unrecorded nesting site of the Grey Headed. Fly-catcher [*Culicicapa ceylonensis ceylonensis* (Swainson)] *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **48**, pp. 359.
- JAMAL ARA, 1954. The mating habit of House Crow (*Corvus splendens*) and Pied Myna (*Sturnus contra*). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **50** : 940-941.
- JACOB, J. R. 1915. Seven Koel's eggs in one nest. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **24**, pp. 191.
- JERDON, T. C. 1762-64. *The Birds of India.* I & II (12) Military Orphan Press, Calcutta.
- JESSE, W. 1902. On the birds of Lucknow. *Ibis*, (8) **2** : 470-490.
- JONES, A. E. 1916. Number of Koel's (*E. honorata*) eggs found in one nest. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **24** : 370.
- JONES, A. E. 1919. A list of birds found in the Simla hills. 1908-1919. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **26** : 601.
- JOURDAIN, F. C. R. 1925. A study on parasitism in the cuckoos. *Proc. zool. Soc. Lond.*, **1** : 639-67.
- KEAST, J. A. & MARSHALL, A. J. 1954. The influence of drought and rainfall on reproduction in Australian desert birds. *Proc. zool. Soc., Lond*, **124** : 493-499.
- KINGDON-WARD, F. 1949. Magpie Robin's nest in a house. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **46** : 549-50.
- KIRKMAN, F. B. 1937. *Bird behaviour. A contribution based chiefly on a study of the Black-headed Gull.* Nelson. London.
- KLUIJVER, H. N. 1933. Bijdrage tot de Biologie en Ecologie Van den Spreeuw (*Sturnus vulgaris vulgaris* L.) gedurende zijn Voorplantingstijd. *Verslen Med. Plantenziektenk. Dients, Wageningen*, **69** : 1-146.

- KLUIJVER, H. N. 1951. The population ecology of the Great Tit, *Parus m. major* L. *Ardea*, **39**: 1-135.
- LACK, D. 1935. Territory and polygamy in a Bishop-bird, *Euplectes hordeacea hordeacea* (Linn.). *Ibis*, 1935 : 817-836.
- LACK, D. 1939. The behaviour of the Robin. Part 1. The life history with special reference to aggressive behaviour, and territory. Part II. A partial analysis of aggressive and recognitional behaviour. *Proc. zool. Soc.*, **109**, A : 169-219.
- LACK, D. 1940. Pair-formation in birds. *Condor*, **42**: 269-286.
- LACK, D. 1947. The significance of clutch-size. *Ibis*, **89**: 302-352.
- LACK, D. 1948. The significance of clutch-size, *Ibis*, **90**: 25-45.
- LACK, D. 1953. *The life of the Robin*. Penguin, London.
- LACK, D. 1954. *The natural regulation of animal numbers*. Oxford.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1963a. The nidification of some Common Indian Birds Part 1. The Common Indian House Crow, *Corvus splendens* (Vieillot), with notes on brood parasitism on it by the Indian Koel, *Eudynamys scolopacea* (Linn.) *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **60**: 121-133.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1963b. The nidification of some common Indian birds. 4. The Common Myna (*Acridotheres tristis* Linn.). *Res. Bull. Punjab Univ.*, **14**: 11-20.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1963c. Nidification of some common Indian birds. 7. The spotted billed or Grey Pelican (*Pelecanus philippensis* Gmelin). *Pavo*, **1**: 110-119.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1965a. The nidification of some common Indian birds. Part 2. Jungle Crow, *Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **62**: 425-433.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1965b. Nidification of some common Indian birds. 9. The Indian Hoopoe, *Upupa epops ceylonensis* Reichenbach. *Proc. zool. Soc., Calcutta*, **18**: 97-106.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1966. Egg laying in Koel, *Eudynamys scolopacea* (Linnaeus) *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **63**: 750-751.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1968a. *Corvus macrorhynchos* Wagler, a determinate layer. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **64**: 560-561.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1968b. Wire nests of Red-vented Bulbul, *Pycnonotus cafer* (Linnaeus). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **65**: 222-223.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1969. Nidification of some sommon Indian birds No. 12. The koel, *Eudynamys scolopacea* (Linn.) *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **66**: 72-80.
- LAMBA, B. S. 1968. Territory in the House Crow, *Corvus splendens* Vieillot. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **65** (3): 777-778.
- LASTER, C. D. 1903. Crow and Koel's eggs. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **14**, pp. 612.
- I. LORENZ, K. 1935. Der Kumpan in der Umwelt des Vogels. *Jour. f. ornith.*, **83**: 137-213, 289-413.
- LOWTHER, E. H. N. 1949. *A bird photographer in India*. Oxford University Press, London.
- MAC DONALD, M. 1960. *Birds in my Indian garden*. Jonathan Cape, London.

- MAGRATH, H. A. F. 1908. Notes on the birds of Thandiani. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **18** : 285.
- MARSHALL, A. J. 1952. Non-breeding among Arctic birds. *Ibis*, **94** : 310-333.
- MARSHALL, G. F. L. 1877. *Birds nesting in India*. Calcutta Central Press, Calcutta.
- MASON, C. W. & MAXWELL-LEFROY, H. 1912. The food of birds in India. *Mem. Dept. Agric. India, Ent. Ser.*, **3** : 1-371.
- MAYR, E. 1935. Bernard Altum and the territory theory. *Proc. Linn. Soc. N. Y.*, Nos. 45-46 : 24-38.
- MC CANN, C. 1941. Curious nesting site of the Red Wattled Lapwing (*Lobivanellus indicus indicus*). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **42** : 441-442.
- MOFFAT, C. B. 1903. The spring rivalry of birds, some views on the limit to multiplication. *Irish Naturalist*, **12** : 152-166.
- MOREU, R. E. 1944. Clutch size: A comparative study with special reference to African birds. *Ibis*, **86** : 286-347.
- MOREU, R. E. 1950. The Breeding seasons of African birds. 1. Land birds. *Ibis*, **92** : 223-267.
- MUNN, P. W. 1894. On the birds of Calcutta district. *Ibis*, (6) **6** : 39-77.
- NICE, M. M. 1933. The theory of territorialism and its development. In "Fifty years Progress of American Ornithology 1883-1933", Lancaster, Pa, 89-100.
- NICE, M. M. 1937. Studies in the life history of the Song Sparrow. I. *Trans. Linn. Soc. N.Y.* **4** : 1-247.
- NICE, M. M. 1941. The role of territory in bird life. *Amer. Midland Naturalist*, **26** : 441-487.
- NICE, M. M. 1943. Studies in the life history of the Song Sparrow II. *Trans. Linn. Soc., N.Y.* **6** : 1-329.
- NICE, M. M. 1954. Problems of incubation periods in North American birds. *Condor*, **56** : 173-197.
- NOBLE, G. K. 1936. Courtship and sexual selection of the Flicker (*Colaptes auratus luteus*). *Auk*, **53** : 269-282.
- NOBLE, G. K. 1939. The role of dominance in social life of birds, *Auk*, **56** : 263-273.
- OATES, E. W. 1889. *The fauna of British India including Ceylon and Burma*, Birds 1. Taylor and Francis, London.
- OSMASTON, B. B. 1906. Notes on the Andaman birds with accounts of nidification of several species whose nests and eggs have not been hither to described. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **17** : 156.
- PARSONS, R. E. 1950. Curious nesting site of the Magpie Robin (*Copsychus saularis* Linn.) *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **47** : 159.
- PRATHER, S. H. 1926. Crow's nests and electric cables. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **30** : 913.
- PUTNAM, L. S. 1949. The life history of Cedar Waxwing. *Wils. Bill.*, **61** : 141-182.
- RAO, N. B. 1936. Mating habits of crows. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **38** : 620.

- RICHDALE, L. E. 1952. *Post-egg period in Albatrosses*. Dunedin, New Zealand. Published by Author.
- RIED, G. 1881. The birds of Lucknow Civil Division. *Stray feathers*, **10**: 188.
- RIPLEY, S. D. 1961. *A synopsis of the birds of India and Pakistan*. Bombay Natural History Society, Bombay.
- ROBINSON, A. 1945. The application of "Territory and the Breeding Cycle" to some Australian birds. *Emu*, **45**: 100-109.
- ROMMANOFF, A. L. & ROMANOFF, A. J. 1949. *The Avian Egg*. John Wiley & Sons. New York.
- RUITER, C. J. S. 1941. Waarnemingen omtrent de levenswijze Van de Gerkraagde Roodstart, *Phoenicurus ph. phoenicurus* (Lin). *Ardea*, **29**: 108.
- RYVES, B. H. 1944. Nest construction by birds. *Brit. Birds*, **37**: 182-88, 207-209.
- SCHNEIDER, B. & W. 1928. Beitrage zur Biologie der Schleicreule. *Jour. f. Ornith.*, **76**: 412-419.
- SCULLY, J. 1979. A contribution to the ornithology of Nepal. *Stray feathers*, **8**: 204-366.
- SEN, S. N. 1947. Late breeding of Common House Crow. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **44**: 474.
- SEN GUPTA, S. 1965. Some aspects of the life of Myna, *Acridotheres tristis tristis* (Linn.) Unpublished.
- SEN GUPTA, S. 1968. Studies on the life of Common Myna, *Acridotheres tristis tristis* (Linnaeus) [Aves : Passeriformes : Sturnidae] 1. Breeding Biology. *Proc. zool. Soc., Calcutta*, **21**: 1-27.
- SHIPP, W. E. 1922. Curious nesting site chosen by the Purple Honey Sucker (*Arachnethra asiatica*) *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **28**: 1136.
- SHUTTLE WORTH, A. R. B. 1921. Some curious nesting places. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, **28**: 285-286.
- SKEAD, C. J. 1952. A study of the Black Crow, *Corvus capensis*. *Ibis*, **94**: 434-451.
- SKUTCH, A. F. 1945. Studies on Central American Redstarts. *Wils. Bull.*, **57**: 217-242.
- SKUTCH, A. F. 1949. Do Tropical birds rear as many young as they can nourish? *Ibis*, **91**: 430-458.
- SKUTCH, A. F. 1950. The nesting seasons of Central American birds in relation to climate and food supply. *Ibis*, **92**: 185-222.
- SKUTCH, A. F. 1954. Life histories of Central American birds. *Pacific Coast Avifauna*, No. 31.
- SKUTCH, A. F. 1957. The incubation pattern of birds, *Ibis*, **99**: 69-93.
- SMYTHESE, B. E. 1953. *The birds of Burma*. 2nd Ed. Oliver Boyd, London.
- SOWLS, L. L. 1955. *Prairie Ducks. A study of their behaviour, ecology and management*. Wild Life Management Inst., Washington, D.C.
- SUMMER-SMITH, D. 1955. Display of the House Sparrow. *Passer domesticus*. *Ibis*, **97**: 296-305.
- SWINHOLE, C. and BARNES, H. 1885. On the birds of Central India *Ibis*, (5) **3**: 124-138.

- SWYNNERTON, C. F. M. 1916. On the colouration of the mouths and eggs of birds—1. The mouths of birds. *Ibis*, 1916: 164-194.
- TAILOR, C. J. W. 1887. A tentative list of the birds of Manzeerabad, Mysore. *Stray feathers*, 10: 454-467.
- THOMSON, A. L. 1950. Factors determining the breeding seasons of birds. An introductory review. *Ibis*, 92: 173-84.
- TINBERGEN, N. 1936. The function of sexual fighting in birds; and the problem of the origin of "Territory"—*Bird-Banding*, 7: 1-8.
- TINBERGEN, N. 1939. The behaviour of the Snow Bunting in spring. *Tran. Linn. Soc., N.Y.*, 5: 1-95.
- TIWARI, K. K. 1962. House Crow's nest on the ledge of a residential building at Calcutta; Personal Communication.
- TOCHE, LA and RICHEL, 1905. Field notes on the birds of Chinkiang. *Ibis*, (6) 8: 431.
- VARGHESE, K. I. 1935. Mating habits of Mynas and Crows. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 38: 186.
- VAN TYNE, J. and BERGER, A. J. 1959. *Fundamentals of Ornithology*. John Wiley & Sons. New York.
- YEATES, G. K. 1934. *The life of the Rook*. Philip Allan, London.
- VIDAL, G. W. 1880. First list of birds of South Konkan. *Stray feathers*, 9: 1-96.
- WAITE, H. W. 1920. Curious nesting site of the Indian Hoopoe (*Upupa indica*). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 27: 171.
- WALKINSHAW, L. H. 1941. The Prothonotary Warbler, a comparison of nesting conditions in Tennessee and Michigan. *Wils. Bull.*, 53: 3-21.
- WALSH, W. P. P. 1924. Wire nests. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 29: 1055-1056.
- WISSEL, C. V. 1927. *Fasanenzucht als Erwerbsquelle und Liebhaberei Neudamm* (Neumann).
- WHISTLER, H. 1916a. The breeding of the Koel (*Eudynamys honorata* Linn.). *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 24: 595-596.
- WHISTLER, H. 1916b. A note on some birds of Gujranwala district, Punjab. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 24: 689-710.
- WHISTLER, H. 1923. A note on the *Corvidae* of Punjab. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 29: 157-168.
- WHISTLER, H. 1963. *Popular hand book of Indian birds*. 4th ed., Oliver & Boyd, London.

REPORT ON A COLLECTION OF REPTILE FAUNA
FROM SIMLA HILLS, HIMACHAL PRADESH

By

K. K. MAHAJAN AND H. P. AGRAWAL

*Zoological Survey of India,
Central Regional Station, Jabalpur*

(a) *General*

Since very little is known about the reptile fauna of Simla Hills, an attempt has been made here to place on record the varied forms of lizards and snakes available in the area. The earliest report on herpetological researches in Himalayas (Sikkim and Nepal) and Assam was first published by Blyth² (1851). Subsequently Günther³ (1861) and Wall^{7, 8} (1907, 1911) published few papers on the subject and casually dealt with some reptilian collection of the Western Himalayas. Hora and Chopra⁴ (1923) made some taxonomical studies of Batrachia and Reptilia of the salt range, Punjab. Acharji and Kriplani¹ (1952) studied a collection of few species of reptilia and batrachia from Kangra and Kulu Valleys, Western Himalaya. Smith^{5,6} (1935, 1943) has recorded some species of lizards and snakes from this region in Fauna of India volumes.

The present report is on a collection made from various localities of Simla Hills. (Districts of Bilaspur, Simla, Sirmour and Solan) during October, 1968 to September, 1973 by the various tour parties from High Altitude Zoology Field Station,

¹ Acharji, M. N. & Kripalani, M. B. 1952. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 49 (2) : 175-184.

² Blyth, E. 1851. *J. asiat. Soc. Bengal*, 20 : 523.

³ Günther, A. 1861. *Proc. zool. Soc.*, London : 1-8.

⁴ Hora, S. L. & Chopra, B. 1923. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 25 (4) : 269-76.

⁵ Smith, M. A. 1953. Fauna of British India including Ceylon and Burma. Reptilia and Amphibia, 2, Sauria, xiii+440 : 1, pl., 2 maps.—London (Taylor and Francis).

⁶ Smith, M. A. 1943. Fauna of British India, including Ceylon and Burma. Reptilia and Amphibia, 3, Serpentes, xii+583 : 1 map.—London (Taylor and Francis).

⁷ Wall, F. 1907. *Rec. Indian Mus.*, 1 : 149-158.

⁸ Wall, F. 1911. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 21 : 201-202.

Solan. Altogether 5 genera and 8 species of lizards and 12 genera and 19 species of snakes are reported. These represent further augmentation in the number of genera and species of lizards and snakes so far known from this region. Out of the 27 forms recorded here only 5 of lizards and 5 of snakes are on earlier records, the remaining (marked with an asterisk) are first records from the area.

Himachal Pradesh is the part of the Indian Union where, one finds a common meeting place of two faunal elements *viz.*, Palaearctic and Oriental. Where ever could have been possible, brief ecological observations and distribution is recorded under respective species.

Abbreviations used

Dist.—District; Coll.—Collector; Ex(s)—Example(s); Mm.—Millimetre; V.—Ventrals; C.—Caudals; A.—Anals; Alt.—Altitude.

SYSTEMATIC ACCOUNT

Family GEKKONIDAE

1. **Hemidactylus reticulatus* Beddome (The Rock Gecko)

1870. *Hemidactylus reticulatus*, Beddome, *Madras Month. J. med. Sci.*, 1: 33.

1971. *Hemidactylus reticulatus*, Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 63: 82.

Material.—1 ex., Dharampur (Solan distt.), 22.iv.1972, Coll.: M. Chandra.

Remarks.—The specimen was collected from rocky area under a stone.

Measurements.—Total length, 106 mm.; standard length 66 mm.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record): As above.

2. **Hemidactylus triedrus* (Daudin) (The Daudin's Hemidactylus Lizard)

1802. *Gecko triendrus* Daudin, *Hist. Nat. Rept.*, iv: 155.

1971. *Hemidactylus triedrus*: Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 63: 82.

Material.—1 ex., Gambhar bridge (Solan distt.), 7.ix.1971. Coll.: H. P. Agrawal. 1 ex., Nainatikkar (Sirmour distt.), 28.vii.1972. Coll.: M. Chandra.

Remarks.—Total length, 59-111 mm.; standard length, 36-51 mm.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : As above.

3. *Hemidactylus brooki* Gray

(The house lizard or the house Gecko)

1845. *Hemidactylus brooki* Gray, *Cat. Liz. Brit. Mus.*, : 153.

1971. *Hemidactylus brooki* : Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **63** : 81.

Material.—2 exs., Swarghat (Bilaspur distt.), 21.viii.1972. Coll. : K. K. Mahajan.

Remarks.—It is reported that the House Gecko occurs not only in houses, but also quite away from buildings below stones in rocky area. Size : Length 125 mm. ; standard length 55 mm.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record) : As above.

Family AGAMIDAE

4. *Calotes versicolor* (Daudin)

(Garden lizard : Bloodsucker)

1802. *Agama versicolor* : Daudin, *Hist. Nat. Rept.*, **III** : 395, pl. xlix.

1972. *Calotes versicolor* : Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **63** : 83.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon (Solan distt.), 14.iv.1969. Coll. : R. Kumar. 1 ex., Sadhupul (Solan distt.), 18.xi.1969. Coll. : M. Chandra. 1 ex., Sadhupul (Solan distt.), 18.v.1971. Coll. : K. K. Mahajan. 1 ex., Kasumpti (Simla distt.), 25.iv.1972. Coll. : H. P. Agrawal. 1 ex., Jakoo Hills (Simla distt.), 23.v.1972. Coll. : H. P. Agrawal. 1 ex., Saproon (Solan distt.), 25.vii.1972. Coll. : M. R. Maikhuri. 1 ex., Gohal Village (Bilaspur distt.), 16.vii.1972. Coll. : K. K. Mahajan.

Remarks.—*Calotes versicolor* is found on bushes and bare rocks. It is very much dreaded as a poisonous lizard. It is quite abundant during rainy season and proverbial colour manifestation of this lizard (Girgit) is on its best during this period. Total length, 145-342 mm. ; standard length 49-112 mm.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh. As above.

5. *Agama tuberculata* Gray

1827. *Agama tuberculata* : Gray, *zool. J.*, **III** : 218.

1951. *Agama tuberculata* : Acharji and Kripalani, *Rec. Indian Mus.*, **XLIX** (2) : 178.

Material.—1 ex. ; Rajgarh (Sirmour distt.), 3.ix.1970. Coll. :

M. Chandra. 5 exs., Sarahan (Sirmour distt.), 29.vii.1972. Coll.: *M. Chandra*.

Remarks.—Dodsworth¹ (1913) has mentioned that the breeding period of this species commences from the month of May and continues to the early part of August. During severe winter, they hibernate but some of them are occasionally seen basking in the sun on the bare rocks. In the summer months they are found in abundance. They live in holes and crevices in rocks. Total length, 221-421 mm.; standard length, 70-135 mm.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

6. *Agama agrorensis* (Stoliczka)

1972. *Stellio agrorensis*: Stoliczka, *Proc. Asiat. Soc. Bengal*, p. 128.

1951. *Agama agrorensis*: Acharji and Kripalani, *Rec. Indian Mus.*, XLIX (2): 179.

Material.—1 ex., Arki (Solan distt.), 16.ix.1970. Coll.: *M. Chandra*. 1 ex., Nangal Bhakra (Bilaspur distt.), 29.vii.1972. Coll.: *K. K. Mahajan*.

Remarks.—According to Smith (1935) *A. agrorensis* has no doubt been derived from more widely distributed species *tuberculata*, and has progressed along the same lines. Total length, 345 mm.; standard length, 111 mm.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

Family SCINCIDAE

7 **Mabuya carinata* (Schneider) (The Brahmini lizard)

1801. *Scincus carinata*: part., Schneider, *Hist. Amph.*, 11: 183.

1971. *Mabuya carinata*: Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 63: 84.

Material.—1 ex., Shoghi (Simla distt.), 11.ix.1970. Coll.: *M. Chandra*. 1 ex., Kasouli (Solan distt.), 20.ii.1971. Coll.: *H. P. Agrawal*. 1 ex., Kasouli (Solan distt.), 24.vi.1971. Coll.: *M. Chandra*. 1 ex., Naina Devi (Bilaspur distt.), 22.iv.1972. Coll.: *M. Chandra*. 3 exs., Chhob (Simla distt.), 18.viii.1972. Coll.: *H. P. Agrawal*.

Remarks.—Total length, 61-77 mm.; standard length 35-37 mm.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh (first record): As above.

¹ Dodsworth, P. T. L. 1913. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.* 22: 40.

Family VARANIDAE

8. **Varanus bengalensis** Boulenger

(The common Monitor Lizard)

1885. *Varanus bengalensis* : Boulenger, *Cat. Liz. Brit. Mus.*, ii : 310.
 1935. *Varanus bengalensis* : Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 2, Sauria : 402-403.

Material.—1 ex., Solan, 15.vii.1972. Coll. : Purchased. 1 ex., Saproon Khud (Solan distt.), 25.vi.1973. Coll. : M. R. Maikhuri.

Remarks.—Total length, 1350-1520 mm.; standard length, 511-555 mm. One of the specimen was found in the bushes. It was found digging the soil with its forelegs, and eating the earthworms.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

Suborder SERPENTS

Family TYPHLOPIDAE

9. ***Typhlops porrectus** Stoliczka

1871. *Typhlops parrectus* : Stoliczka, *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal*, xi : 426.
 1843. *Typhlops porrectus* : Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes. p. 46.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan district, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 22.v.1971. Coll. : M. R. Maikhuri.

Remarks.—Blackish-brown above, paler below; snout, chin and anal region whitish. Snout rounded, strongly projecting; nostrils lateral; breadth of rostral 1/3 that of the head nasal incompletely divided; tail ending in a fine point. 18 scales round the body.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

10. ***Typhlops braminus** (Daudin)

1803. *Eryx braminus* : Daudin, *Hist. Nat. Rept.*, vii : 279.
 1971. *Typhlops braminus* : Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 63 : 86.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan distt., Alt. 1513.41 meters, 28.iv.1969. Coll. : R. Kumar.

Remarks.—Brownish-black above, lighter below; snout, anal-region and end of tail whitish. 20 scales round the body. This is a common blind snake with which earthworms are invariably confused by the local people. It can be easily collected during rainy season beneath the flat stones, flower-pots, logs of wood etc., which afford shelter to this defenceless and harmless serpent.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

Family COLUBRIDAE

Subfamily COLUBRINAE

11. **Coluber fasciolatus* Shaw
(Banded racer)1802. *Coluber fasciolatus*: Shaw, *Gen. Zool.*, iii: 528.1971. *Coluber fasciolatus*: Agrawal, *J. zool. Soc. India*, 22: 43.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 7.vii.1970. Coll.: T. R. Sharma. 2 exs., Gambhar bridge, Solan District, Alt. 1485 meters, 18.ix.1971. Coll.: H. P. Agrawal.

Remarks.—Snout strongly projecting, head feebly distinct from neck; rostral large; 8 supralabials, 4th and 5th touching the eye. Scales smooth, in 21 rows. A plucky and vicious snake, when molested it erects itself, and flattens the body behind the neck like a cobra, for which it is sometimes mistaken (Wall¹, 1914).

12. **Elaphe prasina* (Blyth)
(Green tree Racer)1854. *Coluber prasinus*: Blyth, *J. Asiat. Soc. Bengal*, xxiii: 291.1943. *Elaphe prasina*: Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes, p. 143.

Material.—1 ex., Solan, Alt. 1521 meters, 20.v.1973. Coll.: Sant Ram.

Remarks.—Green above, the interstitial skin with black and white reticulations; upper hip and lower parts greenish-white. Snout twice as long as the diameter of the eye; internasals nearly as long as the prefrontals; 9 subpralabials, 4th to 6th touching the eye. Scales in 19 rows, faintly keeled, except the outer 3 rows. V. 195; C. 94; A. single.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

13. **Oligodon albocinctus* (Cantor)1839. *Corossella albocincta*: Cantor, *Proc. zool. Soc.*, London, p. 50.1943. *Oligodon albocinctus*: Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes, p. 202.

Material.—1 ex., Kasouli, Solan District, Alt. 1650 meters, 22.xii.1972. Coll.: H. P. Agrawal.

Remarks.—Brown above with black cross-bars. 7 supra-

¹ Wall, F. 1914. A popular treatise of the common Indian snakes. *J. Bombay nat. Hist. Soc.*, 23 (1): 34-43.

labials, 3rd and 4th touching the eye; 1 anterior temporal. V 182; C. 43.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

14. **Oligodon arnensis* (Shaw)
(Kukri Snake)

1802. *Coluber arnensis* : Shaw, *Gen. zool.*, iii : 526.

Material.—1 ex., Simla, Alt. 2000 meters, 10.iv.1969. Coll. : R. Kumar. 1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 20.v.1971. Coll. : M. Chandra.

Remarks.—Light brown above with black cross-bars; whitish below; head with 3 chevron-shaped marks. Hemipenis not forked, it is spinose. Seven Supralabials, 3rd and 4th touching the eye. Scales in 17 rows. V 186; C. 49; A. 2. It is an active, voracious little reptile; chiefly diurnal, it can inflate its body to a remarkable degree when excited. It appears to make its home for the most part in masonry, domiciling itself in Bungalows and out houses.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

15. **Oligodon cyclurus* (Contor)

1839. *Coronella cyclura* : Contor, *Proc. zool. Soc.*, London, p. 50.

1943. *Oligodon cyclurus* : Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes, p. 202.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 28.x.1972. Coll. : T R. Sharma.

Remarks.—Brownish above; with black reticulations, uniform whitish below. 8 supralabials, 4th and 5th touching the eye; a small subocular below the preocular. Scales in 21 rows. V 211; C. 49.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

16. **Oligodon taeniatus* (Günther)

1861. *Simotes taeniatus* : Günther, *Proc. zool. Soc.*, London, p. 189.

1943. *Oligodon taeniatus* : Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes, p. 208.

Material.—1 ex., Taradevi, Simla District. Alt. 1800 meters, 10.iv.1972. Coll. : H. P. Agrawal.

Remarks.—Brown above, with our dark longitudinal stripes; whitish below. 8 supralabials, 4th and 5th touching the eye; 1 anterior temporal. Scales in 17 rows. V. 152; C. 35.

17 ***Ptyas mucosus** (Linnaeus)
(Oriental Rat Snake)

1758. *Coluber mucosus*: Linnaeus, *Syst. Nat.*, 10th Edition, p. 226.

1971. *Ptyas mucosus*: Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, 63: 87.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 25.ii.1969. Coll.: R. K. Bhatnagar. 1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, 5.vii.1970. Coll.: K. R. Thakur.

Remarks.—Blackish brown above with black cross-bars on the posterior half of the body; yellowish-white below, the scales edged with black. Nostril large, between two nasals; internasal shorter than the prefrontals; 8 supralabials, 4th and 5th touching the eye. Scales in 17 rows; smooth. V. 195; C. 110; A. 2. Locally it is known as "Dhaman".

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

18. **Lycodon striatus** (Shaw)

1902. *Coluber striatus*: Shaw, *Gen. zool.*, iii: 527.

1971. *Lycodon striatus*: Tiwari and Sharma, *J. zool. Soc. India*, 22: 112.

Material.—1 ex., Kiartu, Sirmour District, Alt. 1460 meters, 5.xi.1971. Coll.: M. Chandra.

Remarks.—Brownish above with cross-bars; on the posterior part the bars are narrower and closer; lower part whitish in colour. Snout projecting; loreal in contact with internasal, not touching the eye; 8 supralabials; scales in 17 rows, smooth. V. 167; C. 48; A. 2. It is timid in disposition.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

19. ***Natrix modesta** (Günther)

1876. *Tropidonotus modestus*: Günther, *Proc. zool. Soc.*, London, p. 232.

1943. *Natrix modesta*: Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes, p. 290.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 7.ix.1970. Coll.: L. S. Verma.

Remarks.—Brownish above with small black spots; lower parts whitish, the margins edged with black. A yellow stripe in each side of the head, starting from behind the eye and converging towards its fellow on the neck. Nostrils lateral; internasals as long as the prefrontals; 9 supralabials, 4th, 5th and 6th touching the eye. Scales in 19 rows, keeled. V. 154; C. 110; A. 2.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

20. **Natrix nuchalis* (Boulenger)

1891. *Tropidonotus nuchalis*: Boulenger, *Ann. & Mag. Nat. Hist.*, (6) vii: 281.

1943. *Natrix nuchalis*: Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes, p. 284.

Material.—1 ex., Nahra, Sirmour District, Alt. 1800 meters, 1.vii.1972. Coll.: M. Chandra.

Remarks.—Olivaceous above, pale greenish below. The scales on each side of nuchal groove enlarged and paired. Nostrils lateral; internasals truncate anteriorly; 1 preocular; 6 supralabials, 3rd and 4th touching the eye, 5th longest. Scales in 17 rows, keeled except the outer row, which is smooth. V 153; C. 57.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

21. *Natrix piscator* (Schneider)

(The Checkered—Keelback)

1799. *Hydrus piscator*: Schneider, *Hist. Amph.*, 1: 247.

1971. *Natrix piscator*: Tiwari and Sharma, *J. zool. Soc. India*, 22: 113.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 11.xii.1972. Coll.: T. R. Sharma. 1 ex., right bank of Yamuna River, Paonta, Sirmour District, 17.ix.1973. Coll.: H. P. Agrawal.

Remarks.—Olivaceous above, with black spots quincuncially arranged, belly whitish. Two oblique black streaks, one below the other behind the eye. Nostrils directed slightly upwards; internasals much narrowed anteriorly, as long as the prefrontals 1 preocular; 9 supralabials, 4th and 5th touching the eye. Scales in 19 rows. V 138; C. 87.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

22. **Natrix stolata* (Linnaeus)

(Striped Keelback)

1758. *Coluber stolatus*: Linn., *Syst. Nat.*, 10th Ed., 219.

1971. *Natrix stolata*: Agrawal, *J. zool. Soc. India*, 22: 42.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 4.vii.1970. Coll.: R. R. Sharma.

Remarks.—Olivegreenish above with reticulated cross-bars intersected by two dorsolateral buff stripes; lower parts whitish. Nostrils directed upwards; internasals narrowed anteriorly and as long as the prefrontals. 8 supralabials, 3rd, 4th and 5th touching the eye. Scales in 19 rows, keeled; outer row of scales is smooth. V 123; C. 63.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

Family ELAPIDAE

23. ***Bungarus caeruleus** (Schneider)

(Common Indian Kriit)

1801. *Pseudoboa caerulea*: Schneider, *Hist. Amph.*, **ii**: 284.1971. *Bungarus caeruleus*: Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **63**: 89.*Material*.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters.
25.ii.1969. Coll.: R. K. Bhatnagar.*Remarks*.—It is steel black in colour and has white linear arches across the back; lower parts are white. 7 supralabials 3rd and 4th touching the eye. Scales in 15 rows. V. 196; C. 45. In the dorsal region scales are hexagonal, caudals are entire. It is a timid snake and usually inoffensive. It is the only kind found all over India even south of the Ganges basin.*Distribution*.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.24. ***Naja naja oxiana** (Eichwald)

(Indian Cobra)

1831. *Tomyrix oxiana*: Eichwald, *Zool. Spec.*, **iii**: 171.1943. *Naja naja oxiana*: Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, **3**, Serpentes, p. 428.*Material*.—1 ex., Deoghat, Solan District, Alt. 1525 meters,
20.vi.1970. Coll.: T. R. Sharma.*Remarks*.—Greyish-brown above, with dark transverse bars. The bars below the hood are darker than those on the body; valley whitish. It is ascellate, its hood does not expand so much as in spectacled variety. Poison fangs followed by a small tooth. Diameter of the eye little less than its distance from the mouth; nostril large; vertically elliptic; internasals as long as the prefrontals; 1 preocular in contact with the internasal; 3 post-oculars; 7 supralabials 3rd highest, 3rd and 4th touching the eye; temporals 2+3; 4th and 5th infralabials largest; two pairs of genials, the anterior larger than the posterior. Scales smooth, oblique, the outer 2 or 3 rows larger than the others. 25th scales on the neck, 21 at mid body. V 191; C. 66.

Family VIPERIDAE

25. **Echis carinatus** (Schneider)

(Saw-scaled Viper or Phoorsa)

1801. *Pseudoboa carinata*: Schneider, *Hist. Amph.*, **ii**: 285.1971. *Echis carinatus*: Sharma, *Rec. zool. Surv. India*, **63**: 90.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan district, Alt. 1513.41 meters. 4.iv.1971. Coll. : K. R. Thakur.

Remarks.—Greyish above with a vertebral series of pale dark-edged spots; a cruciform shaped whitish mark on the top of the head behind the eyes; whitish below. Snout short and rounded nasal divided into a large anterior and small posterior portion a pair of internasals in contact with one another. Scales on the top of the head are small, imbricate and strongly keeled. 11 supralabials, 4th is the largest. Scales in 29 rows, the two outermost rows are the largest, the oblique series in 5 rows. V. 152; C. 27

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

26. *Trimeresurus albolabris* Gray

1842. *Trimeresurus albolabris* : Gray, *Zool. Misc.*, p. 48.

1943. *Trimeresurus albolabris* : Smith, *Fauna Brit. India*, 3, Serpentes, p. 523.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan District, Alt. 1513.41 meters, 15.v.1973. Coll. : H. P. Agrawal. 1 ex., Solan, Alt. 1521 meters, 20.vii.1973. Coll. : K. K. Mahajan.

Remarks.—Green above, pale green below, upper lip pale green. Snout twice as long as the diameter of the eye. Upper head scales small subequal, smooth; internasals 3 times larger than the adjacent scales; 11 supralabials, 1st united with the nasal, 3rd largest; temporal scales small, feebly keeled. Scales in 21 rows. V 160; C. 64.

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh : As above.

27 *Vipera russelli* (Shaw)

(Russell's Viper)

1797. *Coluber russelli* : Shaw, *Nat. Misc.*, viii : 291.

1971. *Vipera russelli* : Agrawal, *J. zool. Soc. India*, 22 : 45.

Material.—1 ex., Saproon, Solan district, Alt. 1513.41 meters. 11.iv.1969. Coll. : R. K. Bhatnagar. 1 ex., Solan, Alt. 1523 meters. 18.ix.1970. Coll. : Brij Lal.

Remarks.—Light brown above, with 3 longitudinal series of oval spots; yellowish white below. Head distinct from neck, triangular in shape and covered with small imbricate and keeled scales; head has large symmetrical dark brown markings. Snout is obtuse; nostrils are much bigger, pierced in the nasal. 10 supralabials, 4th and 5th are the largest. Scales in

27 rows, strongly keeled, but the outer row is smooth. V. 156;
C. 47

Distribution.—Himachal Pradesh: As above.

SUMMARY

The present comprehensive account of reptiles of Simla Hills is based on collections made by the various tour parties from High Altitude Zoology Field Station, Solan. A total of 27 species, comprising 8 species belonging to 5 genera of lizards and 19 species belonging to 12 genera of snakes are recorded. Out of 27 species, 17 species are recorded for the first time from this area.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

We gratefully acknowledge the encouragement and facilities given by Dr. A. P. Kapur, retired Director, Zoological Survey of India, Calcutta, during this work. Thanks are also due to the staff of this Station for their valuable help in the field and laboratory.